

Love found me broken

Prologue

Langa: Nomasonto! am not gonna ask you again. Where is the baby?

Nomasonto:.....

Langa: mawunganginyanyisi mfazi, speak!
Uphi?

Nomasonto: sh..she....she is gone baba
(sobbing)

Langa: How Nomasonto! How? The doctor said she was fine two days ago. (brushing his head roughly and pacing around the room)

Nomasonto: (Crying uncontrollable)

Langa: Lord of my ancestors! This can't be happening, not now. Nomasonto do you know what this means! do you have any idea what this means. I am dead! Damn you are dead Nomasonto!

Nomasonto: (wiping her tears and sitting up straight)

Langalibalele i just lost a baby, she is dead for heavens sake! DEAD. So if Dabulamazulu wants his sacrifice then He should have made sure our baby lived.

Langa: If we do not bring a sacrifice in the next seven days, He is going to kill us Sonto. And without an heir, My thrown, my entire kingdom! Everything goes to that heartless brother of mine Senzo

NARRATED

Nomasonto was the Queen of the most powerful and wealthiest kingdom in Kwazulu-Natal. Married to King Langalibalele Zulu. After 3 years with no heir apparent to the throne, the Zulu king and Queen sought help from a powerful traditional priest Dabulamazulu. He made them powerful and filthy rich, and they were to have a boy after they sacrifice their first baby, who was gonna be a girl.

A year later the Queen fell pregnant, then she bonded with her baby, he could not possibly sacrifice her. She had to find ways to keep her princess safe. The baby was born and the Queen named her: Ndoniyamanzi Princess Zulu.

A billionaire! A princess! The future Queen!
18 years later:

My name is Ndoniyamanzi Zulu,i am 18 years doing my matric at Tholulwazi secondary school.

I am light skinned (yellow bone) a size 30 with an hour glass figure. Hips in all the right places and an ass.

I am medium height with small brown eyes and extra long hair.

I have a huge eagle tattoo on my back,which i know nothing about.

I live with my granny and i do not know my parents,apparently they died in a car accident.

I am a loner with not too many friend.granny loves me and makes sure i go to school everyday and i never go to bed hungry.

PLEASE LIKE AND SHARE

#FLY

[07/27, 12:30] Mk: Insert 1

Like and share

Ndoni

I wake up to the sound of my beeping alarm, its 6am and monday morning. I jump off the bed, wear my slippers and fix my bed then I go take a bath. I finish and lotion my body and put on my school uniform, comb and tie my long hair into a neat bun then gloss my lips. they don't allow make-up at school and am not a make-up person. I grab my phone and bag and head to the kitchen, I know gogo is there making soft porridge.

Ndoni: morning gogo(I said that shouting

getting into the kitchen)

Gogo:(silence)

Ndoni: (strange gogo is usually up by now)
gogo!

Gogo:(silence again)

Ndoni: well am gone gogo,see you later.
(She is probably still asleep, my poor gran
old age is really catching up with her)

I grabbed an apple on my way out and
headed to school.

As I was passing by the park I had this
weird felling, like the lake was calling my
name.then my tattoo began itching and
then I felt cold.I stopped for a minute to
calm my self down,then I walked again.as I
was approaching the school I saw Palesa
and her stupid crew standing by the

gate. Palesa is a rich snob and a bully. Everyone sucks up to her because her dad is the mayor.

Ndoni: (I said a small prayer) heavenly father please give me strength)

Palesa! Heyi wena "ice queen", woza LA

Ndoni: (I ignored them and walked) but I could hear their footsteps behind me.

Lizzy: (one of the crew) she grabbed my bag off my shoulders roughly. Can't you hear P calling you.

Ndoni: give me my bag

Katlego: (another crew member) she can talk now! They laughed

Ndoni: I said give me my bag!

Palesa: come on Liz give the poor girl her

bag(she said that sarcastically)

Lizzy: ok.ok! She opened my bag and splashed my books on the ground.

Palesa: now go down and pick up your books from the ground,like the dog you are.

Ndoni:(tears were approaching my eyes and I was trying my best to hold them back)

I was picking up my books when I felt a hand touch my shoulders.

Girl: let me help you with that.

Ndoni:No its fine,I'll manage.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

[07/27, 12:30] Mk: Insert 1 continuation

Girl: she bent down and helped me with my books. My name is Nolitha, what's your name?

Ndoni: we put all my books in my bag and Nolitha helped wipe the bag clean. then we walked to class. I am Ndoniyamanzi

Nolitha: nice to meet you ndoni, I am new here. so do you mind being my friend?

Ndoni: sure, why not

Nolitha: excited. Thank you (we hugged) so who are those girls?

Ndoni: The mayor's daughter and her cheerleaders

Nolitha: I see.

The siren rang and we all went to our respective classes and began the day. Nolitha was in my class and she was

seated behind me. everything went smooth
and it was lunch time

Nolitha: let's go

Ndoni!(smiling) kahle bo Lee,am still
packing up

Nolitha: am starving hurry up

Ndoni: Geez girl, one would swear you last
ate a week ago.

We were laughing and having small chat on
our way to the cafe

Ndoni: so what are you having miss "hungry
lion"

Nolitha: lioness

Ndoni: what? I was looking at her with my
eyes popped out and she was laughing

Nolitha: if I am to be that hungry I'd be a

hungry lioness not hungry lion

Ndoni: uyaphapha

Nolitha:let's just buy drinks then we can share my lunch box.she took out the money and bought two sprite drinks and we went to sit by the playgrounds.

Ndoni: thank you Lee.

Nolitha: that's what friends are for right. She took out her lunch box and we began eating.

Ndoni: oh!oh!

Nolitha:what, you don't like the sandwiches? Have the fruits then.

Ndoni:the sandwiches are delicious, but we have trouble. I was pointing behind us using my eyes. Palesa and her crew were approaching

Palesa: And what have we got here

Lizzy: hey fools you sitting on our spot. She said that poking Ndoni's forehead

Nolitha: (she was not even looking up, focusing on her food yet annoyed) Put your filthy hands on my friend again, I swear am gonna kick that empty skull of yours!

Palesa: And who are you?

Nolitha: I am you new manners teacher

Palesa: (she raise her hand trying to slap Lee, but she held her hand) let go of my hand bitch

Nolitha:(landing a hot slap across Palesa's cheek) call me a bitch again and I'll wipe this grounds with your cheap weave.

Palisa:(holding his cheek) let's go girls

.Nina(pointing at us) I shall deal with you,

clearly you don't know me.

Ndoni: we are sorry Palesa

Nolitha: sorry wokunuka. We don't care if you are the Presidents daughter, your attitude stinks.

Palesa and her crew walked away and left us there. I was in complete shock

Nolitha: khawudle girl we need to get back to class.

Ndoni:let's go

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

[07/27, 12:30] Mk: Bonus insert

Nolitha

I hate Palesa and her lousy crew, especially for harassing Ndoni. I like her, she is sweet and drop dead gorgeous. Well am no push over and am sure as hell gonna put that Palesa in her place. My name is Nolitha Nkosi 18 doing my matric, I am a princess. Yes am from royalty, the only daughter of Zankuhle Nkosi my father (the king) and Nokubonga Nkosi my mother (the Queen) I have one brother Zwelibanzi Nkosi (the prince) he is 25 doing his PHd in England.

It was now after school and Ndoni and I were heading out the gate, Palesa was standing next to a black BMW and it seems like they were talking about us.

Ndoni: Palesa really likes drama, looks like she called in back up.

Nolitha: And who's that monkey (Ndoni

punched my shoulder playfully and we laughed)

Palesa and the guy approached us

Guy: hey! Who amongst the two of you brats slapped my sister (Palesa was just standing there folding her hands and watching)

Nolitha: that would be me

Ndoni: (annoyed) can we please go Lee

Nolitha: sure, I'll give you a ride.let's wait for the drive

As we were attempting to leave,the guy grabbed Noli's arm and slapped her

Guy: slap my sister again and I'll break your stupid little bones

Nolitha was crying and her cheek was now

red with finger marks

Ndoni: (hugging her friend and wiping her tears with her fingers) Am sorry my friend

Palesa and her brother headed to the car, as they were getting, in two black AMG;s stopped and and 4big scary tough guys came out and headed to us

Ndoni:(OMG! What have we done now!)

Guy1: Girl stand back from the princess please

Everyone was now watching as I just stood there holding onto Noli.

Nolitha:(with a breaking voice) its ok Jerry, she is my friend.

Guy2: My princess why are you crying?

Ndoni: (pointing at Palesa and her brother)

That guy slapped her

Palesa and her brother were still in the car watching what was going on.

Guy2: Get into the car my princess (she took nolitha;s bag to the car)

The two other guys opened the back seat and Lee and I got in.

The two guys were approaching the BMW with their hands on their guns.

Guy1: please step out of the car sir

Thabiso: what's all this about (he stepped out)

Guy1: Do you know that girl you slapped?

Thabiso: (looking scared) NO

Guy1: well slapping her was one big mistake. And your father shall feel her

fathers wrath.

Thabiso: my father is the Mayor

Guy2: Well my boy tell your father to expect a call from King Zanokuhle Nkosi. We left and the cars dropped me at home

Like and share

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

[07/27, 12:30] Mk: Insert 2

Narrated

After Lee and the guards dropped me at home, I went in the house and I was welcomed by the refreshing smell of fresh baked chocolate muffins. I smiled cause

they were my favorite. I went into the kitchen and gogo smiled at me

Gogo: Ndoniyamanzi Zulu! Take off your uniform first.

She was pointing the wooden spoon she was using my way and she was smiling.

Ndoni: hawu gogo, just one please(I made my puppy eyes)

Gogo: just one! Then upstairs Ndoni

Ndoni: thank you gran gran(I took one then I was heading to my room)

Gogo:Angibuliswanga njalo

Ndoni: (I turned back,walked to her then kissed her cheek) Sawubona gran gran. How was your day?

Gogo:My day was ok dear and your uncle

called,He lost his job so he will be moving here to stay with us.

Ndoni: OK gogo,will he be coming with his entire family?

Gogo: yes Nana

Ndoni: ok. I'll prepare the guest rooms then. I walked to my room,placed my bag in its place and changed into maroon trackpants,a white vest then put on my slippers then went downstairs to clean.

Gogo: your food is in the oven. I made your favorite

Ndoni: (smiling) spaghetti and meatballs

Gogo: who knows you better than me

Ndoni: ngyabonga gogo,but am full I will eat later.

Gogo: What ever sin food has committed against you, you have to forgive it my dear.

Ndoni: Haibo gogo! I just ate a whole muffin(I was sweeping the kitchen floor,not that the house was dirty but I clean everyday)

Gogo: Am going to take a nap.please make beef stew for diner.(she went to her room and left me to my chores)

Ndoni: ok Granny(I finished in the kitchen, defrosted the meat and moved to the lounge)

It was now 17h00 and I was done with the bedrooms,so I went to the kitchen to prepare dinner. I cooked beef stew and rice,finished then washed the dishes I was using. I went upstairs to fetch my hoodie since it was getting chilled.I put on my

hoodie then grabbed my phone and science textbook and headsets and went out.

knocked on grans door

Ndoni: gogo am going to the park,I will be back soon.

I walked out and headed for the park, got there and went to sit on the bench facing the lake. I put on my headsets and listen to a science tutorial while reading the same from my textbook. Then suddenly I felt this cool air around me, it was cold. then I felt my tattoo itching. Then there was a voice, it was coming from the lake.

Voice: Ndoniyamanzi my princess(I jumped from the bench and looked around)

Voice: A STORM IS BREWING MY PRINCESS! BE STRONG PRINCESS! BE STRONG!!!!

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

[07/27, 12:30] Mk: Insert 3

I was running like my life depended on it,panicking,out of breath and "scared" or should I say confused.As I was approaching home i could see gogo standing by the gate,probably worried.I opened the gate and held onto my knees just to catch my breath.

Gogo: Do you have any idea how worried I was?

Ndoni: (I kissed her cheek)Am sorry gogo,am here now and am OK.let's go in.

We got in the house and granny went straight to the kitchen to warm up dinner.

Gogo: Go shower then come eat.

Ndoni: thanks gran (I dragged my self to my room)

I ran the shower, got in and just stood there zoned out. WHAT IS GOING ON WITH ME, AM I LOSING MY MIND? WHO WAS THAT? AND WHY DID SHE CALL ME PRINCESS, WHAT STORM WAS SHE TALKING ABOUT? I snapped out of my thoughts and showered, I got out dried up and lotioned. I put on my summer pj's, my gown and slippers and went down for dinner

Gogo: The food is almost cold, what took you so long?

Ndoni:(I pulled out the chair and sat down)Am sorry gogo

Gogo:I warmed up muffin and milk for you,cause I know you and food are enemies

Ndoni:(I laughed) I do eat,just not always

We said grace then ate over a light conversation.

Gogo:The stew was amazing my dear

Ndoni.(clearing the table) I had a great teacher.

Gogo:Am off to bed,do not stay up too late.you have school tomorrow

Ndoni: I won't, Good night.

Gogo went to bed and I finished up in the kitchen, switched off the lights and went to my room.I brushed my teeth, prayed then

got into bed.

MEANWHILE AT THE NKOSI KINGDOM

The king was sitting in his study thinking

King:Khumalo needs to be taught a lesson and I know just the person to help me.

He took out his phone and dialled a number

Caller:(on the other side) Zulu hello

King: my dear old friend

Caller: Nkosi,what can I do for you?

King: I see you haven't changed at all,straight to business (he laughed)

Caller: Time is money my friend, time is money!

King: I need one of the best hackers you've got

Caller: I'll send you Razor by the end of the week. He is a master in that field.

King: Thank you my friend.

He ended the call and his study door opened and a maiden got in.

King: Speak Young maiden

Maiden: (with her head bowed) My king dinner is served

King: thank you young maiden, you may take your leave.

Maiden: Thank you my king (she bowed once more and left)

The king walked into the dining room, and the Queen and princess stood up in greeting

They all sat down and ate dinner and

laughing then they retired to their chambers

LIKE AND COMMENT

®Admin

#FLY

[07/27, 12:30] Mk: Insert 4

AT THE NKOSI KINGDOM

Nolitha

I wake up and dragged my lazy body to the bathroom, did my hygiene process and put on my uniform then went downstairs for breakfast.the king and queen were already seated and eating

Noli:(I bowed in greeting) Good morning my king and you my Queen

King: Keeper of my heart, good morning my princess

I pulled out a chair and sat down, dished out my breakfast then began to eat.

Queen: And I thought I was the keeper of your heart (smiling)

King: Jealousy will give you wrinkles my Queen

Queen: And you'd still love me with all those wrinkles

King: well my Queen, am gonna have to love and leave you. I have a meeting with the chief's council and I can't afford to be late for that.

He stood up, kissed both our cheeks and walked out to the cars

Queen: Oh before I forget, your brother is

coming back on Saturday

Noli:(I almost jumped on the table due to excitement) OMG! I can't believe this. I missed him so much

Queen: Now finish up, we do not want you late for school just because you are the princess

Noli:Done (I stood up and took the last sip from my juice) good bye mommy

Queen: Good bye princess. Don't get into trouble

I walked out to the car and Jerry drove me to school. Just as I got there Ndoni was already waiting for me by the gate

Ndoni: My princess

Noli: (I walked to her for a hug) call me that again and I will slap that beautiful face of

your so hard, not even your future husband will recognise you

Ndoni: You and drama thou. Anyway what has you this happy after all that drama yesterday

Noli:Girlfriend am not gonna let that bitch ruin my day

Ndoni:So are you gonna tell me what has you this happy or do you want me to slap it out of you.

We were laughing while walking to class.

Noli:my brother is coming back home on Saturday

Ndoni: WOW!I am so happy for you my friend, I know how much you missed him

We got in class and there was no sign of Palesa,her puppets were seated alone

looking so embarrassed. Classes began and the day went by as normal.

AT THE KHUMALO RESIDENCE

KHUMALO

Khumalo: (black with anger) Thabiso! He yelled. Palesa! get down here now.

The children got downstairs and stood at the table, heads down

Khumalo: I got a call from king Zanokuhle yesterday, care to explain Thabiso!

Palesa: We are sorry daddy

Thabiso: but dad the girl slapped Palesa and I didn't know she was the princess.

Khumalo: Do you stupid children know what you have done? DO YOU!

Thabiso:We are sorry dad

Khumalo:Both of you, get out of my face.NOW!

Palesa and her brother disappeared upstairs leaving their father trying to figure out a way out of this childish mess

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

[07/27, 12:30] Mk: Snippet of insert 5

Introducing new characters

Sipho Phakade

(Ndoni's uncle) I am a Bank manager, Or I used to be cause I was fired after the bank discovered that I have been embezzling huge sums of money. Am just glad they did not have me arrested thou they emptied my accounts and I am left with just a few thousands I had in my study at home. I have to make a plan and fast, I already called mom and told her I am coming home. my wife and I talked and she threw me a tantrum "either I make a plan or she walks". I can't afford to lose my wife, so I plan to poison mama then kill that little niece of my or even sell her off, I'd make millions off her. Am sure mama has a few millions in her account from my late fathers life cover. Ndoni is not really my niece, mama said she was an orphan from church, so

selling her off shouldn't be a burden on my heart. GOD FORGIVE ME FOR I AM ABOUT TO KILL

Razor(THE HACKER)

I got to the Nkosi kingdom and met with their king,he explained to me his problem and gives me all the details about the target then I bid my farewell and leave.

Razor: That palace looks like a church,their Queen must really consider revamping it to give it some life,And their security is so lame,I could just walk in there and shoot the entire Royal family and walk out unnoticed.But maybe I am too used to our kingdom, the Zulu kingdom. You would die just by attempting to get near our king. Security is so tight,not even a fly would

survive and the palace is a dream and huge. Anyway I was laying on my bed at the hotel, with all my equipment at hand. I wiped out all the Mayor's accounts in just four hours. EASY AS PIE!

Zwelibanzi Nkosi

I am finally going home, after a long 8 years in England. I am a qualified doctor and I have a girlfriend Talia and we have been dating for a year now. I am heir apparent the throne so I need to learn ways of my people and find a princess to marry, even if Talia was royalty I wouldn't marry her she is a gold digger I only keep her for pleasure, she is a sex freak and damn she does her thing. like I said I am 26 and a doctor. I am average in height, a size 32 on the waist I

am fair in color with abs to die for "sizzling hot" infact.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

COMING S n

Typing insert 5

®Admin

#FLY

[07/27, 12:30] Mk: Insert 5

Ndoni's house

Its Saturday early in the morning, thee day.my uncle and his family are moving in today.I wake up and do my morning hygiene process,then put on my black maxi dress and gold sandals.I then tie my hair into a neat bun,i can't help but wonder about the dream I had last night.Anyway I gloss my lips and go downstairs to start with lunch,I get to the kitchen and put on my apron.gogo went to fetch my uncle from the bus-station.I start with the starter,I make cheesy chips (chips coated in melted cheese sprinkled with rosemary herbs).

Then I make SUCCULENT GAMMON STEAK for the main course. I grill the gammon, top it with egg then I make potato wedges, peas and some green salad.

For dessert I make BANANA SPLIT. In dessert bowls I put my split bananas, then strawberry and vanilla ice cream then I put in some fruit cocktail. I then top with whipped cream and drizzle with chocolate sauce and set in the fridge. It's now 11 o'clock and I am done, I clean up the kitchen and wash all the dishes I was using. I am a mean cook, even if I say so myself. I made the table then run upstairs to freshen up.

Gogo: (opening the front door) finally we home my feet are killing me. She threw herself on the couch and my uncle followed.

Sipho: So much has changed since I left the house, it looks beautiful. (He dragged in their luggage) come in my ladies, this is our new home.

Veronica: Thank you honey and thank you too ma for letting us stay (she was faking a smile)

Gogo: It's no problem my dear. Then Enhle walked in (she was wearing white shorts, a blue crop top and white Nike sneakers, she had her earphones on)

Enhle: I am starving (she sat on the couch next to gogo)

Ndoni: (I could hear voices downstairs, they must be here. I quickly put on my shoes and rush downstairs to greet our guests.)

They were all seated in the lounge, I walked

to them and kissed gogo's cheek then extended my hand to uncle Siphon.

Ndoni: welcome home uncle

Siphon: Sawubona mshana, usukhule kangaka (he was drooling)

Ndoni: Phela malume, you have been gone forever

Siphon: I am back now (his eyes were undressing me)

Ndoni: (I extended my hand to veronica) Sawubona auntie

Vero: ooh please call me Vero, you make me sound so old (she rolled her eyes)

Ndoni: (I turned to greet enhle) hi enhle

Enhle: I am starving, hope you made some food (she said that with so much attitude, I

wanted to slap her)

Ndoni: And I am your maid maybe!

Sipho: Ndoni be nice!

Ndoni: Hayi malume!she is being mean,i am no maid

Sipho: She is just tired

Gogo: tired my left disable foot,ubolile lomtwanakho Sipho Yoh!

Ndoni: anyway lunch is ready,we can go eat.

Everybody went to the dinning table,we said grace then ate in silence. After we were done I cleared the table and went to wash the dishes.

Gogo: the food was amazing,thank you baby.

Ndoni:(smiling) thank you gogo

Gogo: Enhle ain't you gonna help Ndoni with the dishes?

Enhle:(annoyed) what! With these nails(she had long manicured pink nails) Am tired,am going to my room (she left)

Gogo:Awunangane Siphon maan as for wena koti,teach your brat some manners(gogo was red with anger)

Vero: My daughter is no brat,she is probably just tired,so please give her a break!jeez

Veronica threw her napkin on the table and left to their room.

Siphon: sweetheart please,I am sure my mother didn't mean it like that

Gogo:(claps once) Now I see who wears the pants in this relationship!

Siphon: Ma please!

He followed her wife leaving gran in the dining room alone

Ndoni: its OK gogo,am almost done,go to watch some tv

Gogo(she stood up and came to kiss my cheek)I'll go read my by blue in my room.

Ndoni: Enjoy gogo

Gogo left and I finished up and went to my room and just lazed around on my bed with nothing to do.

.

SOMEWHERE IN TOWN

MAYOR KHUMALO

The mayor and his family were having dinner at a three star restaurant.

Hlengi: Thank you darling, the food was nice and I didn't feel like cooking today

Khumalo: (wiping his mouth) That's what husband's are for my love (he winked.)

Thabiso: Ooh dad, I need a new car

Khumalo: You apologise to that girl first

Hlengi: (stern yet calm) And you better apologise Thabiso, I want no enemies

Palesa: what's so special about this people anyway (she rolled her eyes)

Hlengi: Do not roll your eyes on your father Palesa!

Palesa: (looking down) Am sorry mom.

Khumalo: They are royalty Palesa and her father has connection with people from high places. people who can turn our lives

sour very fast.

Thabiso: but dad you are also connected

Khumalo: not enough to go into war with royalty

Hlengi:As for you(pointing at Palesa) you better lose your stinking attitude,when you see that girl at school I want you to walk the other way.

Palesa: But mom.....

Hlengi: No buts and you are grounded for two weeks

Thabiso:can we go now please

Khumalo:OK son(he raised his hand,calling the waiter)

Waiter:Do you want to order anything sir?

Khumalo:No thank you,can we have the bill

please

Waiter: Coming right up sir

The waiter left and came back with the bill, the mayor handed him his card. he swiped the card and the mayor punched in his pin

Waiter: Am sorry sir but it declined

Khumalo: (eyes popped out) what? That's highly impossible. try it again.

The waiter tried against three times with the same results.

Khumalo: Try this one (he handed the waiter another card)

Waiter: Am sorry sir (tired from swiping empty cards) Do you maybe have cash or should I call the manager?

Khumalo:(angry and embarrassed) Do you know who I am!call your manager for what now

Waiter: I am sorry sir,I am just doing my job

Hlengi:its OK sir,we will pay cash.

Hlengiwe paid the bill to avoid the commotion that was now happening.everyone in the resturant was staring,some even taking pics

Khumalo:let's go

They all left the hotel, got into their car and drove straight home.they got home and the kids went straight to their rooms.

Khumalo:I have never been this embarrassed in my whole life!(he was shouting).what the hell!

Hlengi:stop shouting khumalo and fix this

mess.am going to bed.

As he was to follow his wife, his phone beeped it was a message notification.

Message: YOU HAVE BEEN WARNED!

Khumalo. What the fuck!

Like and share

®admin

[07/27, 12:30] Mk: Insert 6

Its Sunday morning and I have to get up and prepare for church. I get up and take a shower, then wear my white long sleeve bodysuit with sparkle details at the front, my white knee height pencil skirt and finish the look with a black blazer and black heels.

I tie my natural hair and gloss my lips, since

am not into makeup. I grab my bag, phone and bible and head downstairs.

Ndoni:(walking down the stairs)Morning family

Everyone was here except for gogo,probably still getting ready.I head to the kitchen to make her a sandwich

Enhle: What time is breakfast

Ndoni: Excuse me?

Enhle: I said: "what time is breakfast?"

Ndoni:(I chuckled) The minute you get your lazy ass off that couch and make some

Gogo:(walking downstairs) Am done

Ndoni: (I kiss her cheek) I made you a sandwich

Gogo:Thank you my dear(she sat down to

eat)Ooh morning my children

Them: Morning

Sipho: Aah Ma,are you going somewhere?

Gogo:(standing up to rinse her glass and plate)Its Sunday my son,we going to church.

Sipho: Ooh and what time will you guys be back?

Gogo:Around 14h00,why do you ask?

Sipho:I..I was mmm I, I was wondering about food(embarrassed)

Ndoni:(laughing hard)Haike! Lord please come down,I will organise money for your return flight. Yoh!

Gogo:(ready to go)You asking me,your mother about food,while you have two grown ass woman sitting there(she pointed

at Veto and Enhle)

Ndoni:let's go gogo,we don't want to miss the morning prayer

Gogo:Good bye people and Makoti please prepare dinner.

You could see the shock on their faces as we walked out.

Vero:(putting her feet on the coffee table)
You better order in cause the is noway in hell am I cooking

Sipho: (shocked)with what money sweetheart, you know we are broke.

Vero:fine I'll cook.but you better do something about this old hag you call a mother,I can't stand her.

Sipho:Am on it.I spoke to that doctor friend of mine and he said he will deliver the pills

next week,I will then switch them with her heart medication.

Vero:(smiling) Good.now let me go shower then start with dinner.

She gave siphos the remote and left

THE NKOSI KINGDOM

The family was seated having breakfast and chatting

King: Where is my prince?

Noli: I do not know father but he is not in his chambers, I checked.

The door opened, in got Zwelibanzi looking all shades of hot.he was wearing black adidas trackpands,a black adidas vest and white airmax sneakers. He had a water bottle at hand and a towel around his neck

Zweli:(grabbing a slice of toast)Good morning my king and you my Queen.

Queen: Go shower first maan

Noli:(giggling) Yeah bro,you all sweaty and stuff

Zweli:(hugging his sister really tight) I missed you too chubby cheeks

Noli:Eeeww Zwe man let go

Zweli: OK let me go shower since no one wants me here.

King:Make it fast my prince,we need to discuss your welcome home ceremony

Zweli rushed to his chambers then came back to join the family

Zweli:(pinching Noli's cheek)You need to join me at gym little sis,your cheeks look

like balloons

Noli:Daddy please talk to him ooh(sulking)

King:Zwelibanzi Nkosi leave my princess alone

Zweli:(raising his hands in surrender) sorry my king

King:As I was saying we are going to have a welcome back ceremony for you next week.we will inform our ancestors that you are back home and ready to learn the ways of our people

Zweli:OK father

King :Then we gonna invite royal families to join us in the after celebration,then maybe you will meet your wife

Zweli:(almost choking on his juice) Woah!a wife,can't I settle in first

Queen: There will be plenty of time to settle in my prince. just be open minded and see if you will like any of the princesses

Zweli: I will try mother

Noli: Can I invite my friend to the party?

Queen: Yes my dear you can

Noli: Thank you my Queen

Queen: Let me go get started on the guest list

King: Please make sure the Ngwenyama kingdom is on top of that list

Queen: Without a doubt my husband, pity they do not have a princess

King: You can say that again my Queen

Noli: Why is their kingdom called Ngwenyama kingdom?

King:That's because their throne guardian is a lion

Noli:(eyes popped out)As in a live lion?

Queen:Yes my princess, you will probably see it at your brothers celebration

Noli:Woah!They are coming with a lion here?

King:The lion goes anywhere the king goes

Noli:Now this I have to see

Zweli:I admire that kingdom, like people worship the ground they walk on

King:That's one powerful kingdom in South Africa

Queen:And humble too

Zweli:Well family let me leave you,am meeting with my old friends to catch up

King:And I have a few phone calls to

make,I'll be in my study.

Just then the guard walked in with with the kings newspaper, he handed it to the king and left.

Front page headlines:

MAYOR KHUMALO LEFT BROKE AND COLD!

King:(smiling) That should make you swallow some humble pie Mr Mayor

BACK AT NDONI'S HOUSE

Vero was in the kitchen cooking and the kitchen looked like it was strike by lightning

Sipho:(watching soccer)What are you making sweetheart?

Vero:Samp and oxtail

Sipho:(worried cause he knows his wife can't cook)It smells delicious love

Ndoni and gogo walked in from church

Gogo:Holy ghost!what happened to my kitchen?

Ndoni:(I giggled then went upstairs to change)

Vero:How was church Ma?

Gogo: It was uplifting. Am going to nap,call me when dinner is ready.

Ndoni:(I got to my room and changed into my black leggings and a baggy t-shirt black too.I put on my black vans and head out)I am going to the park,I'll be back in time for dinner.

Sipho:We won't wait for you

I walked to the park and sat at my usual spot.I put on my headsets and listened to some music.suddenly I could feel that cold

breeze

Ndoni: Who are you?

Voice: My princess

Ndoni: Who are you and what do you want from me?

Voice: It's not time yet my princess, just be patient and remember to pray for a storm is brewing

Ndoni: What Storm, please tell me

Voice: I will protect you my princess just be strong

Ndoni: (I could feel the cold air fading and the voice kept quiet)

I walked home and everyone was seated for dinner, gogo was walking down the stairs.

We all sat down and said grace and dished

up.

Gogo:Pack back to sender! Makoti,are you trying to kill us?

Sipho:What's wrong Ma?

Gogo:Is this what you eat Sipho

Ndoni:(I put the spoon in my mouth)Geez!
The samp was raw and too salty,the oxtail was rubbery, the spices were too much.

Vero:I spend the entire afternoon cooking, atleast eat

Gogo:You!

Ndoni:(I got up and made gogo a sandwich and I just left to bed)

Enhle:You think you know everything, MXM

Gogo: Leave my child alone,she can cook.what can you do?

Enhle:Am off to bed mxm

Gogo:And who's gonna finish this poison
your mother cooked

Sipho:Ma please

Gogo finished her sandwich and went to
bed.

Ndoni:(I showered,put on my pj's prayed
then slept)

Wake up my princess,wake-up!

I opened my eyes and this huge lion was
standing in front of me

Voice:do not be scared my princess

I was scared shaking and unable to breath.

I wake up soaking wet

Ndoni:Thanks God,it was just a dream!

LIKE AND SHARE

©Admin

[07/27, 12:31] Mk: "FLASHBACK"

Nomasonto Zulu

After giving birth to Ndoniyamanzi,I explained my situation to one of my trusted loyal maiden.

Noma: (crying) I can't to it Nokwanda,I can't.just look at her,look! So peaceful and innocent.

Nokwanda: I understand my Queen

Noma: Maybe I should just pack up,take my child and leave the country (sobbing)

Nokwanda: No my queen you can't,I might have a plan

Noma:(wiping her tears with the back of her

hand) Speak Nokwanda!

Nokwanda: My queen. I know of this woman in my village, she is God fearing caring and she adores children. We can take the princess there.

Noma; Doesn't this woman have her own children?

Nokeanda; She has a son my Queen, all grown up and lives with his own family in the city.

Noma: OK Nokwanda, we do not have much time, we need to hurry.

I write a letter explaining why I had to do what I was doing, enclosed a blank cheque and handed it to Noland together with the baby .

The king was away on business and he was

returning tomorrow.

When he got back I put on my vest performance act and convinced him that our baby had died,he believed me.

Three days after that Mkhuseleli our guardian killed Dabulamazulu.Mkhuseleli is a lion.

Five years later I conceived and gave birth to a son,Lwandle Prince Zulu.I had complications with that pregnancy and we were advised against any attempt to have more babies.I know I should have told my husband that our daughter was alive after Dabulamazulu died,but I was scared.

I know my daughter will hate me,but God knows I did all this for her safety. I do keep in touch with Mrs Sangweni and I send R50.000 each month,gogo says its too much yet I insist.

My name is Nomasonto Arabella Zulu,a Queen, a multi billionaire and CEO of Ngwenyama Advertising. I have another company called Yamanzi oil it is registered under Ndonis name.it is run by an interim CEO till I manage to reunite with my daughter.I am ruthless and I kill without a blink of an eye,if anyone dares to hurt my family or stand in my way.Mrs Sangweni sent me pictures of my daughter recently,and I must admit she looks all shades of beautiful, mostly like me yet she has her fathers eyes .

"END OF FLASHBACK".

INSERT 7 COMING SOON

LIKE AND COMMENT

Admin®

[07/27, 12:31] Mk: Insert 7

Its Monday morning and as I was about to get up,I had this strange feeling. I felt like there were eyes piercing through my skin.I open my eyes and boom! There stood uncle sipho.

Ndoni:(I jump off the bed)Malume what are you doing in my room?

Sipho;(with a scary smile)Relax Ndo. I just came to wake you up,we don't want you late for school now do we

Ndoni:(very uncomfortable) Oooh thank you Sipho left the room and I went to shower.

Ndoni:(thinking)Now this is very creepy.why was uncle standing in my room,staring at me while I sleep?If he wanted to wake

me,why not just shake me?I should start locking my door. I snapped out of my thoughts, showered and put on my uniform.I grabbed my stuff and went downstairs. Gogo was in the kitchen making oats for breakfast,I walked to her and kissed her cheek.

Ndoni:My favorite gogo in the whole wide world

Gogo:(smiling) Good morning to you too my dear.

I sat down and gogo dished out the oats for me,I stood up to tech some honey since I take my oats with honey instead of sugar.I sat down and ate.

Gogo:Am glad you eating, instead of having an apple as breakfast

Ndoni:(smiling) Am just hungry gogo,seeing that I went to bed with an empty stomach last night following the disastrous dinner by aunty Vero.

Gogo:(laughing)Do not remind me my dear,you see that one is a "shame Queen"

Ndoni:(I laughed)Its "slay queen" gogo

Gogo:Ai ndoni,there was nothing slay about that food,it was a shame.

We were talking and laughing when uncle siphon walked downstairs

Siphon:Morning family

Us:Good morning

Gogo:Isn't your wife registering Enhle at school today,why are they not down yet?

Siphon:They will be down just now.So what's

for breakfast?

Ndoni:(I stood up to go Wash my bowl))

Oats

Sipho:My family and I hate oats.

Gogo:Haiké!you and your family can have last night's dinner for breakfast,seeing that nobody ate it.

Sipho:Come on Ma!give Veronica a chance, she is trying.

Gogo:I have nothing against your wife,she could try teaching that brat you call a daughter some manners,and maybe try polishing her cooking skills a bit

I took my phone from the table,bent and picked up my bag,I could see uncle with a quarter of my eye,he was undressing me and that made me really uncomfortable. But

then maybe I am reading way too much into this, since I never had to live with any male person. it has always been me and gogo.

Ndoni: Good bye gogo (I kissed her cheek)

Sipho: No hug for your uncle, come on

Ndo (he opened his arms for a hug)

Ndoni: (I went for the hug) Good bye uncle

He was just holding me too tight and breathing on my neck, it was creepy. I took an apple and left for school.

.

NGWENYAMA KINGDOM

The queen was seated in the lounge, with her feet on the couch. The King walked in, stopped and looked at Hus wife for a second and smiled

Labga:(thinking out loud)Damn I love this woman.

He walked to his wife and kissed her forehead.

Langa:The queen of my castle

Noma:My king.I did not even hear you walk in.

She closed her laptop,stood up and gave her husband one passionate kiss

Langa(He responded and things were getting heated.he pulled away)Woah my lady!let's save this for later.

Noma:(fixing her husbands tie)This was to make sure you muss me while am away I. England.

Langa:(kissed again)I always miss you my lady,always

Langa:We received an invitation from Nkosi's kingdom.they are having a welcome ceremony for their prince.

Noma:When is the ceremony

Langa:This Saturday

Noma:Pity I can't come with you,I need this deal of expanding YAMANZI OIL to England finalized.

Langa:I know my lady,I will apologise for your absence.

Noma:I will send a gift to their Queen to apologise

Langa:(one last kiss on the forehead)I have to go now my live,I will see you later

Noma:Please tell Anita(PA)to book you and the guards into a hotel.

Langa:(walking away)I will my dear

Noma:And sweetheart tell her to inform the hotel about Mkhusele

Langa:(smiling and shaking his head)I love you too sweetheart

The king left and the queen went back to her laptop.

LUNCH TIME AT SCHOOL

Noli and Ndoni were seated under a tree near the playgrounds having their lunch.

Noli:We are having a party at the palace this week.and you my beautiful friend are invited

Ndoni:(shocked)What?me to the palace?

Noli:Yes you and we going dress shopping on Wednesday after school

Ndoni:Wow,I can't believe that I will be

dining with royalty

We were laughing and talking

Noli:Wait till you meet my brother,he is hot I tell you

Ndoni:Yeah!Yeah!I will believe that when I see him

Just then Palesa and her puppets walked passed us,making remarks

Palesa:Bloody thieves

Noli:Are you by any chance talking to us?(with a raised eyebrow)

Lizzy:Are you maybe deaf.Mxm

Ndoni:Come in guys,this is becoming boring now

Oalesa:And weba bloody nobody, who said you could speak

Ndoni:(standing up to look at her)Now listen here Palesa or whatever your name is.I have had it up to here(pointing at my throat)with your nonsense.taking it doesn't mean am scared of you,I just love peace.now keep pushing my buttons and I swear,I will rearrange that face of yours.mxm

Palesa:I see you have grown wings,let's go girls.

Noli:Yeah do leave before our lunch turns stale due to your stinking attitudes

Palesa and her crew left and we continued making plans for the party.lunch was over and we went back to class.

BACK AT HOME

Sipho:I have to get that girl alone in the

house,she is so hot damn!I can't wait to have my way with her.

Like and comment

Admin®

Y'ALL

[07/27, 12:31] Mk: Insert 8

Ndoni's house

Its Wednesday morning and I am as exited as hell.today Nolitha and I are going shopping for dresses to wear at the party.The thing is I haven't told gogo about the party yet,am not worried thou I know she will allow me to go.I also need to ask her for some money for a new dress,I have to look the part.Its not everyday one gets to dine with royalty phela!

I wake up and sing my way to the bathroom, I shower, lotion then put on my school uniform. I grab my school bag and cellphone then head downstairs.

Everyone is already seated and eating, Enhle is in her new school uniform, but damn that's no skirt. It's so skimpy you can practically see tips of her buttocks. Back to minding my own business. Ndoni: Good morniiiiing my lovely family

Them: Morning

I take my seat and pour myself some milk

Gogo: Ndoni kodwa! Is that all you having

Ndoni: (smiling) Yes gogo, am not really hungry

Enhle. She just likes attention lona!

Ndoni: The only thing that likes attention

here,its that skimpy excuse of a skirt you wearing.mxm

Vero: There's no harm in looking sexy

Gogo: You call that sexy?You!.It looks sluty to me

Enhle:(throwing her spoon on the table)You see mom,no one wants me in this house.its always Ndoni this,Ndoni that.I hate it here

Vero:Sipho you better do something,Enhle is your daughter,a granddaughter in this house.I won't let her take last place.

With that said Veronica left the table and matched upstairs.

Sipho: Enhle apologise please and Ma please cut her some slack, she is still adjusting to this new environment.

Gogo: She should try adjusting her skirt and

that wife of yours should find a job.I can't have a grownup in pj's in my house all day

Sipho: Kodwa Ma

Gogo: I have said my piece

Ndoni: Gogo. I have been invited to a party at the palace this Saturday.can I please go?

Gogo: No problem my dear

Ndoni: Acan I please get a new dress and possibly some shoes too(making puppy eyes)

Gogo: I'll hand you the card so you can get what you need

Ndoni: You are the best gran in the word(I kissed her cheek)

Gogo:my cheek will turn red Ndoni,you must stop with all this kissing(smiling)

Ndoni: Am better get going,I don't wanna be late.

I stood up and grabbed my bag and went for the door

Sipho: Ndo please wait for your cousin, she still needs to get used to the place.

Ndoni: No problem,let's go Enhle

Enhle:I'll find my way to school thank you
I opened the door and left.

THE KHUMALO RESIDENCE

Hlengiwe was in the kitchen making breakfast,Palesa in her room and Thabiso well only God knows ,cause he did not sleep home last night.Khumalo has been hiding from journalists the whole week.Finally

Khumalo decides to go to work after his PA called and informed him about an urgent board meeting

Hlengi: About time you get out there and fix this mess.

Khumalo: Not today Hlengiwe please. The mayoral office has called me in for a meeting, then am going to the bank to get to the bottom of this whole nonsense.

Hlengi: Good cause I am tired of nursing your bruised ego, on top of those two brats of yours.

Khumalo: Ooh! they are my kids now
Hlengiwe, mine!

Hlengi: I have been telling you that this kids are out of line, and you always throwing your money at them wasn't helping

Khumalo: You know what,am out of here(He walked away)

Hlengi: What about breakfast manje.

Khumalo:(opening the door)I just lost my appetite!

Hlengi:Yoh!

Palesa came down for breakfast and they both left after a while.Palesa was dropped off at school while Hlengiwe drove to her work,where she works as an events coordinator.

MAYORAL OFFICE'S

BOARDROOM

All the board members were seated and looking so serious, they all had straight

faces

Mr Smith: Gentleman, welcome. Thank you all for honoring the invite at such short notice. due to the seriousness of the matter at hand, making it difficult for major Khumalo to read the outcome of the meeting.

Mr Smith: Gentlemen, welcome. Thank you all for honoring this meeting at such short notice. But due to the seriousness of the matter at hand, this meeting had to happen.

Mr Vilakazi: We may proceed please.

Mr Smith: It has come to our attention that Mr Major here, has been embezzling funds allocated to his ward. the treasury department have confirmed that all accounts are wiped clean. and with Mr Major the only custodian to the release of

funds,well all fingers point to him.

Mr Matthews: Care to explain Mr Major

By then,Mr Kgumalo was all sweaty and shifting in his chair uncomfortable.

Khumalo: (he coughs to clear his throat) I promise gentleman, I did not do this.I believe I am being framed or a victim if some scam.I ask that I be given some time to get to the bottom of this.

Mr Smith: Give us facts Khumalo,not hearsay. You are the only person with direct access to that money.

Khumali: That's what am trying to find out.please give me time,I promise I'll fix this.

Mr Smith: I am sorry but the board has decided to suspend you effective as from now. Pending the investigation for 3months

without pay.

Khumalo: Come on gentleman, this is me here. how am I supposed to survive without pay

Mr Smith: You are hereby requested to pack your belongings and leave everything that belongs to the state behind. from your black credit card, your laptop, your car and your access card.

Khumalo: (in disbelief) Gentleman please, you all know I could not have possibly done this!

Mr Smith: Hope you use this 3 months wisely Mr Khumalo, and get us some answers. Or face criminal charges. Meeting adjourned!

They all stood up and left Mr Khumalo

alone in the boardroom. He had his head buried in his hands.

Khumalo: I have to get to the bottom of this and the only person who can help me do that is Peter. NB Peter is a private investigator (P.I)

Khumalo took out his phone and dialled Peter.

Peter: Mr major, how can I be off help?

Khumalo: I need your services man, and fast or am gonna end up sleeping under the bridges.

Peter: E-mail me all the relevant info and I'll get started on it right away.

Khumalo: Done

He hangs up and sends the email to Peter. from card numbers to the number

that sent him the SMS after the money disappeared.

He then packed up Hus belongings from his used to be office.He walked out and called a cab home.

BACK AT SCHOOL

Ndoni

It was after school and I was rushing out the gates heading home.

Well Nolitha did not come to school today,she ddid call telling me we will meet at the mall after school.

I got home and went straight to my room,I changed into a short floral dress and white sandals.I let my hair loss,took my hand bag and phone and walked to gogo's room.She

was seating on her bed reading her Bible as always.I knocked and she orded me in.

Ndoni: Hello gogo. Am back

Gogo:(handing me the card)Here you go my baby, the pin code is your birth month.

Ndoni: Thanks gogo(I kissed her cheek and ran out)I love you gogo.

GREENFIELD MALL

I got to the kall and called Noli,she told me she was at spur.

I walked to spare and spotted Noli by the window,as I was trying to walk to her I bumped into this guy.

Ndoni:(picking up my phone from the floor)
I am so sorry,I didn't see you.am sorry

The guy just stood there looking at me,like he was reading my mind through my eyes

Ndoni: Are you OK sir

Guy: (snapping out of it) Uhmm....am fine,you just look familiar. What's your name?

Ndoni: My name is Ndoniyamanzi Zulu and I am really sorry about what just happened

Guy: Its fine (he walked out)

I walked over to Lee,she stood up for a hug and we sat down.

Noli: What was that about?

Ndoni: Ooh that,art nothing really. I just bumped into that guy and I was apologising.

Noli: ohk,he is kind of hot thou(she laughed) and those muscles

Ndoni: Arg mean Lee, get your mind out the gutter.

Noli: OK let's order then.

We ordered some ribs and fries, then opted for milkshakes.

The guy walked to his car and got in

Razor: Could this just be similarities? I know somehow people look the same, but that was just too similar. It was like I was standing right in front of the younger version of the Queen, and those eyes calm and soft, yet scary and cold deep within. They demand respect, more like looking into the Kings eyes. Luckily they were sitting by the window, I managed to take a few pics, I need yo keep my eyes on that girl. I don't know why, but she just made me notice her.

I put my phone away and drive off to the hotel.

LIKE&COMMENT

ADMIN®

#LOVE-y'all

[07/27, 12:31] Mk: Insert 9

Ndoni's house

How did I even get here?how did I not see all this coming,I mean I had it all the money,the maids and the cars.Yet here I am down and out,back at my mothers house.The very same mother I left behind when success came my way, I forgot she even existed yet today she took me in and welcomed me back into her home.I left this house just a 3 roomed house,today its so

huge am even killing my own mother. Damn life is a bitch!

Veronica walked into the lounge and sits next to her husband.

Vero: I hope you not going all soft on me now

Sipho: (snapping out of his thoughts) Ooh hi, I didn't even hear you walk in.

Vero: What has you so serious?

Sipho: Nothing sweetheart, I was just weighing my options.

Vero: I hope so cause the pills arrive tomorrow and in 3days you and I will be official owners of everything

Sipho: yeah, am just sad it has come to this

Vero: Everything is yours anyway, we are

just speeding up the process.

Sipho: I hear you.

They sat in the lounge and continued watching TV

AT SCHOOL

I can't wait to see you in that dress my friend, it looks so gorgeous. with that body of yours, you gonna be flames hot.

It was after school and we were standing by the gate, waiting for Nolitha's driver.

Noli: Why are you so mysterious about the dress anyway.

Ndoni: (laughing) now you being dramatic, you saw the dress

Noli: Yeah but I wanted to see the dress on

you

Ndoni: well my dear princess,for that you gonna have to wait till tomorrow.

Noli: Yeah...yeah whatever.

Mr Thompson's car drove passed us,and boom! Palesa in the front seat all cosy and smiling.

Noli: what the hell?

Ndoni: Clearly she is sleeping with the teacher.

Noli: MXM! The nerve of that girl thou.Mr Thompson is old enough to be her father!

Ndoni: As if she cares.Palesa would do anything for money and fame I tell you.

Nolitha's driver arrived and they offered to drop me off at home.

WHITE GARDENS HOTEL

RAZOR'S ROOM

He was sitting on top of the bed, with all his guns splashed on the bed. He was polishing them. He was disturbed by an email notification on his open laptop by the bed side.

Razor: Well..well..well this is gonna be fun!

Someone is trying to trace the offshore account I used to transfer all the Major's money into.

Well let me make things easier for you "rookie".

I disabled all security measures, deactivated all the wires on the safety wall and unencrypted all passwords and waited for this

person to get all he wanted.

It took them long enough, but he was finally in. As soon as he was in I sent him an encrypted message with a laughing skull:
COME GET ME IF YOU CAN MR PETER
ZUNGU!

Razor: I haven't been on a killing spree in a long time, I miss the thrill. This should be fun.

He packed his guns away and poured himself a glass of whiskey with a smirk on his face.

NGWENYAMA KINGDOM 18SNL

The king was sitting in his study going through some files on his desk. The queen walked in and stood by the door, she was wearing a long white coat.

She cleared her throat to get the king's attention.

King:(smiling) The lady of my castle

Queen:Time for some TLC my husband

The queen untied his coat and it dropped to the floor, revealing her almost naked body.

Her smooth yellow skin and flawless glow. she was wearing a see through black lace underwear and matching bra.

King(standing up to meet his lady) Holy shit!
Come to daddy

He held her waist and started kissing her passionately, the kiss got so heated up that the queen now had her legs wrapped around the king's waist. Without breaking the kiss, the king walked towards his desk clearing some space to place his

lady. Everything that was on the desk landed on the floor.

He finally broke the kiss and went down on her, leaving trails of wet kisses all over her body until he reached the "castle". He rubbed on her clit, with his thumb while his other hand was rubbing on her breast

Queen: Ahhh...mmh...oooh....yessss

He took off her lace panty which was now dripping wet from pleasure. He went in and muffed her castle till she was screaming and moaning with pleasure

Queen: Aaahmmmmh..aah....yes my king, oooh....right there, please don't stop!

Wild sensations were running through her entire body, her legs began vibrating uncontrollable. She let out all her juices into

his mouth,he looked up and smiled.

He came up to her mouth and kissed her

King:damn you taste good my lady, she smiled shyly.

She stood from the desk and went down on her knees taking her husbands " spear" into her mouth.

Heavy breathing,moans and groans filled the room.if not for the room being sound proof,I bet all the maids and guards in the house would be horny by now.

She was now going faster,sucking his spear with her tongue playing on the tip of the spear, he was going insane with pleasure.

King: Yeah...aaaah....fuck that feels so good, as he was about to cum,he pulled out of her mouth and pulled her up for a kiss,he turned

her around and held on her waist.

Her hands were now balanced on the desk with her husband behind her. He entered her slowly, feeling all the warmth and comfort of her castle welcoming him. She let out a loud moan and he placed wet kisses on her spine, going all the way up.

He upped the pace and went faster, the moans got louder and the groans stronger. After a while she reached her climax, followed by her husband a few minutes later.

Legs wrapped around his waist, he picked up his wife carrying her to the bathroom in the study. They showered and went upstairs to the main bedroom.

King; (with a smile) That was one hot intimate session

Queen:I needed some for the trip they laughed.

The queen took out her guns from the secret room and started packing them in the secret compartment in her briefcase,she closed the secret compartment and packed some files on top.

Queen:(closing the case) Done!

King:(smiling) business trip or killing spree?

Queen:Just in case

King: You and guns! Its kinda sexy thou.

Queen: I know you love my ruthless and gangster side

They were both leaving,the queen to England with 6 guards and the king to the royal ceremony with 16guards and Mkhuseli.

BACK AT Ndoni'S HOUSE

I can not believe my own son is planning to kill me! Gogo was on her way to the kitchen for a glass of water,when she heard her son and his wife speaking. She dices to listen in.She nearly fainted when she heard what they were talking about.

Gogo:(teary eyes)I need to let the queen know that I am not safe.she might be able to help me.Lord!what have I done to my son?All this cruelty for money he doesn't even know were it came from.

Like & comment

@Admin®

[07/27, 12:31] Mk: Insert 10

The Nkosi kingdom

Its 6am in the morning and the palace is in chaos,with everyone running around making last minute preparations for the princes welcome ceremony.The queen was shouting orders every 5seconds."Can somebody please get fresh flowers from the garden,this things here are dead. And "Tell the chef to hurry up with that breakfast." Breakfast will be served in the garden,some of the royals will be joining us.Zweli walked down the stairs,he was in his black Nike trackpants and kicks with a white Nike vest.He had his towel,it was clear he was going out for a jog.

Zweli: Geez! Mama.one would swear the

president of the united states was coming here.you need to relax.

Queen: Well my dear son,the president of the united states has nothing on King Zulu and his lady.I need everything to be perfect.

Zweli took out a water bottle from the fridge and walked towards the door.

Queen: You better not be going out
Zwelibanzi

Zweli: I'll be back in an hour mom please,I need to blow off some steam.

Queen:(Raising her hands in surrender)Why do we bother to have a gym in this palace if you gonna run around the streets like a commoner!

Zweli; Bye my queen.

He opened the for and ran out,leaving the

queen barking orders at everyone.

Queen: This kids are gonna be the death of me I tell you!

Nolitha was in her chambers calling her only friend.

Noli: He I sweetheart

Ndoni: My princess (she giggled cause she knows Lee hates being called that)

Noli: Am might just have to slap that name out off your system(she was smiling)

Ndoni:Whatever! Why are you calling so early, is everything OK?

Noli:Everything is cool,I just wanted to let you know that I will send you a driver to pick you up at 3:30

Ndoni: I can call a cab my friend,don't worry

Noli: A cab! in that dress, I don't think so. Now pack all your stuff we will get ready together

Ndoni: okay

Noli: I will even get my brother to bake you those muffins you like so much

Ndoni: Am sure the prince has got plenty of important things to do than bake will muffins

Noli: He enjoys being in the kitchen, he won't mind

Ndoni: I doubt

"Nolitha Nkosi, if you do not get yourself down here in the next 5 minutes, I swear this palace am gonna set on fire". That was the queen shouting from downstairs.

Noli: Sweetheart I better get going before

the dragon comes in here breathing fire.

Ndoni: See you soon my friend.

The hung up and Nilitha went downstairs to see why her mother wanted her to come down

NDONI'S HOUSE

I wake up and put on my gown and slippers,its Saturday and I do not have school.I change my bed sheets and covers and put on clean snow white ones,I love the colour white.I put the sheets and covers I changed into the laundry basket and take them to the laundry room,put them in the machine and switch it on.I get to my room and open my closet and take a good look at

my dress just hanging in there,so incredibly gorgeous." Damn girl!you gonna look breath taking".

I head to the bathroom and opt for a bath.After my long hot bath I lotion and put on my black maxi dress and slippers and walk downstairs to make breakfast.The house is quiet looks like am the only one up.I get to the kitchen,put on my apron and start with breakfast.I decided on a full English breakfast since it was Saturday. From toast to bacon, sausages and scrambled eggs.I even made some fruit salad. I finish then set the table and wash the dishes I used,gogo hates a messy kitchen.

Gogo walked down the stairs with a smile on her face.

Gogo: I could tell by the smell that my princess was cooking.

She come and kissed my cheek and washed her hands in the sink.

Ndoni: Good morning gran gran

Gogo:(sitting down on the table) good morning sunshine.this looks delicious

Ndoni: Something for my gogo,you had to eat oat's all week for breakfast.you needed a treat

Gogo:Hei mntanani! Its hard living with two "shame Queen's" shaming my whole house and their useless puppet nodding and smiling to everything they say.

Ndoni:(giggling) Its not that bad gogo

Gogo: Its not bad mntanami,its a disgrace.Not to mention that little lazy bum

who walked around naked.

We were giggling with laughter when uncle and his wife walked downstairs, they were happy today all smiles and all. But Gogo's mood changed, more like she was disgusted.

Them: Good morning wonderful people

Us: Good morning

They sat down and after a while Enhle came down, still in her pj's. She sat down

Gogo: Silele nawe yini wena gundane(rat)

Enhle: Good morning

Everyone dished out for themselves while I opted for the fruit salad.

Enhle: I like my egg's Sunny-side up! (She rolled her eyes)

Gogo: (claps once) Sala usubuya jehova,imali yokuphindela emuva uzakuyithola kimi! Uthini lomntwana?

Sipho: Can we just have breakfast in peace in this house

Gogo: My house! And wena Enhle,do you know what I prefer?

Enhle: No

Gogo: That lazy bum of yours,Sunnyside up my chair and doing something in this house.my house

Enhle:(teary eyes) Why do you hate me so much gogo?

Gogo: I do not hate your Enhle. You seem to have this misguided mind that somehow the universe owes you something. Well my dear it doesn't.

Enhle attempted to stand up and walk away

Gogo: Sit down child and eat your food, then wash the dishes.

She sat down and ate. Everyone finished in silence, I cleared the table and put the dishes in the sink. I left to the laundry room to do the laundry.

SOMEWHERE IN TOWN

Peter was sitting in his office behind his laptop, processing the information he just uncovered.

Peter: Holy mother of crap! RAZOR BLACK!!!!
The major has really gotten on the wrong side of the wrong people.....

He dialed the major.....

Khumalo: Speak!

Peter: Well sir I have the information you needed.

Khumalo: Thanks P, get to my house in 30 minutes

Peter: Am on my way

He hung up and walked to his car and drove to Khumalo's house. He got there and parked in the driveway.

Khumalo was waiting for him, he led him to his study.

Khumalo: What have you got for me?

Peter: (throwing a file on the desk) Razor Black

Khumalo: Who is this Razor and who does he work for?

Peter: Well you have everything you need in that file.but am telling you,this is war.you have my banking details,I'll await my payment.

Peter walked out and Khumalo was left going through the file.

Khumalo: So Nkosi called in this Razor guy to do his dirty little work. Well he has another thing coming if he thinks am just gonna roll over and play dead.

Khumalo takes out his phone and calls his son Thabiso,he is in his room so he walked into the study in seconds.

Thabiso: You called old man

Khumalo: I need you to organise me your gang,I have an itch to scratch (passing his son the file)

Thabiso: Who is this Razor?

Khumalo: Forget Razor for now. I need you and your gang to pay King Nkosi a visit and give him a massage from me

Thabiso: Sure Dad, when do you want this done?

Khumalo: Tonight

Thabiso: (standing up) I'll get right on it

He walks out and calls his gang. NB:

Thabiso is part of a small time gang called the "Red Wolf's".

Sorry for the crop top, I'll make it up to you guys

Like & Comment

@Admin®

#Love- Y'all

[07/27, 12:31] Mk: Insert 10 continuation

Ndoni's house

It was now 2 o'clock and I was done with the laundry, ironed and packed. the house was spotless. I walk downstairs were everyone is seated watching TV.

Ndoni: Should I make you anything before I leave gogo?

Gogo: No my dear, I will be fine

Ndoni: I am going to get ready, the driver will be here around 3

Enhle: Can I please come with you?

Gogo: Yabona wena cc,till you learn some manners you are staying right here with me.I even feel sorry for your poor husband,the poor child will die of hunger!

Enhle: Well I will marry a millionaire and he will hire maids for me

Gogo and I giggled so hard at what Enhle just said.

Gogo: Yuh udom cc! Kodwa I do not blame you,some people would even kill for money they didn't even work for(she said that looking at aunty Vero and uncle Siphon)

Veronica swallowed hard and fiddled with the TV remote

I left to my room and started packing my overnight bag since I was sleeping over.Once I was done,I went to shower and

wore my peach shorts and white crop top, with my white All star boots,I let my hair loss and apply nude lipstick and do my lashes.I was flames,I tell you!

I took my things and head downstairs.

Enhle looked at me and rolled her eyes,I swear if she does that one more time her eyes might drop to the floor.

Gogo: Amagwinya ashisayo ebsika,akathi nix lakuwe my dear.umuhle

Ndoni:(I was laughing) Amagwinya pho gogo!

I put down my bags and placed my dress neatly on the empty couch and sat down.then there was a knock,and Enhle jumped to go open.

Enhle:(with an attitude) Can I help you

Guard: We are from the royal palace and the princess sent us to pick up one Ndoni Zulu

Enhle: Ooh is that so

Gogo: Suka emnyango wam and let those poor guys come in

She moved away from the door and in came two big, bold, serious and scary guys. They were wearing black suits

Gogo: I apologise for her (pointing at Enhle) Akanambeko tuu!

Ndoni: Can I get you anything to drink?

Guard: Siyabonga cc, but we have to get going.

I stood up and picked up my things, the other guard offered to carry them for me.

Ndoni: Good bye gogo (I kissed her cheek)

Gogo: Guard my princess with your lives, or I'll slay into that palace and set it on holy fire (she was looking at the guards)

We walked out and they opened the backdoor and I got in. we got to the Palace and it was soon big and beautiful.

I walked into the living room and everyone is busy doing their thing, this guy wearing an apron walked to me and greets

Zweli: Hi

Ndoni: (damn he is hot) bellow, I am here for Lee

Zweli: (Amazed by the beauty standing in front of him, he just got lost in the moment)

Noli walked down the stairs, all smiles

"Vala umlomo bhutiza, kuzongena impukane".

Zweli:(snapping back to life) Aahh,am sorry.
Who is Lee?

Noli: That would me me.anyway Ndoni meet
my brother Zwelibanzi,the prince.Brothers
this is my dear friend Ndoniyamanzi

Zweli:(he held my hand and placed a kiss on
it) Pleasure meeting you Ndoni

Ndoni:(shyly) Nice meeting you too my
prince

Cut it off you two! Hawu,brother his are
those muffins coming along? asked Nolitha

Zweli: Perfect(he was still looking at me)

Noli: OK girlfriend, let's go to my room, the
stylist is here.we having the whole beauty
therapy, from manicures, pedicures, facials
and makeup.

She was shouting while we walked to her

room and left his brother there.

Zweli: Wow....yow does one look so natural, yet so beautiful? Does beautiful even describe her,she iswow.

I walked back to the kitchen to continue baking,now I made all sorts off muffins,choc-chips,blueberry muffins,all bran and chocolate. I couldn't stop smiling, Dumisane and Nkosinathi walked into the kitchen,clapping hands and laughing

Dumi: Dude when did you start having such a sweet tooth?(still laughing)

Nathi: You even smiling with this muffins,are you sure you OK man(he brushed my shoulder and laughed again)

Zweli: Stop being silly guys,this ain't for me.they are for my sisters friend

Dumi: Ooh so you doing all this for a lady, you must be smitten

Nathi: That explains the smiles. So were is this muffin princess? Is she pretty?

Zweli: Geezz guys, give me a break I'll show her to you later.

I finished with the baking, took off the apron. I instructed one of the maids to put the muffins in their trays and into the fridge, once they cooled down.

I could hear cars pulling up outside, people have started arriving. My friend and I headed upstairs to my room to get ready.

KHUMALO RESIDENCE

The red wolfs were gathered in khumalo's study going over the plan on tonights mission.

Thabiso: So terror, how's the palace security?

Terror: Well they are having a party tonight,so security is a bit tight we gonna have to shoot our way in

Oupa: Shooting from outside is gonna invite unnecessary attention

Thabiso: Am with Oupa

Khumalo: listen boys,I do not want too much blood shed,just let Nkosi know that I know he has my money

They were 10 of them, they went over the plan and left to go scan the palace before they attack.

BACK AT THE PALACE

Wow my friend!!! You look drop dead gorgeous said Nolitha looking at her friend

Ndoni:(blushing) Thanks my friend, you look like as fairy princes

Noli: let's get dressed

Nolitha had a royal blue silk mermaid dress with lace long sleeves. While I was in a yellow mermaid dress, with off the shoulder sleeves, it had a slit in the front exposing my smooth yellow legs as I walked.

ZWELI's ROOM

Dumi was looking out the window as all the

royals made there grand arrival.

Then 3 jaguars pulled up followed by a white limo then 3 more jaguars behind it

Dumi: Guys I think the president is here(his eyes pooped out)

Nathi:(rushing to the window) Holy shit! I think you are rite Dums

Zweli made his way to look at the president from the window

Zweli:(laughing) Guys that's not the president.

Dumi:How do you know,as far as I am concerned, only the president has that much security and those cars,Damn!

Zweli: well that my ear friends is King Langalibalele Zulu from the Ngwenyama kingdom

Nathi was still watching with his eyes popped out

Nathi:Guys look

Zweli: what now!

Dumi: Woah! Its a bloody live lion!

Zweli:Let's go guys,never mind the lion,its harmless

The made their way downstairs and it was packed.they took their seats

The door opened and in came Razor followed by four guards.Razor stood opening the entrance,with two guards on each side,they bowed their heads. With a huge smile,Langa and Mkhusele the lion made their appearance, followed by 12 guards armed to the core.

Nkosi: Welcome my friend

Queen: Its an honour having you in our humble palace my king

Langa:(smiling)I am honoured to be here

They made way to their seats,Mkhuseli sat on the floor next tho his king.

The festivities had began and every one wanted to see the prince,while every princess wanted to introduce herself.

Dumi: I'd love being a prince,with all these girls throwing themselves at me.

Nathi:Year luck you ain't a prince,or you'd shag all this girls

We laughed,then I was disturbed by Mkhuseli roaring and standing up.then they were whistles. I looked up and there she stood,"My princess "She looked like an Angel in that yellow dress and her glowing

yellow skin. Her presence demanded attention without her even trying, she walked down with Nolitha who also looked Beautiful.

Nathi: Now that's what I call a princess

Razor was more interested in what Mkhuseleli was up to, He walked straight towards the stairs, then it hit Razor, that the girl from the mall but what does Mkhuseleli what with her?

Ndoni:(scared) There was this huge lion coming towards me, everyone was just watching. We finally made it to the last stair and the Lion just stood and looked at me, then it bowed and licked my toes.

Langa:(he was also standing amazed at what Mkhuseleli is doing) That's strange, he said to Razor who was standing next to him

Razor:(smiling) I think Mkhulu likes her

Langa:I think so too,which is strange

Razor: Take a look at that lady my king and tell me what you think

Just as Langa was about to go toward Ndoni,they were gun shoots.....BAAM!BAAM!BAAM.....

everyone screaming and taking cover,Mkhululi was on top of a man tearing him apart,Razor was nowhere to be spotted.Then there was silence.One of the Ngwenyama guards was down,he pushed the king out of the way and took the bullet.that had Langa boiling flames.

OUTSIDE

Razor managed to shot all 8members of the

"red wolfs" and Thabiso was laying on the pavement,in pain cause his leg was shot.Razor took out his pocket knife and tore Thabiso's shirt,he roughly drew a huge "S" mark on his chest.Thabiso was groaning in pain.

Razor: The only reason I ain't killing you is because I need you to deliver this message to your father,tell him I said: WAR IS COMING.He left him there and went back inside

Razor:(shouting from the door) Is everybody OK?

Then Mkhuseleli roared standing next to Ndoni's body on the floor,in a pool of blood.

Razor rushed to her and checked her pulse,Zweli rushed to her and lifted his lifeless body onto his lap,he took off his

shirt and placed it on the wound,.as means to stop the bleeding.

Zweli:(shouting) Somebody call the bloody ambulance, she is losing too much blood!

Razor: We have no time,I'll get the car.Let's go.

Zweli carefully lifted ndoni up,and rushed out.Mkhuseli followed behind and Nolitha was crying her lungs out.

Razor:(talking to one of the guards)I need all this bodies delivered to the Khumalo residence.

The car speed off to the hospital

Like&comment

@Admin®

#love-y'all

[07/27, 12:32] Mk: Insert 11

Ndoni's house

Gogo and the family were seated on the dining table about to have dinner.

Sipho: Can we say grace and eat

Gogo: Eat! Eat what Sipho hee,what?

Noodles, plain white noodles for dinner(she claps her hands)

Enhle: Am with gogo here,kodwa ma noodles, You!

Sipho was so embarrassed at his wife's inability to cook,so much that he couldn't even look at his mother.who had disappointment written all over her face.

Gogo: I guess I will eat when Ndoni comes back tomorrow (she stood up to go upstairs)

There was a knock at the door, she stopped on the stairs as Siphos went to check the door.

Siphos:(opening the door) Come in gentleman

Two palace guards came in and stood by the door

Guard1: We are from the royal palace and we were sent by the king

Siphos: Okay. How can we help you

Guard 2: There has been an accident at the palace and your daughter was shot.

Veronica's heart jumped for joy, she tried hiding the joy on her face. She stood up and walked to where the guards were standing.

Vero: Ooh my God,how bad is she?

Gogo who was in her nightdress and gown rushed towards the door,pushing Veronica out of her way

Gogo: Suka wena!we all know you do not care. Gogo out two(pointing at the guards) take me to my daughter

They walked out to the car,leaving Siphos and Veronica standing there

Vero: I think now is the perfect time to switch those pills and set our plan in motion

Siphos: You right,I wonder why I didn't think of this.

They ran upstairs to his mothers room and looked for her pills,they were so many pills in the drawer,they didn't know which one's

to switch. Eventually they switched the one's the thought she drinks most.

NETCARE HOSPITAL

It has been over three hours since Ndoni was taken into theater, Zweli was going crazy with worry. He was still topless pacing up and down the hospital corridors. Razor was sitting on the chair with his head buried in his hands, you could see rage from the way he was tapping his foot on the poor floor, Nolitha was just sitting there crying her eyes out.

Zweli:(shouting) Can somebody tell us what's going on please, they have been in there for hours now!

Gogo rushed in followed by the guards

Gogo: Where is my child,I want to see her.

Zweli: Aah ma...they are still operating on her

Gogo: (teary eyes)Ooh my poor child!and wena,who are you?

Zweli:(extending his hand for a handshake)
I am Zwelibanzi Nkosi ma.

Gogo: Ooh the prince.she told me you are a doctor, please my child help her

Zweli:(blinking his tears away) I will lay down my life for her ma,she will be fine.

The doctor finally came out,you could tell he was tired by the look in his eyes.

Doctor: Ndoniyamanzi's family?

Gogo:That would be us doctor, how is she?

Doctor: We luckily managed to remove the bullet and it didn't cause any internal damage to her organs.but she lost a lot of blood,she is gonna need a transfusion.

Zweli: So doc,why haven't you began with the transfusion?

Doctor: The thing is sir,she has a rare blood type which unfortunately the hospital doesn't have.

Zweli: In that case I'd like to be tested immediately.

Doctor: Perfect, I'll get a nurse for you right away.

Gogo: Can I see her please

Doctor: She needs to rest,the operation took its toll on her body,but I'll allow you in for just five minutes. Follow me

The doctor led gogo to Ndoni's ward. she was just laying on that bed, with the beeping machines surrounding her. the tubes and wires on her body. she looked pale and tired, yet peaceful.

Gogo: Ooh mntwanam, I am so sorry I failed you. But I serve a living God, and he has never given me any reason to doubt him. You shall be well my princess!

Gogo said a small prayer and kissed her forehead. She walked out to go get tested, Zweli and Nolitha were also getting tested.

KHUMALO RESIDENCE

Hlengiwe was watching TV in the lounge

when the door opened and her son walked in with blood all over, a ripped shirt and he was limping.

Hlengiwe we jumped from the couch and rushed to her son.

Hlengi: OMG! Thabiso, what happened to you? were you mugged? You need to get to the hospital

Thabiso: (groans in pain) Where is dad?

Hlengi: Forget about your father, you need a doctor.

Thabiso: Mav please! Where is dad?

Hlengi: In his study

Thabiso limped his way to his father's study.

Khumalo was shocked at the site of his

son,more like scared.

Khumalo: What happened too you? Where is the rest of the gang?

Thabiso:(sitting down)They are all dead father,I was spared to give you a massege

khumalo: What do you mean they are dead? And what message is that?

Thabiso: They said I should tell you that the "WAR HAS BEGAN".

Khumalo: Okay...OK,let's get you to hospital first. I will organize man to prepare for this war they talk about.

THE NKOSI KINGDOM

Langa was seated with Nkosi in the lounge,

he had a Cuban cigar at hand.He was calm yet you could see he was boiling with rage from the way he was puffing his cigar.

Langa: Kodwa Nkosi!awungifake just a little bit!What kind of old age circus are you running here?I mean a bunch of bloody amateurs just walked into you palace,like they were walking into a bar.wama Nkosi wadla amafinyela!

Nkosi: Kahle ngamatshe Zulu,I understand your frustration but am still king in this palace.

Langa: Nx! Anyway the young girl who got shot,who is she?

Nkosi: Just my daughter's friend.Why do you ask?

Langa: There is just something about

here, which I can't really put my finger on. It's like I'm drawn to her and Mkhuseleli too

Nkosi: I noticed that

Langa: (standing up) I have to go teach a few people some respect.

Nkosi stood up and bid his long-time friend farewell, the guards made way for their king and he walked out. He stopped just as he was about to step out and looked at his friend.

Langa: Ooh and my friend, you better take off those grandma panties you're wearing and protect your kingdom

With that said he was gone, leaving Nkosi feeling so little in his own palace.

SOMEWHERE IN ENGLAND

GOGO called the queen and informed her about her daughter being in hospital, although she did not provide information as to who shot the princess. The queen was fuming and she could feel the beast inside her waking, and the only thing that could calm the beast was the smell of blood.

Noma: Jeremy, get the Jet ready. We're leaving back to South Africa.

Jeremy: Right on it my Queen.

The queen called Razor

.....

Razor: My queen

Noma: Get me my tools, Mkhuseleli and 4 guards. We're going on a mission.

Razor: Business or pleasure my Queen?

Noma: "Storm" is coming out to play. We gonna fry some balls!

Razor: We await your arrival

kuzoba-lit

@Admin®

#Love-y'all

[07/27, 12:32] Mk: Insert 12

At the airport

.

Razor and 4 guards were waiting at the airport as the as the private jet will be landing in a few minutes. She opted for the private exit to avoid the crowds and the media, she was in no mood to smile and greet people. She came out out of the secret

passage exit to the cars,she cat walked to the cars.She was in a black bodycon,off the shoulder below the knees Prada dress and 6inch red Louis Vuitton heels.Her Brazilian 18inch weave tied into a neat bun.All heads bowed for the queen,they opened the door for her and she got in.

Noma:I'll drive with Razor,we have a lot to catch up on.two of the guards got in the front car then the other two the one at the back.first stop the hospital.

NETCARE HOSPITAL

Zweli was sitting next to Ndoni holding her hand.He has been here since the incident, no sleep or shower and you could see by

just looking at him that he was exhausted. Nolitha left to go rest and shower then return later.

Zweli: Come on Ndo, wake up already, I beg you. I had just meet you a few hours back but your presence made such a huge impact on my heart. Now please give me a chance to know you

Gogo: You should go home son, shower and rest a bit. You look a mess and she also needs to rest.

Zweli: You right, she does need to rest

Gogo: Mind giving me a lift home?

Zweli: Not at all Ma. he kissed Doni's forehead then they walked out.

A few minutes after they left the queen arrived, you should have seen the

commotion that started as soon as the queen stepped out the car. Everyone wanted pics, unfortunately she was in no mood for small talk, she was on a mission. So she just slipped on her shades and faked a smile while Razor and the guards made way through the crowd for her to pass.

She saw Mkhuseleli and she knew exactly where to go, she walked towards the room and bent to brush Mkhuseleli's soft fair

Noma: Hei boy, I missed you so much (she was brushing the fair) she then walked in.

Her heart was shattered into a million pieces when she saw her daughter just laying there, the sounds of the machines were like a sharp object piercing into her heart. She walked to her and kissed her forehead.

Noma: My sweet angel(teary eyes)I am sorry mommy wasn't here to protect you,but worry not am here now.I love you so much(she kissed her forehead again and walked out)The guards were outside the door.

Noma:)Putting back on her shades)Take me to my husband.

They pushed through the crowds and walked out.in a few minutes they arrived at the hotel and she went to her husband,after giving Razor a few instructions.

Noma: Get me the exact location of the "red wolfs" base and info on their leader, then send a few guards to fetch Lwandle from the airport.You guys are leaving with me in the next two hours.

Razor: As my queen pleases

She was too emotional and hungry for blood and screams. She walked into the room and his husband was just looking outside the window with a cigar at hand, she rushed to him and cried her eyes out.

Langa: hei.....hei..... Shhhhhh, am here. what's up (kissing her forehead)

Noma: her face buried on her husband's chest) Am gonna kill them

Langa, everybody, from their cats to their chickens. Am gonna kill them!

Langa: Is this about Bongane?

Noma: Yes. that and more! I need to shower. Be ready we leave in less than an hour

Langa: (with a smile) Now that sounds like "Storm"

She gave him a smile and walked to the

bathroom. a few minutes later she came back and got dressed in a long sleeved bodysuit, a pair of very tight Burberry skinny jeans black and knee height 6 inch Prada boots. She put on her long leather jacket. Langa helped her tie her hair

Langa: If the devil looked this hot, I'd be his right hand man (he kissed her lips)

Noma: That's why we are a team right (she winked)

Langa: A very deadly team

Langa was wearing black Dior jeans, a long sleeved polo T-shirt and black timberland boots, he had a gold sword around his neck.

Noma strapped his guns and knives on her thighs while Langa was packing his guns in the silver briefcase

Langa: Ready my lady?

Noma: Ready my king

They walked out looking all shades of dangerous, when Razor saw them he smiled cause he knew it was about to go down. The other guards had left to fetch prince Lwandle from the airport to the hospital, the queen had spun Lwandle a sob story about a girl dying and needed blood, Lwandla decided to come down and help the girl since they have the same blood type.

NDONI'S HOUSE

Gogo got in the house and everyone was watching TV and the house was a mess, the kitchen was a disaster.

Gogo: Shukuthi you people are comfortable living like pigs!

Sipho: Ooh hello Ma. How is she?

Gogo: The site of my kitchen looking like this would kill her!

Enhle: I'll clean up after this movie.

Gogo took the TV remote and switched off the TV

Gogo: Now clean up my kitchen

Vero: Why are you so grumpy, maybe you should take your pills

Gogo: Maybe you should take the pills, they might humble you. NC!

Gogo walked to her room, showered then took a nap

Veto: (whispering to Sipho) Let's hope she

takes the pills

Sipho: fingers crossed

RED WOLFS SECRET HOUSE

Razor packed outside and then walked in, Razor was carrying a huge tool box and an AK47 on the other hand. The queen was now wearing a black butterfly masquerade mask, covering her eyes only, she was walking besides her husband. Inside the warehouse they were 6 men and two guards outside.

Razor shot the two guards and they walked in. Langa clapped his hands to get their attention

Langa: (still clapping) Let's get this party

started people.

They reached for their guns and attempted shooting but Razor fired a line of warning shots through the wall and that had them standing still

Razor: Easy boys,easy!

Noma:Now listen up,am gonna ask a few questions. You boys are gonna answer me

X was the right hand man to the gang leader and he was an ass and cheeky.He walked towards Noma and touched her cheek.

X: Now who's this sexy bitch

Langa smiles

Noma just punched X so hard in the stomach, then squeezed his balls so hard that he was groaning in pain

Noma: This bitch right her is your grandmother's disabled left ass!

Noma: Now back to my questions, first up. Who is your gang leader?

X: Like we'd tell you. then boom ,Razor fired a shot straight through X's head.

Razor: Now will anyone answer the lady? Anyone?

Langa: this is getting boring, hand me the box Razor. he took out pliers and grabbed one guy and started pulling out his teeth one by one. He was screaming like a pig being slaughtered.

Langa: Now I want you to run to your boss and tell him I said "COME GET ME IF YOU CAN!". He kicked his ass and the guy ran out of there like he was on fire.

Noma: Take all their guns away Razor.

Razor unarmed everyone and gave the guns to his queen.

Noma: Now everyone strip naked!

They were a bit reluctant but seeing X's body on the floor, they had no choice but to do as they were told.

Langa: Holy Shit!

She took out her pocket knife one stabbed one guy in the eyes and removed his eye ball's. The scream and blood was just what she needed. she was boiling with anger, the thought of her daughter in that hospital made her sick. She opened the tool box and took out an axe. She chopped one guy's head off and it rolled on the floor, the other guys were now throwing up at the site they

were seeing.they began begging for their lives.The next guy got a whole magazine of bullets through his body then Langa plugged in the grinder and chopped the other one into pieces.

Langa: Let's go my Lady. We have one more stop then we done for the night.

Noma: I await their boss to find us.

They walked out and Razor poured gasoline on their cars and set them alight

Like&comment

@Admin®

#Love-y'all

[07/27, 12:32] Mk: Insert 13

This is for you:Nelo Tee .Mega love for you honey

KHUMALO RESIDENCE

Hlengiwe was sitting alone in the lounge watching TV,when a sudden knock came at the door.She stood up and walked to the door.

Hlengi: (opening the door) Evening, please come in

Noma walked in followed by her husband,they were walking behind Hlengi to the lounge.

Langa:(crossing his legs on the couch) Nice house you have here

Hlengi: Thank you sir.

Noma: We here to see your husband. Is he in?

Hlengi: Ooh that one! No he's not home, I don't know where he went. They tell me nothing in this house.

Langa: Pity! We has business with him.

Noma: Please tell your husband that: We giving him and his son, just 8 hours to fix their mess or kuzoculwa amagugu la'ekhaya!

Hlengi: (shocked) What have those two gotten themselves into this time!

Labga: (standing up) My lady (he extended his hand to his wife, she took the hand and stood up)

Noma: You look too smart for a spineless whimp like Khumalo.

Noma walked holding his husband's hand, then Langa looked at Hkengiwe

Langa: Remember Mrs Khumalo, 8hrs. Tick tock!(with his scariest small le)

They walked out, leaving Hlengiwe scared as hell.

NETCARE HOSPITAL

ICU

Ndoni was dreaming, in fact more like had a vision.

Ndoni: Where am I? its cold and I can't move.

There was a woman wearing a white shiny dress, she had her back against Ndoni and

facing the wall

Woman: (she bowed, still facing the wall) My princess

The chosen one

Commander of the three elements of nature

The rainmaker

Am glad you awake my princess

Ndoni: where am I and who are you? Why are you calling me a princess

Woman: Patience my princess, all in good time. Now I want you to listen to me, we have no time. I am The princess of waves from the other side and I am here to help you unlock your inner powers. I don't have much time here, so here take this (she handed Ndoni a bracelet with 3 charms sun, lightning and a heart. this is your key to

the mystic world it will also alert the other princesses when you in danger.

Ndoni: I don't understand, what are you talking about?

Woman: I need to go now my princess, I'll be back tomorrow to take you on your journey to self discovery. Every princess in the mystic world holds one charm, symbolising an element of nature and the power they possess, only the Queen holds 3.

You are the chosen one Ndoniyamanzi. (with that said the woman disappeared)

Zweli walked into the room, kissed her forehead and sat next to her

Zweli: (holding her hand) How I wish you could just wake up please Ndo

Ndoni squeezed Zweli's hand,he excitedly stood up

Zweli: Ndo, can you hear me? Its me Zweli

She opened her tired eyes slightly and tried to move

Ndoni:(teary eyes) Ouch! I CNT move

Zweli: Shsss,don't move you will hurt yourself OK.Now I'll go get your doctor.be right

He rushed out to go get the doctor, he was smiling. The girl he is secretly in love with is awake.

The family was seated having diner.well Enhle has decided to finally pull his weight and help around the house.She even cooked diner herself, pap,word and

gravy.They said grace and ate

Gogo: Thank you Enhle,this is nice

Enhle: (smiling) Thank you gogo

Vero: I didn't even know you can cook

Enhle:(rolling her eyes) That's because you never bothered teaching me anything, the only thing you good at is throwing money at me.

Vero: You not gonna talk to me like that

Enhle,I qm still your mother! (She was shouting)

Gogo: Hai,yeka umntwana.at least she is seeing the light, now slay alone and leave my grandchild alone. Mxm

Sipho: Ma did you take your pills?

Gogo: Yaz Sipho,the way you and your wife

mention my pills these days one would swear y'all wanna kill me!

Sipho swallowed hard and gave very a look..they ate and went to bed.Enhle stayed behind doing the dishes,she finished then went to sleep.

It was that time of the month and Enhle had terrible cramps,she woke up and went to knock in her Gran's room

Gogo: What's wrong child?(concerned)

Enhle: Its that time of the month gogo and am cramping really bad.Do you have any pain medication?

Gogo: Of cause I do my dear,this old bones of mine pain everyday so I always have pain medicine.

She reached inside the bedside drawer and

took out a container of pills and handed them to Enhke

Enhle: Thanks grans

Gogo: Take two, tell also help you sleep

Enhle: Good night gogo (she hugged her)

She went downstairs filled a glass with water and went to her room. She got into bed, drank the pills and went under covers.

Sorry for the crop top, am just going through some personal issues!

Like & comment

@Admin®

#love-y'all

[07/27, 12:32] Mk: Insert 14

This is for you Sner Tallest Ngobee ,I see you my Queen.

Hotel

Langa and his wife we cuddling in bed,while Langa was busy stroking his wife's hair

Langa: I think we should go to hospital today.

Noma:(raising her eyebrow) What's up,are you sick?

Langa: Relax my lady,am good. I just st need us to go check on that girl who got shot at the party

Noma:(choked on her saliva and coughed)Ahhh....ok

Langa: Hei baby are you ok?(feeling her forehead)

Noma: I think we should go back home, this place just doesn't love me. I think I am coming down with flu

Langa: Ok here's what we'll do. We gonna shower then head down to the hospital.

Noma:(making puppy eyes) But honey,can't I just stay in bed while you go see that girl alone.My body really is tired.

Langa:Am not taking any chances,we see the girl and I get you checked out by a doctor.Then am gonna give you a massage later(he winked)

Noma: Ok..ok..you win,you know I would

never say no to your massages.

Langa:(getting out of bed) first one in the shower gets to pick outfits for today

Noma: But honey am sick remember

Langa:Ok I'll carry you then.No race today.

As langa got into bed,his wife quickly jumped off the bed and ran to the shower laughing.

Noma: I win. I win (shouting from the shower)

Langa:(Smiling while walking to the bathroom) You are so sneaky my Queen,you cheated now I know you gonna make me wear some skinny pants

Noma: Am gonna make you look sexy!

Langa: yeah...yeah whatever, let's shower.

They undressed and showered together, getting kinky and all. They got out lotioned and both wore DL®. The wife was in a Navy blue short body hugging dress, black LV strap heels. Langa was wearing a Navy blue 3piece skinny suit, black Versace shoes. They both put on their his&hers Armani watches, Langa helped tie his wife's hair and ran they looked hot ,like the power couple they were . They called Razor to drive them to the hospital.

KHUMALO RESIDENCE

Hlengiwe was making breakfast, deep in her thoughts.

Hlengi: I can't stop thinking about what that lady said, could he be right? Am I too good for Khumalo. She snapped out of her thoughts when her husband walked in.

Khumalo: Good morning wifey, how's breakfast coming along

Hlengi: (looking irritated) Almost ready

Khumalo: What's wrong you look unhappy?

Hlengi: You tell me what's wrong

Khumalo, my son came here bleeding to death, we lost all our money, you hold sneaky secret meetings in your office.

Then if that's not enough, strangers walk into my house! My house

Khumalo. threatening to make me a widow.

And you gonna stand there and ask me what's wrong! Nx

Khumalo:(shocked cause he's never seen his wife this upset)Oohk! Come down Hlengiwe! What's wrong

Hlengi:(Throwing her apron on the counter)What's wrong is you Khumalo and your bloody spoiled kids doing as you please in this house.You khumalo.you!

Khumalo:Don't you think its too early for all this shouting Hlengiwe,Geez woman!

Hlengi: There were people here looking for you,they said I tell you that you have 8hrs to apologise and fix your mess,or they will kill you(she walked away)

Khumalo: Come back here Hlengiwe! Who were those people

Hlengi: How the hell am I supposed to know that (she walked away)

Khumalo:mxm! It must be Nkosi's men.
Well he must be mad to think I'll apologise
for him stealing my money,then injuring my
son.

THE NKOSI KINGDOM

The queen and king of the Nkosi kingdom
were having breakfast in the dinning table.

Queen: Baba you need to talk to your son
ooh!

King: About what now!

Queen: He is spending way too much time
in that hospital with that girl

King: Yeka umntwana nkosikazi,he is just
being kind after all that girl got shot in our

compound

Queen: I don't care my king,Zwelibanzi is supposed to be looking for a princess to marry not that bloody commoner

King: une drama mfazi geez!.anyway I have a meeting with the council, see you later

Queen: Talk to him baba or I will.

The king left for his meeting with the council leaving his wife still having breakfast. Queen: Nolitha Nkosi get down here or you'll be late for school(shouting)

Nolitha: Geez ma! Do you have to shout. Am here

Queen: Now sit down and have breakfast

Noli: Am already late my Queen,I'll just have an apple

Queen: Ok then

Noli: Can I please go visit ndoni at the hospital after school.please!

Queen:(clapping her hands) Kwasuka likho bakithi!! I swear if I hear that name one more time in this house am gonna faint!

Noli:(shocked) Can I please go!by the way when did you suddenly hate Ndo?

Queen: I do not hate her,I just think she is getting way too much attention. That's it!

Noli: Good bye ma,and I will be going to see Ndo after school.

Nolitha left for school leaving her mother alone.

Queen: Since Zweli refuses to find a wife for himself, then I'll do it for him.I will not let that commoner wormvher way into my

son's heart. Asoze tu!

NDONI'S HOUSE

It was 6am and gogo was in the kitchen baking chocolate muffins for Ndoni. She was happy because Zweli called her last night informing her that Ndoni was awake.

Hero and Siphon walked down the stairs hand in hand.

Them: Good morning Ma

Gogo: Morning bantabam

Siphon: Smells nice, what are you making?

Gogo: Muffins for Ndoni, but I made enough for everyone.

Vero: Is she awake? (looking rather

disappointed)

Gogo: Yes she woke up last night,the prince called me

Vero:(faking a smile) that's nice

Gogo: Uma uJesu evula umnyango mntanami,akekho ongavala.God is great.

Now I have to hurry to the hospital. Check on Enhle later,am sure she is still sleeping okwamanje.she was feeling under the weather last night

Gogo went upstairs to shower,she finished and packed the muffins in a airtight container.

Gogo: See you later everyone, make sure Enhle eats please makoti.(she rushed out)

Sipho: This pills are sure taking their precious time working, she looks as

healthy as an ox(stuffing his mouth with a muffin)

Vero: Am getting impatient now,but the guy did say 2to3 days.

Enhle walked downstairs and walked to the kitchen, filled a glass with water then drank two pills she had in hand.

Enhle: Morning

Them: Morning

Enhle: Am feeling kind of dizzy, am going back to bed.

Vero:Ain't you having breakfast Nana,gogo made muffins

Enhle: Am fine,I just wanna sleep,I eat later(she went back upstairs,she was thou looking rather tired for someone who just woke up)

Sipho: We'll check up on you later sweetheart.

Sipho and his wife stuffed themselves with muffins, then went on to watch TV

NETCARE HOSPITAL

Ndoni had just been moved out of ICU and into a private room at the hospital, Zweli has been by her side ever since.

Zweli: You have no idea how worried about you

Ndoni: Am fine my prince

Thou Ndoni was out of ICU, she was still weak and in pain.

Langa and his queen walked in and

Mkhuseli ran to the queen.

Noma:(brushing mkhuselis head) Hello big boy

They walked towards Ndoni's bed,Zweli stood up and bowed

Zweli: Greetings my Queen and King.I'll be outside and give you some space (he walked out)

Langa: Ndoniyamanzi right?

Ndoni: Yes my King

Langa: We just came to check how you doing

Noma: And to tell you that we leaving
(Noma was nervous at the way his husband was looking at Ndoni)

Langa: You look tired,yet there is something

about your eyes.(Noma coughed to get his husband's attention)

Noma: She does look tired honey,maybe we should let her rest.

Langa: Ok darling,let's go.plus we need to get you to the doctor.

Noma kissed Ndoni's forehead and whispered into her ear "I love you Angel"

Langa: I promise to come back and check on you soon (he kissed her forehead)

Ndoni: Thank you for coming ,am honoured.

Langa took his wife's hands and they walked out,Mkhuselu ranvback to the bed,got on and licked ndoni's forehead with his touch tongue.then he ran after his keepers.

Zweli was in the cafeteria getting

coffee,when his phone beeped.It was Talia his girlfriend from England, Zweli has been ignoring her calls since he came back to South Africa. The message read:"I am pregnant Zweli and I am coming to South Africa."

Zweli: Shit! Now this is gonna be s problem. God why,why now? I don't even love Talia she was just good to shag.

The doctor got into Ndoni's room to check on her,and she was sleeping peacefully.

He just looked at her and smiled.

Doc kissed ndoni's hand and walked out.

My name is Skhumbuzo Zungu,the youngest billionaire this country has ever had.Owner of imvelo advertising and

multiple hotels around the country. I am also a gangster dealing with diamonds and arm's dealership, I work as a doctor as a cover. I have a twin brother by the name of Sthembiso, a professional lawyer and a sniper by night. We are Princes from the Unyazi kingdom. I have been eyeing this girl since she got admitted here, she is drop dead gorgeous, eyes of a queen and a body to die for. I went beyond the call of duty to make sure she is ok.

Skhu: I am wifing that girl, come hell or high waters.

Our smitten doctor was smiling alone while he continues with his work

Like&comment

@Admin®

#Love- y'all

[07/27, 12:33] Mk: Insert 15

Sometimes in life, the easiest route leads to fulfilled desires. Yet the consequences are always everlasting and take you back to the very same situation you try running away from.....That was Talia in her thoughts while packing her bags and flying to South Africa to claim what she labels as her golden ticket to wealth and power.

Talia: Yes I lied about being pregnant, I'll deal with that later. it had to be done cause there is no way in hell am going to let Zweli slip through my fingers.

NETCARE HOSPITAL

GOGO was in Ndoni's room excited that she was awake. She placed the container with muffins on the side table next to the bed.

Gogo: Ooh mntanami, you have no idea how relieved when they told me you are awake

Ndoni: (trying to smile through the pain) Are those muffins am smelling

Gogo: Freshly baked this morning

Ndoni: Can I have one please (making puppy eyes)

Gogo: You can have them all my dear, but am gonna have to check with your doctor first

Ndoni: Okay gogo

The doctor walked in to check on his patient

Skhu: Good morning good people

Us: Morning doc

Skhu: (all smiles) How's my patient, any pain or discomfort

Ndoni: Am comfortable doc,I just feel this unbearable pain when I speak or try to laugh

Skhu: Baby steps my angel,you body has been through a lot.you need to allow your body to rest so that the process of healing takes place

Gogo: Doc can she have muffins,I baked them myself

Doc: Unfortunately not ma. she can only consume liquid substances for this week

Ndoni: Please doc, just one (making her puppy eyes and Skhu smiled)

Doc: Am afraid you can't Missy, And you need to rest now

Gogo: That's my hint to leave, I'll see you tomorrow my princess (she kissed her forehead)

Skhu fluffed ndonis pillows and fixed her sheets.

Gogo walked out and said good by to Zweli who had his head buried in his hands.

Skhu: I'll get you some extra pillows just so you comfortable.

Ndoni: Thanks doc

Skhu: Are you hungry Nana?

Ndoni: Yes and am tired of the jelly they feeding me.its tasteless

Skhu:(smiling, showing his dimples) Ok I'll dash home and make you a smoothie

Ndoni: No need doc,jelly won't kill

Skhu: Its no trouble nana,try and have some sleep. I won't be long

Skhu walked out and meet Zweli walking to Ndoni's room,Skhu suddenly had this annoyed look

Skhu: Visiting hours are over(he stopped and lined against the door,with one hand in his pocket

Zweli: I just wanna say goodbye, I won't be long

Skhu: Come back tomorrow

Zweli:(getting annoyed) Do you even know who I am her!

Skhu: balance me really fast, Who are you konje?

Zweli: You are standing in front of the Prince and I could make your life miserable if you don't move out of my way

Skhu: Auth'yam you not in my league! I suggest you go home and come back tomorrow. And when you come back,leave your royal attitude at your little place,ungazokukela iyiguli zam LA! Nx

Zweli angry as hell turned to walk away and Shku also left to his office and grabbed his car keys and went out to his house to make Ndo a smoothie

At the Nkosi kingdom

The Queen had organised special lunch and invited Zevile a princess from a neighbouring kingdom. They were laughing when Zweli walked in, and like he didn't even see them he walked upstairs

Queen: Zweli come back here this very moment

Zweli turned and walked back to the dining area.

Zweli: My queen Good day

Queen: Nghleli ngedwa Zwelibanzi! Where are your manners

Zweli: ooh hi

Zevi:(smiling) My prince nice meeting you,the queen has said a lot about you

Zweli:(sitting down) I bet she did

They ate in silence the queen had to force words out of their mouths here and there

Queen: Zweli I think.k you should take Zevi on a tour in the garden

Zweli: Yeah sure,follow me

The both walked to the garden leaving the queen smiling in satisfaction

Zevi: Wow your garden is amazing

Zweli: yeah sure

Zweli was in his iwn world of thoughts thinking about how to deal with the Talia issue and how to get Ndoni

Zevi: The queen tells me you are a doctor

Zweli: Aah you know what Zodwa or whatever your name is,am not really in my right space of mind today can we maybe do this another day

Zevi: Ok my prince,I can give you a massage if you like

Zweli: No. I just need some sleep

Zweli left Zevile in the garden and went to his room

AT THE HOTEL

Noma was on the couch with her feet placed on her husbands lap,Langa was giving his wife a foot massage.

Langa: Darling

Noma: Mmh

Langa: Do you think my brother Senzo has a child we don't know of?

Noma: Not that I know of. Why do you ask?

Langa: Its that girl Ndoniyamanzi

Noma quickly moved her feet and sat up straight.

Noma: What about that girl my love

Langa: I feel so attached to her,like there is something pulling me to her

Noma: (clearing her throat) My love,you probably just feel sorry for her because you couldn't help her during the shooting

Langa: Its more than that my lady,its more than that

Noma:(changing the subject) Am making some tea,want some?

Langa: You sick remember and the doctor said you exhausted, so sit down and I'll make the tea

Langa left to make his wife some tea leaving Noma to her thoughts

SOMEWHERE DOWNTOWN

The site of my warehouse in that state, blood everywhere, dead headless bodies. My entire gang wiped out like they never existed!

Someone will pay dearly for this I swear.

I just called my gang from Capetown we gonna find this SOB who did this and am gonna feed them to my dogs.

I am not called danger for nothing

I WILL MAKE THEM PAY

LIKE& COMMENT

@Admin®

#Love- y'all

[07/27, 12:33] Mk: Insert 16

Skhumbuzo's house

Skhu verified his fingerprint on the security gate as she drove into the yard,he saw the Audi A8 parked in his drive way and he

knew his brother was here. He got out of the car and opened the front door and he saw his brother making a sandwich in the kitchen. The kitchen, lounge and dining room were an open plan, grey with a touch of red. The house was mostly glass.

Skhu: (smiling) Yahlupha lentwana

Sthe stuffing his mouth with his sandwich

Sthe: My other half, ubekwa yintoni apha this early

Skhu: Khawugwinye maan Sthembiso!

Sthe: No need to bite my head off geez

He took his sandwich in a plate and walked to the lounge, sat down in front of the TV

Sthe: So what brings you here this early. Don't you have dying people to save

Skhu: I should be asking you that Sthe,What brings you to my house,don't you have criminals you should be getting out of jail?

Sthe:(taking a bite from his huge sandwich)Well apart from the food,am here to inform you about the shipment from Russia its arriving today

Skhu:(putting some bananas,strawberries and yoghurt into the blender) Handle that,am on call today

Sthe: That's a first, you usually wanna handle all shipments yourself

Skhu: Well you my brother and I trust you

Sthe: And since when are you a smoothie person

Skhu: Kahle wena,I ain't one of your clients stop it with your 21 questions.

Sthe: Wow! That looks delicious, can I have some

Skhu: No this ain't mine,its for a patient

Sthe: Mhhh a patient you say(he laughed)

Skhu poured the smoothie into his glass water bottle,took his keys and headed out

Skhu: No mistakes on that shipment brother,handle it

Sthe: Relax doc,am not called terminator for nothing.if anything goes wrong I'll pop brains

Skhu: Good

Shu walked out and left his twin brother watching some TV

Hotel

Langa and his wife were packed and ready to go

Langa: Khumalo seems to have taken our message for a bluff

Noma: And am too tired to go on a mission today

Langa: Relax my lady, I'll send Razor

Langa called Razor and gave him instructions on what needs to be done. They were to meet at the airport after the mission was complete.

KHUMALO RESIDENCE

ON THE DRIVEWAY

Khumalo was just stepping out of his car when he felt a gun pointed on his back

Khumalo: Who are you and what do you want

Razor: A message from STORM

Khumalo: Who is this storm and why does he wanna kill me

Razor: Your 8hours is up

As Khumalo was about to turn and face his attacker BAM! BAM! BAM! three bullets fired straight into his spine, he was down and Razor drove off. Palesa was in his room taking a pregnancy test when she heard gunshots, she rushed downstairs where she met her mother who was also rushing to find out what was going on.

They opened the front door and walked out .
Right next to his car,there was Khumalo in
his own pool of blood,Hlengiwe and Palesa
just dropped down besides him and cried
their eyes out,Hlengiwe called the
ambulance and he was rushed to hospital

Ndoni's house

Gogo was coming from hospital,she walked
into the lounge only to be meet by Siphos
and his wife on the couch watching tv and
laughing.

Gogo: Kwamnandi layekhaya!Playing Ridge
and Brooke on my couch. did you even
check on Enhle?

Siphos: Yeah she's good mama

Vero: She's probably still sleeping

Gogo: Let me check on her, cause clearly the poor girl is an orphan.

Gogo went upstairs and knocked on Enhle's door but there was no answer she opened the door and walked in. She was not on her bed

Gogo: Enhle....were are you

She walked out, but as she was approaching the door she could hear the shower running.

She walked towards the shower and

BOOM! Enhle was on the floor with the water running on top of her naked body, she was freezing cold. Gogo screamed for help as she turned her lifeless body around, she had white foam coming out of her mouth.

Gogo: Help!....Sipho! sizani no uyafa

umntwana!(Shouting)

Sipho: Did you hear that honey

Vero: (turning down the t. Volume) What?

Sipho: Sounds Luke mama is steaming

Vero: Ooh maybe the pills are finally working and she is about to meet her maker soon

The voice from upstairs came again,louder this time

Gogo: Help...Sipho please khanisheshe yafa umtwana

Sipho: Am going to see just to be sure

He rushed upstairs "where are you mama"?

Gogo: Enhle's room in the shower,hurry!
Bring towels and her gown she is freezing

Sipho: Oooh no.....no...no ..not my only

daughter no!(he was panicking)

Gogo: Sheshisa wena slima and tell makiti to call the ambulance

Sipho handed gogo the towels and the gown.she dried her and covered her with the gown

Sipho:(shouting) Vero call the ambulance NOW

Vero: What's wrong honey(changing the TV channel)

Sipho: Call the bloody ambulance Vero its Enhle,she's unconscious

Veto:(throwing the remote down and rushing uupstairs) No.... Not my baby Jesu no....

Gogo: Stop with your drama wena man,Sipho get Enhle on her bed I'll call the

ambulance.

Sipho picked up Enhle and got her on the bed while gogo called the ambulance.

Veronica was crying uncontrollably next to her daughter

Vero: Enhle please don't do this to me, please wake up please

The paramedics arrived and Enhle was taken to hospital

Veronica was crying so hard like a whale giving births while Sipho was just in shock

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love- y'all

[07/27, 12:33] Mk: Insert 17

NETCARE HOSPITAL

Skhu gets back to the hospital with the pillows and the smoothie. He had passed by sheet street and bought the pillows and pillowcases, when he got into Ndoni's room he found her peacefully sleeping. He shook her gently and she opened her eyes and smiled faintly.

Skhu:(smiling) Nana you have to wakeup, I bought you the smoothie and some extra pillows.

Ndoni: Thanks doc, you didn't have to go through all the trouble (she took a sip of the smoothie and smiled) Tastes amazing.

Skhu:Ok Missy,finish up so you can have your meds,then back to sleep for you

Ndoni: Whatever you say doc(she said that teasingly)

Skhu: Call me doc one more time,and I'll keep you here for the whole month. My name is Skhumbuzo, you can call me Skhu

Ndoni:(making puppy dog eyes) Am sorry Doc

They both laughed at ndoni's silliness. She finished her smoothie,then Skhu gave her the pain meds.

Skhu: Good night nana(he was holding her hand)

Ndoni: Good night Skhumbuzo

Skhumbuzo's shift was over,he signed out and went home

Red Cross hospital

Hlengiwe and Palesa were crying uncontrollably in the waiting room, khumalo was taken to theatre about 5hrs ago. Hlengiwe was panicking and scared. Langa's words kept playing in her mind "REMEMBER 8 HOURS OR KUZOCULWA AMAGUGU LAY'EKHAYA"

Just by looking at Palesa, you could tell she was broken and exhausted. She has been crying for over 6 hours now, suddenly she collapsed

Hlengi: Ooh nkulunkulu wam, yini kangaka kodwa. Palesa please don't do this to me, not now. Nurse (shouting) nurse please

help

Two nurses came in running

Nurse: what's wrong mam,what happened here,(she was on her knees feeling palesa's pulse)Get the bed,now! (She said to the other nurse)

Hlengi: I do not know nurse,she just collapsed

The other nurse came back with the bed,Palesa was wheeled away

Hlengi: Will she be ok nurse?please help her please!

Nurse: Relax mam,your daughter will be fine.They rushed out and Hlengiwe was left there, No more tears to cry,she just zoned out and anger filled her entire body,she could hear Noma's words playing in his

mind like a broken record, over and over again."YOU ARE A SMART WOMAN, YOU DESERVE BETTER THAN KHUMALO"Thabiso walked in and went to hug his mom,who looked so broken.

Thabiso: Ma what happened? Liright itaima?

Hlengi: Sukundibuza inyongo Mina! You are the one who's supposed to know what happened to your father.Angithi yini eniyizi gebengu masilele thina.Nx

Hlengiwe walked out and went to the chapel in the hospital to light candles for her husband and daughter. Two house later the doctor came out

Doc: Mrs Khumalo

Hlengiwe and Thabiso stood up

Hlengi: Yes doctor (she took a deep breath)

Doctor: Kindly follow me to my office please.

They silently walked to the doctors office and sat down

Hlengi: How is he doctor,how's my husband?

Doc: Well Mrs Khumalo I have good news and had news

Thabiso: What's the good news doc

Doc: We managed to remove all three bullets and Mr Khumalo is stable,not out of the woods yet but he will be fine

Hlengi: Lord you great,thank you

Thabiso: And the bad news?

Doc: Aaah well the thing is,the bullets damaged his spine so bad and am afraid he won't be able to use his legs anymore

Thabiso: What are you saying doc

Doc: Mr Khumalo your father is disabled

Everyone just went silent,you could even
here a needle drop.Another doctor came in

Doc2: Mrs Khumalo

Hlengi: am here doc

Doc2: Congratulations Mrs Khumalo,you
are gonna be a grandmother soon

Hlengi:(eyes popped out)What?

Doc2: Your daughter is 14weeks pregnant

Doc1: Something to celebrate,
congratulations Mrs Khumalo

Hlengi: Amen! Sala usungithatha Jesu! Can
I see my daughter doc,please

Doc2:Of cause. Follow me.

Thabiso and Hlengiwe followed the doctor

to Palesa's room, she had just finished getting dressed when her mother walked in. The disappointment in her mother's eyes was like a stab in her heart, tears escaped her eyes. Thabiso went to hug her sister.

Hlengi: Ukhaliswa yintoni Pali? You were able to commit such a shameful act, yet now you're here crying. I bet you weren't crying when you were spreading those skinny legs of yours! NX

PALESA: Am sorry mama

Hlengi: Sorry my left disabled foot

Hlengiwe walked out crying and left Palesa and her brother in the room.

SKHUMBUZO'S HOUSE

Skhu got into the house a house and threw himself in the couch, and just zoned out into his own thoughts; Just then Hus duplicate walked in causing a scene as always

Sthe: Honey am home(he was whistling)

Skhu: Will you ever grow up kodwa Sthe

Sthe: And who will annoy you, little brother(he smirked)

Sthe threw himself next to his brother and placed a silver briefcase on the coffee table.

Sthe: Signed, sealed and delivered! 7M in cash. There were no hiccups with the shipment and the merchandise was safely delivered to Mr Yang.

Skhu: And the guys?

Sthe: Already paid 10k each.

Sthe went and poured two glasses of whiskey and gave one to his brother

Sthe: You seem miles away, what's up are you in some kind of trouble?

Skhu:(taking a deep breath) Matters of the heart ntwana.

Sthe:(sipping in his glass)Woah,hold up bro! I didn't even know you had a girl in your life,apart from those once in a while one nights

Skhu: uyaphapha San! But let's just say, am growing up ntwana and I need stability and a purpose. Someone to leave all this fleshy lifestyle to.A family Sthe

Sthe: I feel you my nigga

Skhu: And I think I found her(he smiled as she raised his glass)

Sthe: Dude are you blushing right now

Skhu: futsek!(punching his brothers shoulder)

Sthe: Aaoch!

They both laughed

Sthe: Ok..ok I can see you serious, I have one question thou

Skhu: Whats that?

Sthe: Is She royalty

Skhu: In my palace,my heart yes she's a queen

Sthe: My boy is smitten, kodwa what if she is taken ntwana?

Skhu: Gold is always buried in the bottom of the earth and covered in rocks,to get it you need to be patient and work hard

Sthe: Yabo manje,I have to see this gold that has my brother all gaga goo goo!

NETCARE HOSPITALS

NDONI'S ROOM

Ndoni was fast asleep and the woman in the white dress came back again

Woman: Its time my princess, we need to go

Ndoni: Won't people be worried if am gone and were are we going?

Woman: No need to worry my princess, no one will know you gone.We are going on a spiritual journey, your body will be here sleeping peacefully, Now come take my hand let's go

MYSTIC LAND

The place was so beautiful, calm and so peaceful. The grass so green and the water so blue it was like am in a drawing.

Woman: Welcome to the mystic land my princess, I know you have a lot of questions and I assure you that they will be answered in good time. For now we need to work.

Ndoni: What do I need to do?

Woman: You are a princess from a kingdom protected by one of the animals from this land

Ndoni: Am listening

Woman: You have your own animal, that's gonna be your keeper

Ndoni: So how do I find this keeper of mine?

Woman: You don't have to, it has already found you. All you have to do is to learn how to unleash its powers and control it

Ndoni: Wow seems too much

Woman: Your keeper is an eagle and it resides in the bottom of that blue lake in front of us

Ndoni: So am gonna have to go into that lake

Woman: No my princess. Here's what you have to do. You gonna go stand in front of that lake and look deep inside your soul, forget everything and just focus. Talk to the lake and ask the lake to connect to your soul, then command the eagle to resurface. It's not gonna be easy my princess, but it must be done.

Ndoni walked towards the lake to begin her journey.

Woman: I will be back to take you back in the morning my princess. Good luck

NETCARE HOSPITAL

Gogo,Sipho and Veronica were in the waiting room ,they have been here for an hour now.Gogo was praying and Vero was crying his eyes out.as for Sipho he was like a walking zombie just leaning on the door the took his daughter into.

A few minutes later the doctor came out,Sipho looked at him and he shakes his head

Doctor: Am sorry!

Sipho just dropped to the floor and cried

Vero:(crying at the top of her lungs) NO! NO!
NO!

LIKE& COMMENT

@Admin®

#Love- y'all

[07/27, 12:33] Mk: Insert 18

NETCARE HOSPITAL

Last night was emotionally exhausting, I was drained and it was just my first night.

Its a good thing my body slept all night,cause am gonna need its energy to carry me through this journey. I am not allowed to discuss my journey with anyone,not under any circumstances.

I haven't seen Zweli since yesterday and I kind of miss seeing his big round eyes.

My door opened and the doctor walked in,he had this cute smile on his face,probably just being friendly I guess.He has been so good to me,I should do something to thank him

Skhu: Guess who's going home today?

Ndoni:Wow thanks Skhumbuzo, I can't wait to get home.

Skhu: That hurts,was seeing me everyday that bad(he smiled)

Ndoni: The opposite actually, you have been really great to me. I just miss my bed.

Skhu: I understand, just take good care of yourself ok

Ndoni: I owe you one doc, for going beyond the call of duty to make my stay here comfortable

Skhu: And am definitely cashing in on that debt soon (he winked his eye)

Ndoni: Ohk doc, just don't ambush me ok.

Skhu: As soon as you feeling better, am taking you out to lunch

Ndoni: That I can do

Skhu: Okay then let me go get your discharge forms ready, your bed is calling.

Skhu walked out and he's nice yena

shame,just as he walked out in came
Nolitha followed by her brother. Nolitha
jumped on my bed hugging me for dear life

Ndoni: Lee! You hurting me

Noli: Am sorry girlfriend, I just missed you
so much.

Ndoni: I missed you too.Good news is I just
got discharged today so I can go home.

Noli: Finally. You gave me such a scare

Ndoni: I am gonna need a change of clothes
then

Zweli: Ahh its no problem, I'll drop Chubby
cheeks at school then go passed your
house I get you your clothes.

Ndoni: (smiling) That would be great my
prince,thank you

Zweli:(he smiled back)Let's go bubble gum,we don't want you late for school.

Noli: Heaike! you worse than your mother,the dragon lady geez

Zweli: Whatever so let's go

Noli: I'll see you after school, I'll come to the house

She kissed my cheek and followed her brother out.The smell of his cologne just gilled the room and I couldn't stop smiling.

KHUMALO RESIDENCE

The tension in the house was so thick,you could cut it with a knife.They were in the dining room having breakfast.

Hlengi: Who is responsible for this shame?(she was looking at Palesa)

Palesa: What mom(she had her eyes on the plate)

Hlengi: Don't play dumb with me missy

Thabiso: Geez people! Can we deal with important matters first, after all Pale is not the first girl to fall pregnant in matrix

Hlengi:(Furiously) Ooh really now

Bab'Khumalo! well then since your the man of this house now,deal with everything.

Cause frankly am tired of you stupid kids and your rotten attitudes and am tired of your stupid father.Am done!

Hlengiwe threw her fork on the table and disappeared upstairs.

Thabiso: Yoh! women and drama thou.And

wena who is the father of that thing you carrying?

Palesa: Mr Johnson. Now take me to school(rolling her eyes)

Thabiso: Amen! Just when I thou the was still a chance for you

Palesa: Please it was a mistake ok

Thabiso: Come on,let's go.I need to start with the plan to avenge dad

They left for school,dropped Palesa off then drove to Danger's house for the scheduled meeting

NDONI'S HOUSE

The mood was really sad at the house,Veronica has looked herself in

Enhle's room since they came back from the hospital. Gogo and Siphoh were downstairs.

Siphoh: Why me ma, what have I done to deserve such cruelty? First it was my job, then all my accounts were wiped clean. Now my only daughter is no more (he had his head buried in his hands, his breaking voice was a clear indication that he was crying)

Gogo: We can not question God my son, we just have to believe he has better plans in store for the future.

There was a knock on the door and gogo went to open.

Gogo: My prince, you welcome please come in

Zweli got in and went to sit by the couch

Zweli: Greetings everyone

Gogo: What do we owe the pleasure of your visit my prince

Zweli: Aah Ndoni got discharged today,so am here to get her some change of clothes.

Gogo: Ooh Glory be to the almighty, my Ndo is coming home

Sipho:(angrily stranding up) Great! Just great.Couldn't she just die and let my daughter live,yingani kuphila yena and not Enhle(he walked upstairs)

Gogo:(shouting behind her son) Akufe wena Sipho.....RHA!

Am sorry my prince,he has just lost his daughter.

Zweli: I didn't know,am sorry. My condolences to the family.

Gogo: Siyabonga ndodana,we didn't wanna tell Ndo while she was still in hospital.

Zweli: I understand ma,I won't say anything

Gogo: Let me get you the clothes my prince

Gogo went upstairs to Ndoni's room and packed a small bag,went back and gave it to Zweli

Zweli: Thanks ma,I'd better get going

Gogo: Go well my Prince.

Zweli drove back to the hospital to fetch Ndoni

DANGER'S HOUSE

The gang from Capetown was here including Thabiso and,

Danger: Gentleman, welcome

Gang: Sure boss

Danger: I'll get straight to the point, Someone has declared war on us and you know what that means right

Gang: Blood boss

Danger: I need all your ears on the ground. I need all the information you can find on a bitch called "STORM" Am waiting for the guns to arrive tonight,tomorrow I need all the information .After tomorrow we kill

Thabiso: Do we need all this men and guns just for a bitch boss

Danger: You have a point T, maybe I'll just take you and two guys

Thabiso: Yeah boss,I need to pump bullets into someone's skull for putting my old man in hospital.

Danger: Ok gentleman, disappear.

Tomorrow same time same place

The gang went out and left danger alone

Danger: You wanna play with the big dogs
STORM,then let the games begin!

NETCARE HOSPITAL

SKHUMBUZO'S OFFICE

Skhumbuzo was on the phone talking to
some one

Skhu: Rex its Fox here,I need a favor

Rex: Tar Skhu,anything my man just name it

Skhu: I need a tracer

,something small one that I can fit into a pendant

Rex: mind me asking what you need it for

Skhu: Its for my lady,just in case of emergencies

Rex: You'll have it by the end of the week.

Skhu: Sure ntwana

They hug up and Skhu went on with his work

Like & Comment

@Admin®

#Love- y'all

[07/27, 12:33] Mk: Insert 19

NDONI'S HOUSE

You can imagine the shock I got when I got home and found out that my cousin had passed away. Yes she was a brat and she got on my last nerve, yet I loved her. I wanted to be a big sister to her, teach her how to cook and go to movies with her.

Life is too short and I didn't even get to tell her how much I loved her.

Well the cause of death was poison, a substantial amount of lice was found in her system which caused all her organs to shut down, the police came to the house to search the house and they found nothing.

Due to lack of evidence of any foul play, Enhle's death was ruled out as suicide.

Last night gogo told me something that had me scared of the monsters we live with in this house, apparently gogo once head uncle and his wife talking about killing her so they gain ownership of the house, they spoke something about pills.

Gogo also told me that a day before Enhle passed away, she was having terrible period pains so gogo gave her some of her pills to take, weird enough she dies soon after that and the container containing the pills was nowhere to be found.

It was Saturday morning the day of the funeral, the house was packed as we were having a small intimate prayer here at home before we go to church for the burial. Veronica has been looking herself in

Enhle's room and uncle Siphos was just a walking zombie,he looks at me with such disgust these days more like blames me for every thing.Well I do not care cause I will find out what happened to my cousin and when I do,the world will be a better place.

Zweli and I have been seeing each other,its 3 days now and he is my strength, just as I was about to hit the shower,my prince calls and I smile before picking up

Ndoni: Prince bae

Zweli: Hey sweetheart. How you doing

Ndoni: Now that am talking to you,everything is perfect.

Zweli: Ok. Eat something please I'll be there in an hour or so

Ndoni: Can't wait to see you

Zweli: Love you

Ndoni: Love you too

We hung up and I went to shower, finished then I lotioned. I wore my below the knees long sleeved maroon tight dress, black straps heels a black blazer then put a black head wrap on my head. I finished the look with maroon lipstick and gold earrings took my phone and went out

NKOSI'S KINGDOM

Zweli was done getting dressed, he was in his black 3piece suit with a white shirt, black tie and black shoe's, He put on his Rolex watch grabbed his car keys, phone and

rushed downstairs for breakfast. The family was seated having breakfast.

Zweli: Good morning family

Them: Morning son

King: Since you refuse to get married, I have decided to get you a wife

Zweli: Geez dad,not that again

Queen: Watch your tone wena! That's your father you're talking to

King: Am giving you one week to find your own princess or you marrying princess Zevile

Zweli: I love Ndoni

King: Well son,you can marry her as your second wife.You are royalty Zweli and royalty marries royalty

Zweli: Can we talk about this later,I have a funeral to attend.

Just then a guard walked in to announce that we have a visitor

King: Let her in(the king instructed)

The guard walked out and came back dragging two huge luggage bags, followed by a paddy. She was white with blonde hair and blue eyes. Zweli quickly stood up as he saw her

Zweli:(eyes popped out) Talia! What brings you here?

Talia: Hello to you too Zweli

Nolitha walked down the stairs wearing a black high waist pencil skirt and a white shirt,tucked in. She had black LV heels.

Noli: Brother am ready to go

She looked at the white girl in the lounge
from top to toe

Noli: Manje umlungu?

King: Can someone please tell me what's
going on in my palace

Talia: Since my husband to be here (pointing
at Zweli) has gone dumb I might as well
introduce myself.

The house was silent with all eyes on
Talia, Zweli was faced down

Talia: My name is Talia Van Rooyen am
from England, Zweli here is my fiancée of
5 years and I am 4 months pregnant

Everyone: What?

Zweli can we talk about this later, please
people am gonna be late for the funeral

Talia: Well am coming with you(rolling eyes)

Noli: Never

Zweli: Okay Talia, you can come just behave.

Noli: You must be kidding Zwe right,you do know that we going to Ndoni's house

Zweli:Please not now,let's just go

Noli: Well big brother,if your intention is to hurt my friend then am gonna cut off your balls and feed them to you

Zweli: Watch your tone young lady,am still your brother

Noli: Then grow up and start acting like one. You'll find me in the car

Zweli: I'll get the maids to take your stuff to the guest bedroom, now let's go.

Talia was wearing a white maxi dress with

gold sandals,her blonde hair was tied up.
She followed Zweli and they walked to the
car

King: God of my ancestors! What have I
done to deserve such a weakling of a son

Queen: Zweli is such a disgrace.nx

The queen left the table and went upstairs.

NDONI'S HOUSE

It was already time to go and Zweli isn't
here yet,but Noli did say they were on their
way here.Well Skhumbuzo called and told
me he won't be able to come to the house
due to work,but he will meet us at church.
Skhumbuzo and I are friends,he knows

about Zwe and me and he's cool with it.

There was a sound of a car pulling up outside and I knew it was my man, my heart started jumping for joy as I excused myself to go welcome them. And yes I was right, it was my man looking all shades of hot in his black suit. I was standing at the door and looking at him, he got out of the car and went to the passenger seat and opened the door: Strange! Is the queen here? case I could see Noli at the back, then a white lady stepped out of the car and held onto Zwe's arm, he tried pulling away but the lady held on. Instead of being mad I was shocked and surprised. Who is she? Then Noli stepped out and came to me by the door

Noli: Hey girlfriend (she hugged me)

Ndoni: Welcome my friend. So?(I pointed at

Zwe with my eyes)

Noli: That my friend is your stew to swallow,
for now let's get through the funeral

Zweli and the girl came to us

Zweli: Hi NFO

Ndoni: (Wow that was strange! I am Ndo
today) Hi Zweli you welcome

Noli: Mxm

Noli held my hand and we went to where the
prayer was taking place, which was Enhle's
room Zweli and the girl followed behind
us. We got to the room and gogo welcomed
them

Gogo: Thanks for coming my Prince

Zweli: Thank you gogo

Talia: Ooh my name is Talia by the

way,Zweli's fiancée (she extended her hand for a handshake)

Gogo:(shaking hands with Talia) Nice meeting you too my daughter (she looked at Zweli) Amanyala kodwa Zweli RHA!

Wow! I didn't see this one coming. So my Prince bar has a girlfriend and he decided to bring her here! Just wow.I felt this sharp pain in my heart and I could feel tears approaching my eyes.good thing this is a funeral so I just let them fall.Noli come to me and hugs me while brushing my back

Noli: No one is worth your tears my friend.

Zweli has been avoiding eye contact with me ever since he got here,probably because he is guilty.

Anyway the prayer was over and we all went

out and drove to church. I won't lie I was hurt but I pulled myself together

We got to church and Veronica was a mess, one would swear she hasn't eaten in days, her lips were so dry, eyes puffy and red..

Just then a black BMW 7series pulled up outside the church, Noli and I were still outside. Skhumbuzo stepped out of the car wearing A tailor made designer 3piece maroon suit and black shoes, he had a black tie and snow White shirt, Wait! There was another Skhumbuzo wearing the same suit just different colour, His was navy blue....somebody tell me what's going on here, am I seeing doubles.

Noli:(pinching my shoulder) damn girl the way that guy is dressed, one would swear

you talked about it. You look like a power couple.

Ndoni: Stop being silly Lee, this is just my friend

The Skhu's approached us

Skhu:(hugging me) Sorry am late

Ndoni: Its ok, am glad you made it

Sthe:(kissing my hand) The futer queen of the Nkanyezi kingdom, I greet you my lady

Skhu:(shaking his head) Uyaphapha ntwana yeses! Ladies this is my twin brother

Sthembiso

Ndoni: You guys look so much alike, am gonna have trouble telling you apart

Noli: I agree girlfriend, they are like duplicates of one another.

Ndoni: Ok guys this is my bestie,her name is Nolitha

Them: Nice meeting you Nolitha

Ndoni: Ok guys let's go in,the service has already started

Sthe: After you my future queen

Noli: Hey stop it,she is dating my brother you know.

Sthe: Well am sorry ma lady,but your brother seems like an idiot for letting this lady out of his side,ngizomthatha anye!

We all laughed as we walked into the church.we sat down and the service was beautiful and the speeches were moving, it was time to move to the cemetery to the actual burial

We got to the cemetery and it started drizzling, I could feel something in me raising, I don't know what it was but it was so powerful, Gogo was holding onto Veronica who was so weak from all the crying. She was holding my hand while Skhu was holding the umbrella I was slowly breaking into pieces bit by bit, How could Zweli do this to me? Why did he even bring her here?

The burial was done and we were going home for lunch.

Skhu and his brother came to say their good byes as they were not coming back to the house with us, Skhu had to go back to work

Skhu: Hey Nana, are you ok?

Ndoni: (I lied) Yeah am fine

Skhu: Ok then(he pulled me in for a hug)

Call me anytime Nana.day or night ok

Ndoni: Thank you

Sthe: And if you need anyone dealt with,am
your man(he winked)

Skhu and Sthe left straight after the burial
and we all went back home.

As soon as we got home I helped the
church ladies to serve the people, Zweli and
his fiancée were sitting in the lounge,
Nolitha came to help

Noli: You need to be strong girlfriend, I'll
deal with Zwe

Ndoni: I love him my friend,with my heart

and soul.How could he?

I pulled myself together and took two plates on a tray and walked to Zwe and his fiancée, I placed the food on the table and Zwe looked at me with eyes so full of regret

Talia: Do you have any ice tea, the futer prince is craving some.She said that brushing her flat stomach.

Wow! that cut through my heart like a hot rod of iron.I couldn't take this anymore a tear escaped my eye,I turned around and just ran upstairs.I locked my door and curled myself on the bed and cried.

Zweli:(shouting behind me) Ndo please wait, I can explain

Gogo: Can one explain stupidity! Yoh

Like & comment

@Admi.®

#Love- Y'all

[07/27, 12:33] Mk: Insert 20

NDONI'S HOUSE

I woke up at around 7pm emotionally drained and tired, I must have cried myself after the Zweli saga. I take out my phone from under the pillow and boom! 22 missed calls and 2 messages, I open the messages and 1 is from Skhu reminding me about our lunch tomorrow then there was 1 from Zwe, he wanted to meet me at the park at

8pm an hour from now.

A part of me wanted to see Zwe cause I love him so much despite of the fact that he hurt me. Another part of me was furious and angry at Zwe for hurting me that much, I decided to go after all I deserve an explanation. I get out of bed and go take a shower after am done I wear my grey tracksuits and my black adidas sneakers. I tied my hair grabbed my phone and walked out, the house was quite like no one was home so I just walked out and headed to the park.

I arrive at the park and no one was here yet, so I just went to sit by the bench near the lake. I close my eyes and allow my soul to connect with the heart of the lake:

MYSTIC GUARDIAN

MOTHER OF NATURE

THE PRINCESS OF FIRE

ARISE AND TALK TO ME

The water suddenly lit-up and I could feel the calmness and peace from mystic land.

Then the voice surfaced

Voice: My princess. What troubles you

Ndoni: Matters of the heart great mother, I need guidance

Voice: You wanna know if you making the right choice?

Ndoni: Yes great mother, is he the one for me?

Voice: I can't tell you that my princess, that's your secret to uncover. All I can tell you is: This is only the beginning, more

tears, pain and blood will spill before the question you have can be answered.

Ndoni: Mother of nature can't you lead me on the right direction please

Voice: We have to get lost before we can be found my princess. The road to supremacy is rocky my princess only the chosen ones reign.

A car pulled up behind me and the voice disappeared, I suddenly felt cold.

I came back to earth, stood up and walked to the car.

Zweli: Hi baby

Ndoni: Hi Zweli

Zweli: Look baby I know you are upset and you have every reason to. but listen Talia happen way before I meet you, I

promise. And I swear I didn't know about the pregnancy and that she was coming to South Africa.

I just stood there and listened to him, not knowing what to say and he continued.

Zweli: I will fix this baby trust me, just give me a chance

Ndoni: How do you fix a pregnancy
Zwe, how?

Zweli: We will figure it out together baby, Am sorry.

Ndoni: I don't know Zweli, I just don't know.

Zweli: Please baby, am really sorry. I promise I didn't know.

Ndoni: Why did you have to bring her to the funeral thou?

Zweli: Talia is very dramatic, if I didn't bring her along she was gonna find a way to follow me and cause a sin.

Ndoni: So you decided to accommodate her drama and hurt me?

Zweli: Am sorry baby, just give me a chance to make it right.

As much as I was angry and mad at Zwe for the pain he caused me today, being around him just reminded me how much I really love this guy, everyone deserves a second chance in life

Ndoni: Okay Zwe, I forgive you.

He hugged me so tight and I just held on taking in the scent of his Cologne

Zweli: I promise you won't regret this

Ndoni: I better not prince bae, or I'll make

you sorry.

He placed his cold lips on mine and I responded, we kissed for dear life damn I love this guy

Zweli: So what was the doctor at the funeral?

Ndoni: Ooh you mean Skhumbuzo, he is a friend. He was there for moral support.

Zweli: So you even know his name, anyway I do not want you hanging around male friends (he had this cold look in his eyes)

Ndoni: Well tough then Mr cause I do not like you hanging around Talia yet am sucking it up. I suggest you do the same.

Zweli: I am a prince Ndo, I demand some respect and besides I think that doctor is just stuck up.

Ndoni: Well Skhu is my friend and he is not

stuck up.

I was getting angry at his insinuations, it was starting to sound like he was accusing me of something. While he was the one who has a pregnant girlfriend. Nx

Zweli: Okay then, just keep your friendship under wraps cause I can't afford any humiliations.

Ndoni: Take me home Zwe (I crossed my arms on my chest and looked at him)

Zweli: Hey....am sorry okay, am a little over protective because I love you too much

Ndoni: I love you too Zwe ,too much to even look at another man. But you will not chose my friends for me.

We talked for a little while, kissing and laughing here and there, after some time he

took me home and left

NKOSI'S KINGDOM

As Zweli got home he was informed that the King and Queen were waiting for him in the throne room. He went straight there, got in and sat down.

King: So tell me son, how do you plan to get out of this mess you got yourself into

Queen: Kodwa Zwelibanzi, a white girl pho! Do you have any idea the shame you just brought to this palace

King: If this gets out am gonna be the laughing stock of the entire village.

Queen: You disappointed me

King: Maybe I should just disown you!

Zweli: (eyes popped out) No my king, please don't

King: What's your plan then?

Zweli: I will marry Zevile, as my queen then take Talia as my second wife. finally I'll take Ndoni as my last wife.

Queen: Good, now leave us!

King: I will call king Buthelezi and inform him of the delegation for the lobola negotiations

Zweli: As my king pleases.

Zweli walked out and went to her room, he found Talia sleeping on his bed.

Zweli: I am so sorry Ndo, I hope you'll understand I could not afford being

disowned. And why is Talia in my room and not in the guest bedroom. Nx

NDONI'S HOUSE

Its Sunday morning and I wake-up and shower I then send Skhu a text telling him I can't do lunch cause I have church today.he responded and said he'll pass here on his way to work.

I put my phone down then finished getting dressed.I wore my short tight dress,not too short just by my knees, and it was long sleeved so I didn't Wear anything on top of the dress.I combed and tied my hair back into a neat bun.As I was finishing up my phone beeps and it was Skhu,he was

outside.

I just put on my slippers and went out. Geez how many cars does this guy own! A royal blue Range rover Evoque was parked at the gate and Skhu was leaning against the car, he smiled as he saw me.

I walked to him and he hugged me, his dolce gabbana Cologne stuck on my dress, it was different from Zwe's his demanded attention and it stuck.

Skhu: looking like an Angel as always

Ndoni: (smiling) that's because you are my friend and you have to say that

We both laughed

Skhu: I can't stay long, I just came to give you this.

He opened the car and took out a black

leather box and handed it over to me

Ndoni: Its not my birthday (I was curious to see what's in the box)

Skhu: I know its just a little something for my special friend

Ndoni: Ok

I opened the box and it was the most beautiful gold necklace I have ever seen,it had a heart pendant. My mouth was hanging and my eyes popped out

Skhu: So do you like it?

Ndoni: Like it,No! I don't like it I.love it

He smiled and helped me put it on.it blended so well with my skin type.

Skhu: Perfect! Gold for my golden queen.

Ndoni: How will I ever thank you for this

Mara

Skhu: You don't have to. I just need you to promise me that you will never take it off

Ndoni: Ok that's easy. I can do that

Skhu: Promise Nana

Ndoni: I promise I will sleep with it, bath with it and even pray with it.

Skhu: Thank you, that's all I ask

He was already late for work so we hugged and he took off.

I felt so complete with the necklace on, it was like a missing part of me has been found.

I rushed back into the house to get ready for church, every time I took a breath the Cologne on my dress just gave me this

sense of peace.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love- Y'all

[07/27, 12:33] Mk: Insert 21

NGWENYAMA KINGDOM

Langa and his wife were having a picnic in their garden, feeding each other strawberries and cream.

Langa: How I wish for a princess to run around this huge palace, and bring some life

Noma: Kodwa we have uLwandle honey and I bring the light

Langa: When it comes to that boy,komele sishise impepho sishweleze kwabaphansi.I think that boy is gay!

Noma: He must have inherited the gayish genes from you,have you ever looked at that behind of yours"baby you loaded"

They were laughing while rolling on the blanket they had on the lawn.

Langa: Ooh yeah! Come here,let me show you who's gay.

Langa started tickling Noma so had that Noma was now in tears from all the laughing.

Noma: Stop! Honey please,am gonna pee on myself if you don't.

Langa: kiss me first

Noma: Okay..... Okay come (she placed a kiss on his lips)

Langa: Back to business. My contact from the underground tells me that there has been some rats snooping around for info about us.

Noma: (taking a bite from a strawberry in Langa's hand) Ooh rats or mice

Langa: From the info I gathered, you right they are mice's

Noma: Plan of action?

Langa: Eliminate the boss and take over his territory.

Noma: How big is this territory and how well equipt are they?

Langa: They gonna need a serious revamp and some intense training.

Noma: Sounds doable, I'll tell Razor to beef up security. We expecting visitors.

Langa: Now for some fun.

He started tickling his wife again,She started laughing and run back into the house with her husband chasing after her.

NDONI'S HOUSE

How I hate Monday mornings! I am tired and emotionally drained and the fact that I was shot doesn't make it any easier on my body.All this is too much for one body,I wake up and drag my lazy body to the bathroom. I shower then lotion and put on

my school uniform. After brushing and checking if my necklace was still on, I take my bag and phone and head downstairs.

Gogo is up and she's making porridge, I could tell by the smell of milk in the kitchen.

Ndoni: Good morning Gog's

Gogo: Morning mntwanami

I put down my bag and take out two bowls and help gogo dish up breakfast. We sit down pray and eat.

Gogo: Are you sure you are fully recovered to go back to school?

Ndoni: I promise am fine gogo and besides I have too much school work to catch up on.

Gogo: Kodwa promise you will come back home if you feel any pain

Ndoni: I promise gogo

I finished with my breakfast,washed my bowl and went to kiss gogo goodbye

Ndoni: See you later gogo

Gogo: Bye princess

As I was attempting to leave,gogo decided to be gogo.

Gogo: Where is that skinny brainless boyfriend of yours?

Ndoni: Ha! Gogo,he is not brainless (I made puppy eyes)

Gogo: Am sure his mother dropped him down a lot while he was a baby,and somehow he must have lost half his brain,LA mfana udom RHA!

Ndoni: Gogo please

Gogo: I should borrow him my Sunday dress,he is such a sissy!YOH

Bye gogo I rushed out as I know,once gogo starts speaking her mind there's no stopping her shame.

During lunch Zwe texted me telling me that he will be fetching me after school. School was out and Noli and I were waiting by the gate and being our usual silly selves.

Noli: I see you swallowed the stew your man cooked for you.

Ndoni: What stew Lee?

Nili: Hawu! Friend-in law I mean the fish stew from England.

We laughed at how Noli likes being dramatic.

Ndoni: Well friend-in law,Zwe is my Prince bar and am not letting any skinny biltong claim my man

Noli: You go friend-in law.

Nolitha's driver pulled up followed by Zwe.
We said our goodbyes and left.

Ndoni: So were are you taking me baby?

Zweli: Spur

He had this weird look on his face,more like he was mad at something

Ndoni: Are you okay sweetheart, you seem distracted

Zweli: How am I to be ok Ndoni when you

dressed like a whore!

I could not believe that Zwe just called me a whore! Straight to my face

Ndoni: What are you on about Zwe?

Zweli: Never mind

Ndoni: I do mind Zweli,you called me a whore?

Zweli: Am sorry baby,my mind is just all over the place

I just kept silent to avoid an argument. We got to spur and he parked in the parking lot and we got in.He got us a table and we sat down

Zweli: Look baby,I really am sorry I snapped at you earlier ok.like I said I love you and maybe a little overprotective.

Ndoni: You didn't snap Zwe, you insulted me!

Zweli: I know my love and am sorry okay.

He held my hand, brushing it gently. Right then I just of Lt my heart melt

Ndoni: I understand your fastrations, just don't take them out on me ok

Zwe: I promise sweetheart, i won't

The waiter came and took our order, a few minutes later he came back with our food and we started eating.

Zweli: I need to tell you something baby, and I need you to keep an open mind about it

Ndoni: Okay, what is it?

Zweli: You know I love you right?

Now this can't be good, I put my fork down and paid attention.

Zweli: The thing is baby,I wanted you to here this from me first. I am getting married by the end of this month (he stopped and took a deep breath)

A tear escaped my eye and it rolled down my cheek.I wanted to speak but I couldn't my throat was so dry.He continued

Zweli: Baby please listen, I do not love her am only marrying her because my father threatened to disown me if I didn't. I love you baby

Ndoni: All this for money Zwe(that's all I managed to say)

My tears betrayed me,they were now falling down my cheeks like the river Jordan.

Zweli: Listen my love. I will marry And vi for the sake if peace and to keep my

inheritance and the throne then I'll marry Rali so that I can be a part of my babies life,then I'll divorce her later.

Ndoni: Are you even listening to yourself right now Zwe, are you?

Zweli: We can do this baby,I will marry you as my third wife,then after I divorce Talia you can be my second.

My school shirt was now wet from all the tears,Zwe was still holding my hand yet it felt so cold.I had hiccups and my head was banging. Am I dreaming, Third wife!

Everyone was looking at us as my cries got louder by the minute.

I couldn't see clearly from all the tears that filled my eyes,but I could swear I saw Skhu

walk into the restaurant and he was walking straight towards us.

Sthe: Didn't your mother teach you never to make a lady cry,wena shlama!

Ooh it was not Skhu,but his duplicate Sthe.Zweli stood up and looked at him

Zweli: And who the hell said we needed your input? Her!

Zwe: Zwani ithini me cherry! Sit your skinny ass down before I rearrange your useless face.

Ndoni: Sthe please,its fine.I am OK

Sthe: Don't tell me that Ndo! Even a blind person could see you not ok,your face is red from all the crying, Sukuma sambe,am taking you home.

Sthe took my hand and as we attempted to leave,Zweli grabbed me by my hair roughly

Zweli: You going nowhere with this fool!

Sthe was clenching his fist and you could tell by the look in his eyes,hell was gonna visit earth.He turned back and walked to Zwe,before I could even move Sthe had landed a huge fist on Zweli's nose.He was down and bleeding.

Sthe: Put your filthy hands on her again and boy I swear amma crush your balls.

Sthe came to me and held my hand and we walked out,we got to his car and he opened for me.he drove off.

Sthe: Are you sure ugrand?

Ndoni: I just nodded with my head

Sthe: Should I take you home or to Skhu?

Ndoni: Home and please do not tell Skhu about this, please

Sthe: I won't

Like & comment

@Admin®

Love- Y'all

[07/27, 12:34] Mk: Insert 23

Ndoni was sleeping in her room, her spirit in the mystic land doing her meditation.

Suddenly she heard a voice, and it sounded

familiar. She concentrated and the voice got nearer and clearer.

Enhle's voice: PLEASE HELP ME! THEY KILLED ME, YOU NEED TO HELP ME.

Ndoni: Who are you talking about Enhle? Who killed you?

Enhle's voice: HELP ME NDONI! FIND THEM.

Ndoni: How do I help you Enhle, who are they?

Enhle's voice: FIND THEM NDONI. FIND THEM!

I was terrified, shaking and it felt like I couldn't breathe. My spirit instantly crossed back to real life.

What is Enhle trying to tell me, could gogo

have been right? Did uncle and Veronica mistakenly killed their own daughter? Does Enhle want me to expose them, but how? I do not have the proof. All those questions were piling up in my head with no Anders at sight. I get out of bed and walk downstairs to get myself a glass of water, I drink my water and head back to bed.

Just as am about to get under the sheets, my phone rings. I check it and its Zwe, I answer

Ndoni: Do you have any idea what time it is?

Zweli: Am outside, please come out

Ndoni: Geez Zwe! Go home am in no mood to talk to you

Zweli: Please my love, you don't have to say a thing. Just listen

Ndoni: Give me 3 minutes.

I hung up and put on my gown and walked out.

I get outside, open the door and get into the car

Zweli: You look beautiful in your sleepwear honey (he leaned in for a kiss but I look away)

Ndoni: Cut the crap Zwe! what brings you here?

Zweli: A couple of things really

1. I am really sorry for my inexcusable behaviour at the restaurant

2. I love you and it broke my heart seeing you in tears like that.

Lastly please forgive me

Ndoni: Why Zwe? How do you marry someone else, while claiming to love me?

Zweli: I do love you Ndo, God knows I do.

Thing is right now the universe seems to be against us, but we will get over this my love.

Ndoni: You know I love you Zwe, but for new love we sure seem to be facing a lot of obstacles too soon

Zweli: I know my love, but I also know that together we can overcome all these obstacles.

Ndoni: from where I am standing it looks impossible Zwe.

Zweli: You are the girl of my dreams and you have my heart, a ring on my finger won't change that.

Ndoni: I hear you and I think that maybe we should take things one at a time.

Zweli: If its crawling you want my love,that's what you'll get.As long as we together am happy.

Ndoni: Promise you will never put your hands on me like that ever again

Zweli: I swear. And I will spend the rest of my life making it up to you for that mistake.

Ndoni: How's your nose?

Zweli: I'll survive. Does this mean that am forgiven?

Ndoni: Yeah.....yeah. you forgiven

Zweli smiled and leaned in for a hug,which turned into one long passionate kiss.

Ndoni: I think I should go. I have school

tomorrow.

We got out of the car and stood outside

Zweli: Good night then my love

Ndoni: You mean good morning, cause its way passed midnight.

Zweli: Whatever. (We laughed)

We said our good byes, kissed for the lady time and Zwe got into his car and drove off.

I also walked into the yard, then suddenly had this strange feeling like am being watched.I could feel strange eyes piercing on my back,I turned to look if there was someone behind me but nothing.

I walked back to the house and went straight to bed.

Zweli thinks am an idiot,well am smarter than him.When he left the house thinking that I was asleep,well I wasn't. I could see him tiptoe out of the room.

As soon as he drove off,I woke up and got into my car and followed him.I needed to be sure of my suspicions about that girl from the funeral.

And he confirmed it as he parked right in front of her house.Bitch you messing with the wrong woman!

I thoom out my phone and called my ex-boyfriend Zack,he's always looking at making extra cash and he's into this gangster stuff

On the phone.....

Talia: Zack darling... Talia here

Zack: Talia! What do you want?

Talia: I need a huge favour, I will make it worth your while.

Zack: Make it 5 zeros and am in

Talia: Get on a plane to South Africa, there is a cockroache that's creeping under my sheets and I want it fumigated.

Zack: I'll be there in 24hours

Talia: Great!

They hang up the call and Talia was all smiles

Talia: I will be the only futer Mrs Nkosi and no one else!

I drive passed KFC and got some hot wings as a cover-up about my whereabouts.

I drive back home and get in,I find Zweli already in bed he turned to look at me as I got in the room

Zweli: Where are you coming from this late?

Talia:(showing the KFC bag she had in her hand) Hot wings,I was craving

I put the bag on the table and took off all my clothes,dropping them on the floor.

Well Zweli is a sucker for sex,so I might not be pregnant yet but trust me I will be.

I walked to the bed naked and I started kissing him,he responded and hurray! We had we

RED CROSS HOSPITAL

Khumalo woke up and his mind was a bit blurred, he looked around and slowly started remembering that he was shot. The machines surrounding him confirmed he was in hospital.

He tried to move but he couldn't feel anything

Khumalo: No!.....my legs. what's wrong with my legs? Nurse (he was shouting)

A nurse came in rushing

Nurse: Is everything okay Mr Khumali, are you in pain?

Khumalo: I can't feel my legs nurse, my legs ain't moving!

Nurse: Come down sir, you need to come down or you'll hurt yourself.

Khumalo: (tears in his eyes) Ooh Lord! What

have I done, please don't take my legs.

Nurse: You need to come down sir please

Khumali: Get me a doctor, something is wrong with my legs

The nurse walked out to go get the doctor.

Somewhere on the road from Durban, Thabiso's body was being driven back home in a casket

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love- y'all

[07/27, 12:34] Mk: Insert 24

Love is such a strange thing,you keep searching and when you finally think you found it,you have to fight.

I have been following Ndoni on social media and every time I see pics of her and that boyfriend of hers,I feel this sharp stab on my heart.I have been drowning myself in my work just to avoid thinking about her.

Skhumbuzo was on nightshift today so he was just lazing around the house,doing nothing other than daydreaming about Ndo.

A knock comes at the door and he walks towards the door to open

Skhu:(opening the door) Awh Manzoni,what a pleasant surprise.Please come in(He made way for his father)

They walked into the lounge and sat down

MrZ: Ndodana. Who will I have to kill to get a drink in this house

Skhu: Hai une drama taima,you just got here njena

He walked to the mini bar to fix his dad a drink

MrZ: See why you need a wife,this house needs life maan ndodana and lots of kids running around

Skhu placed a glass in front of his father and had his on hand

Skhu: Double whiskey on the rocks,and please not the wife thing again please

MrZ: Well son someone has to remind you that you are the future king and every king needs a queen.

Skhu: But dad you're ain't going anywhere soon,meaning I still have time

MrZ: Grandchildren son,grandchildren

Skhu: Yeah.....yeah dad.I know you don't do small talk so out with it.What brings you here?

MrZ: The chief priest has requested you boys come home,He has a message from the ancestor's.

Skhu: Woah that's deep,that guy scares me.MNA you.

MrZ: And your Mother thinks we should have lunch together,she misses you boys

Skhu: We miss you guys too

MrZ: Anyway I have to dash out,I have an appointment with a representative from China about the UNyazi oil

Skhu: And here I was thinking you are here to see me

He walked his dad to the door and as he opened the door, in got Sthe

Sthe: Awu munt'omfala

MrZ: Watch it wena, I ain't that old

Sthe:(giggling) Yeah right

MrZ: I am not old, am just matured

Sthe: And that explains the white hair on your head

Sthe and Skhu laughed at their dad who was brushing his head

MrZ: I am still your king and am saying am not old (he had a smile on his face)

He walked out the door

Skhu: Safe journey my king

Sthe: Good bye grandpa

MrZ: Wena Sthe you need need help,angathi ziyakshiya aph'ekhandanda.

Their father left and Sthe threw himself on the couch

Skhu: Watch it Sthe,that couch is an import.

Sthe: Not like you can't afford a new one(he took off his shoe's)

Skhe: How did I end up with such a crazy twin

Sthe: So what brings the old man here?

Skhu: The chief priest has summoned us to the kingdom, he has a message from the ancestors.

Sthe: Ohk. So when was the last time you saw your queen?

Skhu: Day after the funeral,why do you ask?

Sthe: Just wondering

Skhu: I don't even wanna know what's going on in that crazy mind of yours.but I'll check on her later before my shift

Sthe: That's great cause oi think LA boyfriend yakhe is some sort of controlfreak and might have anger issues

Skhu:(raising Hus eyebrow) What do you mean,has that stupid excuse of a man done something to her?

Sthe: Come down dude,am just saying

Skhu: For his sake he better hasn't

Sthe stood up and went to make food

Khumalo residence

Hlengiwe was in the kitchen finishing up on breakfast, he then called palesa

Hlengi: Palesa Nkosi get down here and eat or you gonna have to walk to school

Palesa walked downstairs already in her school uniform and had her backpack in hand

Palesa: No need to shout,am here now

Hlegi: And were is that hotheaded brother,he hasn't slept at home for two days now

Palesa:(seating down and dishing herself breakfast) He is probably over at his girlfriends place.

Hlengiwe also sat down and ate

Hlengi: The doctor called last night, your father is awake. I need Biso to pick you up from school and take you to the hospital, cause I'll be going straight there after work.

Palesa: I will call him

Just as they were finishing eating, a knock came at the door and Palesa went to open

Palesa: (opening the door) Can I help you

Two neatly dressed guys stood at the door

Guy1: Delivery for a Mrs Khumalo

Palesa shouted for her mom.

Palesa: Mom delivery for you.

Hlengiwe came to the front door and stood next to palesa

Hlengi: Morning gentleman

Them: Morning Mrs

The other guy alerted the other guys in the car to bring in the package. A few minutes, four guys walked to the door carrying a coffin, they placed it on the pavement and walked back to the car.

Hlengi:(shocked) Am sorry but I think you must have the wrong house

Palrsa: Yeah they must be lost, now guys please carry this thing out of here

Guy2: Our mission here is complete. Have a lovely day Mrs Khumalo.

They turned to walk away, got into the car and drove off.

Hlengi: Call your brother Pale, tell him to get here now

Palesa took out her phone and dialed his

brother.....

Then reality kicked in,Palesa dropped to the pavement and whailed her lungs out

Palesa: Thabiso No.....No! Please no

The phone was ringing inside the coffin,Hlengiwe just went into denial mode,her tears just dried up and refused to shed,she slowly lifted the coffin open and Yes,there he was Thabiso,lifeless an a coffin

Palesa was now rolling on the pavement in tears,soon the yard was filled to the brim with neighbors who came to investigate the loud cries

Ndoni's House

It was noe around 5pm and I was in the house making dinner,school today was just school.Strange thou cause throughout the day my body just felt weak and sometimes I even felt like I was suffocating. More like someone was grabbing me by my neck.

Anyway I finish up with dinner and I go upstairs to shower,I finish up and wear my black tracksuits and my black vans.As I was finishing UPI get a text from Zwe,saying he wants to meet at the park now,I reply and tell him am on my way.

I grab my phone and head out,I stop by grand door and tell her where am going

Ndoni: Be back soon gogo,am just meeting Zwe by the park

Gogo responded from inside

Gogo:Kutheni angezi apha,lomfana wakho wesiyoyoyo.its late for a girl to be on the streets

Ndoni: Ooh gogo bethuna! I'll be back just now

I run down the stairs avoiding gogo' s response cause I know she will lay it out.

In a few minutes I was at the park,I went to sit at my usual spot.Skhu calls and I smile as I pick up

Ndoni: He I stranger

Skhu: Am on my way to your house,where are you?

Ndoni: I am by the park down the road,meeting Zwe.

Skhu: Ok then.am going to work I'll come check on you before you sleep

Ndoni: I would love to see you again,you have been scarce.

We hung up,then I placed my phone next to me on the bench.

I felt this cold air pass by and the trees started moving. There was a car,pulling up behind me,Zwe must be here.

Footsteps got closer and I smiled,as I turned to look at my man,I meet with these scary eyes peeking from a balaclava, he has a gun pointed at me.I just froze.

He came towards me,he grabbed me and placed a cloth on my mouth,it was wet and the substance was just too strong for my nose,I could feel my body give up.

Lights out!

I was almost near Ndoni's house when I called her, just as I drove towards the pack, there was this black range rover leaving the pack and the speed it was driving at was suspicious.

I drove to the park and got out the car, I looked around the park and something caught my eye.

I walked towards the bench by the lake and there it was, Ndoni's phone!

Why would Ndoni leave his phone, then it hit me! The range rover. Shit!

I take out my phone and call Sthe.....he picks up on the second ring

Sthe: Tsr Skhu

Skhu: Meet me by the house,I think
Someone kidnapped Ndo

Sthe: Right on it.

I hang up and call the hospital,asking for
someone to take my shift

Skhu: Whoever you are, you better not lay
your filthy hands on her,cause am coming
for you

I get into my car and speed off,I take out my
phone and activate Ndoni's tracer on my
phone

Its a good thing I used Zweli's phone to
SMS that bitch,and the bitch fell right into
my trap.I delete the message and place his
phone on the table.

I am Talia a Lady who would do anything to

keep her man

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-yall

[07/27, 12:34] Mk: Insert 25

NDONI'S HOUSE

Gogo,Sipho and Veronica were all seated on the dinning table eating dinner.

Gogo: I wonder what's keeping Ndo so late

Sipho: Kodwa ma,why do you allow that girl to come and go as she pleases? She is a girl and should stay home

Gogo: Siza nkosi,naku ngilingwa! You mean stay at home and be your maid.Clean and cook for you,Soze shame!

Sipho: Am not saying that,I just mean you giving her too much freedom

Gogo: In that case mntanami,I think I have been too lenient on you too.A grown ass man who sits in the house all day,plotting evil

Sipho: Meaning what ma?

Gogo: Get a job Sipho

Sipho: Wow ma! Just wow!

Gogo took out her phone and called Zweli.....he picked up on the 3rd ring

Zweli: Hello ma

Gogo: Bring back my daughter wena,its late.

Zweli: Am not following ma,which daughter?

Gogo: Sukungihlanyisa mfana please,just bring her back!

Gogo hang up the phone and just sat there

Vero: Come down ma,am sure he'll be here soon.All this anger is not good for your blood pressure.

Gogo: Relax makoti,I won't drink any pills in this house

Vero: What pills now(she didn't wanna show it but what gogo said,hit home hard)

Gogo: Don't mind me,its just old age talking

NKOSI KINGDOM!!!

What did gogo mean by I should bring her

daughter back?

That was Zweli thinking.

Zweli and Talia were in their bedroom,
Talia's feet on Zweli's lap cause Zweli was
massaging Talia's feet.

Zweli: I need to go somewhere, I'll be back
now

Talia: Where cause its late now?

Zweli:(taking his car keys) I just need to see
a friend fast

She heard the phone call and she was
smiling silently

Talia: Ok bring me spur ribs when you ge t
back

Zweli: (already at the door) I will,now sleep

Zweli walked into the garage, got into his

car and drove off.

In a few minutes he packed outside Ndoni's home and got it, took a deep breath and knocked.....Sipho came to get the door

Sipho: Ooh its you, come in

Zweli: Thank you

They both walked in, Zwe behind Sipho and DAT in the lounge were they were now watching TV.

Gogo; Wangena wedwa nje, where is Ndo?

Zweli: Ma I haven't seen her all day today.

Gogo: Suku ganga wena, Ndoni left here saying she was meeting you at the park.

A loud laugh escaped Veronica's mouth and all eyes turned to look at her

Vero: I never thought I'd see this day,our precious miss perfection turning into a whore(she clapped once)

Gogo: Ngzok'valela lembobo yakho ngenkulu impama,RHA!

Zweli:(standing up) Thank you for letting me know, I'll see if I can't find her at the park.

Gogo: Please find her my Prince

Zweli walked out,got into his car and dialed Ndoni.....someone picked up on the 3rd ring

Skhu: Ndoni's phone hello

Zweli:I should have known it was you

Zweli hang up and threw the phone on the seat

Zweli: Bloody bitch, this girl has been two timing me!nx.

He started his engine and drove off.

SKHUMBUZO'S HOUSE

The twins and the guys were gathered at the house, already armed with each six with Ak47 guns at hand, Sthe had two.

Skhu was too angry to speak, so Sthe was explaining the situation as his brother told him

Sthe: Listen up guys, this is a deadly mission and someone very dear to my brother's life is involved. Shoot to kill, but caution not to hurt her. got it?

Them: Clear

Skhu was already at the door,also with two guns at hand

Sthe: Take the two range rovers and follow behind us we tracking the location

The cars drove off and blood was sure to spill

SOMEWHERE OUTSIDE TOWN

They always say before you die,your whole life flashes right in front of your eyes.

Well this was it for me.

I could fell this cold substance being pored on my body,I opened my eyes but my head was so heavy, I tried to look around but all I

could see was men walking outside carrying guns.

I was in an old abandoned house,I could tell by the state of the house and the broken windows.I was taped to a chair,by hands tied in the front and my legs tied too,my mouth was also taped,in front of me was a old table,a gun and a white guy seated in front of me.he had a knife at hand and this scary smile on his face.

He jumped off the table and came to me playing with his knife,he ran his knife on my face,down to my kneck all the way till he reached my legs,he cut the tape and set my legs lose.He came up and roughly removed the tape on my mouth,tears rolled down my cheeks

Ndoni: Please do not hurt me,I beg you

please!

Zack: Shut up bitch!

Ndoni: (shouting) Help please, somebody please help me

Zack: I said shut up bitch,he picked up his gun from the table and hit me on the head with the back of the gun.

I must have passed out cause when I finally woke up I was tied on the table and I was naked,I could taste my own blood which was running down my forehead.

Zack: Now we gonna have some fun before I send you to meet your maker

Ndoni: Please I beg you,please!

I was crying hysterically and that didn't seem to bother him.he slapped me so hard that I bit my lower lip and it cracked.

The taste of my own blood mixed with tears,he then ripped off my underwear with his knife. Then I come face to face with reality, I was being raped!

He was now in his boxers, he tried inserting his finger in my cookie I began kicking and screaming for help,but being tied down made it impossible to escape.He came on top of me and tried to kiss me,I bit his lip and he punched my left eye so hard.i just froze.

He was kissing me all over,the smell of his sweat and heavy breaths, I was helpless and in pain.

Zack: Am gonna have my way with you and when am done am gonna call all 6 guards outside to have their way with you too then

am killing you!

There were gunshots outside,he stopped his evil deeds and listened,he was still on top of me.

There was a shadow but I couldn't see clearly cause my left eye was swallowen I think,I couldn't open it.

Bang!

A bullet fired straight through his head,his blood splashed all over my face.He fell right on top of me.

The shadow walked closer and it was Skhu or was it Sthe,he pushed the dead body off me using his foot

Skhu: Its OK sweetheart am here now

Then Lights out for me

Skhumbuzo untied Ndoni went then took off his shirt and dressed Ndoni. He carried her to the car and carefully placed her in the backseat. He went back to the other's. One of Zack's guards was still alive, the had him.

Skhu walked to him mad as a boiling kettle about to spill. he was down cause he was shot, Skhu placed his foot on his head squashing him against the ground. He was dreaming.

Skhu: Who hired you?

Guard: A Miss Talia sir, I don't really know her

Skhu removed his foot and walked inside the house and took Zack's phone out of his dead body, he scrolled and found a number

.He sent an SMS

Meet me at this location tomorrow night,we need to discuss how you want her dead!

He walked back to the car and got in.Sthe fired a shot into the remaining guards skull

Sthe: Say hi to the devil for me,he spit on his face and walked into the car to join his brother.Skhu had tears in his eyes from the sight of seeing the lady he loves in that state.

Sthe: How is she?

Skhu: She's unconscious, but they roughed her up bady

Sthe: Am sorry my man

Skhu: He was gonna rape her ntwana,he was on top if her.if I had gotten in there a minute later that bloody animal was gonna

rape her.

A tear escaped Skhumbuzo's eye

Sthe: Plan of action?

Skhu: I sent the bitch behind this an SMS using her puppets phone. she is meeting us here tomorrow night. I am gonna wipe out her entire generation!

Sthe: I'll handle that mission, you focus on getting her better.

Skhu was in the backseat with Ndoni's head on his lap, Sthembiso was in the drivers seat

Sthe: Hospital or your house

Skhu: Home, I'll take care of her

The cars drove off

Talia was in bed when her phone beeped, it

was an SMS from Zack. She smiled

Talia: I am so gonna enjoy watching you take your last breath bitch!

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love- y'all

[07/27, 12:35] Mk: Insert 26

SKHUMBUZO'S HOUSE

Skhumbuzo was in his kitchen, wearing only his adidas shorts and slippers. He had an apron on and making breakfast. The door

swang open and Sthe walked in.

Sthe: Honey am home and I could smell the sausages all the way down the drive way.

He walks to the kitchen and tries taking a sausage from the plate, but Skhu slapped his hand

Skhu: Stop it Sthe! This is Nana's breakfast.

Sthe: (raising his hands in surrender) Ok dude keep your pants on. How is she anyway?

Skhu: (taking a deep breath) Her forehead needed a few stitches and I managed to calm the swelling around his left eye, but it's still bruised. It kills me seeing her like that ntwana (tears building up in his eyes)

Sthe placed his hand on his brother's shoulder

Sthe: Am sorry man

Skhu: Yeah...it's cool.I need to take this breakfast upstairs. But Nana is gonna need something's to wear,do you mind doing some basic shopping for me.

Sthe: Sure,no problem

Skhumbuzo placed the breakfast on a tray and walked to the lift

Skhu: My black card is on the coffee table in the lounge

Sthe: Now you talking. I have been dying to take your black card on a shopping spree.

Skhu: Sthe do not break my bank balance, just get Nana some comfortable clothes and shoes

Sthe: Yeah grandpa!

Skhu disappeared in the lift to his bedroom.
Leaving Sthe dishing up some breakfast.

Ooh and yes Skhu has a lift to his room,for
lazy days when he doesn't feel like using
the stairs.

I woke up in this heavenly beautiful room,
Snow white with a touch of grey and red.

I tried waking up but my head hurt like hell,I
placed my hand on my forehead and I had a
bandage.

Ndoni: Where am I and how did I get here?
What happened to me

Just then the wall slides open and Skhu
walk's in.He had this cute smile on his face
but his eyes were sad.I wonder why.

Skhu:(placing the tray on the bed) And

breakfast is served

Ndoni: What's going on,how did I get here?

Skhu: You don't remember?

Ndoni: No. I just have this pounding headache

Skhu: You just have a minor concussion, nothing serious

Ndoni: Why are you sad?

Skhu: Aaah nothing, now eat up and I'll help you to the shower

Ndoni: Am not hungry

Skhu: Come on Nana,you have to eat so you can take your meds.have some fruit salad then,two spoons and I'll let you be

Ndoni:(shaking her head in disagreement)
Mmh!

Skhu took a spoon off the tray and offered to feed her

Skhu: Now open up and eat(he was playing with the spoon full off fruit salad, making car sounds.Ndoni was giggling and she was feed she finished her salad and Skhu handed her some pills and water,straight after drinking she noticed the bruises on her wrists.She remembered what happened to her and tears rolled down her cheeks.

Skhumbuzo moved closer and pulled her in for a hug

Skhu: Its ok Nana,am here now and I promise that no one will ever hurt you again.

Ndoni was now crying hysterically, she even had hiccups. She cried for about an hour,Skhu managed to calm her down.He helped her to the bathroom and left her to

some privacy

NDONI'S HOUSE

I didn't sleep last night tossing and turning, where could she be and is she ok? That useless boyfriend left here saying he was going to look for her but he never came back. Now I have no choice but to call her mother she might help me find her.

Gogo took out her phone and dials Queen Noma.....she picks up on the fourth ring.

Noma: Ma Sangweni, is everything the matter?

Gogo: Morning my queen. The thing is Ndoni didn't come home last night and am worried

Noma: (walking around the lounge) What do you mean she didn't sleep home?

Gogo: The thing is my queen, Ndoni has been seeing this boy from the Nkosi Kingdom. So yesterday after making dinner, she said she was meeting him at the park down the road.

Noma: Did you try calling the boy?

Gogo: I did my queen, yesterday but he denied any knowledge of her whereabouts. He promised he will look for her but am startled cause he hasn't called yet and Ndoni hasn't returned

Noma: Stupid boy, fuze uyise! Relax ma I'll make a few calls and see if we can find her.

Gogo: Thank you my queen

Gogo hang up and sat on the chair and

closed her eyes to pray for Ndoni's safe return

RED cross HOSPITAL

Hlengiwe walked into the hospital with a broken heart, she had been crying since she saw her son cold in that coffin. She walked into the ladies room and calms herself down, she washes her face and took a few deep breaths. She finally walks out and into her husbands room.

As she opened the door, her husband looked at her and she faked a smile.

Khumalo: Ooh its you

Hlengi: Its me my husband. How are you feeling?

Khumalo: Well am good,the pain comes and goes but what frustrates me the most is that I haven't had feeling in my legs.

Hlengi coughed and looked away to wipe her tears off.

Hlengi: The thing is Khumalo,the doctor said that the bullets damaged your spine.

Khumalo: Meaning?

Hlengi: Am afraid you won't be able to walk again my husband, am sorry

Khumalo went silent,he was shocked mad and in disbelief.

Khumalo: The bastards had me,they managed to take my legs(a tear escaped his eye) But worry not my wife,my son will fight for me.if they think I'll play dead they have another thing coming!

Hlengiwe burst into tears at the mention of her son's name.

Hlengi: He is gone Khumalo,our son! They killed him and had him delivered to the house in a coffin

Khumalo: No....my only son,it can't be! Thabiso can't die,NO!I will avenge your death my son

Hlengiwe: No Khumali!No you won't kill anyone. What you are going to do is you are going to humble your self and swallow your ego and pride,then you are going to apologize to whomever you wronged.

I am tired of all the threats and living in fear,it's enough Khumalo!

Hlengiwe was in tears and mad

Hlengi: This is the last child am burying,

either you fix this or I walk.

Hlengiwe stormed out of the room and left her husband with something to think about

NGWENYAMA KINGDOM

Noma was pacing up and down in her lounge

Noma: That stupid boy better not have caused my daughter any trouble cause if he did, God knows am gonna cut off his balls and feed them to his useless father for giving birth to such a stupid son

Sorry for the crop top my royal family. I have just gave birth to twins yesterday

night,a boy and girl

I am tired but I will post tomorrow

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love- y'all

[07/27, 12:35] Mk: Insert 27

NKOSI KINGDOM

ZWELIBANZI NKOSI

Zweli was in his room,head faced down on the be,while Talia was in the shower.

"God knows I love ndoni,she has my heart.Why can't she just understand that

Talia is carrying my firstborn child, I can't abandon my child that's why I have to marry her. Zevile is my guaranteed insurance to the throne, I can't afford to be disowned. My heart belongs to Ndoni, it always has from the first day I laid my eyes on her.

Why did she have to go running to that self-centered arrogant doctor at the first sign of trouble. I am so mad right now

Talia walked into the room from the shower, snapping Zweli out of his thoughts.

Talia walked to the closet to get dressed.

Zweli: Are you going somewhere, cause it's late now?

Talia: Am just going to spur for some ribs, you know the drill. cravings

Zweli: You pregnant Lia and I don't want you gallivanting on the streets at night

Talia: Relax honey, am not going to exile its just spur. I'll be right back

Zweli: I can quickly drive and get you the ribs

Talia: Geez Zweli I also need some fresh air. I have been cooped up in this house for too long.

Talia finished dressing up and grabbed her handbag, phone and rushed out avoiding Zweli nagging.

She grabbed the car keys in the key hanged by the door and drove off to where Zack said he was

SKHUMBUZO'S HOUSE

Ndoni has been sleeping since after she showered and Sthe obviously is having a fun time with the black card cause he wasn't back yet and it was now after midday. As Skhu was about to call him,he heard a car pull up in the drive way and it was Sthe alright.

Skhu placed his phone on the coffee table and watched the door.Sthe walks in carrying so much shopping bags

Skhu:(shaking his head) Geez dude! Did you have to buy the entire store

Sthe walked in and placed the shopping bags on the table.

Sthe: A lady can never have too many clothes, nor sneakers.So I got everything

from Gucci tracksuits to Jordan sneakers.
Where is the lady if the moment by the way?

Skhu: Upstairs sleeping. I had to give her something to sleep cause she remembered everything and she was heart broken.

Sthe: Eish! I can't even imagine what she's going through man. So how long are planing on keeping her here cause we have to leave for the village tomorrow?

Skhu: Am taking her back home as soon as she wakes up, her gran must be worried sick.

Sthe: Will she be safe there?

Skhu: I'll organise my guys to keep an eye on her and she still has her tracer on. that's something

Sthe: About Talia, what do you want done?

Skhu: Anything, just don't kill her we are not

petty criminals who kill woman

Sthe: An eye for an eye

Skhu: Yeah! Deal her the same cards she dealt Ndoni

Sthe: Easy

Sthe stood up and went out to his car and drove off to the mission.

He called someone just before he started the engine.....

Sthe: My main man,I need a favour

Unknown: I owe you my life,just name it

Sthe: I need 12 ruthless sexually driven man,I have a bitch who needs to be screwed!

Unknown: Location?

Sthe: Sending it to you as we speak

Unknown: Consider it done

Sthe:Nja yam,yizo!

Sthe hangup and drove off

NDONU'S HOUSE

Gogo has been praying ever since Ndo disappeared. Siphos and his wife walked downstairs and went to sit with gogo on the couch.

Vero: Kodwa ma,we can't be starving ourselves just because ndoni decided to do a runner.

Gogo: Shame the devil mntanami and go back to the hell hole you came from,am sure you're missed

Sipho: Why do you hate my wife so much ma?

Gogo: Ngzothi ngimthandelani Sipho is she money maybe? RHA!

Veto: I told you your mother hates me, I think we should use the money we got from Enhle's life cover to get a house. I can't take this anymore!

Gogo: While you're at that, get yourself some manners and a new heart and maybe a new daughter. One you can kill and get some more life cover money!

Sipho: That's enough! Veronica is my wife ma and you know how she feels about Enhle's passing so please have some sympathy

A car pulled up outside and after a few

minutes there was a knock.

Veronica stood up to go get the door and as she opened she was meet with Ndoni whose face was purple blue

Vero: Come in

Ndoni walked in she was holding onto Skhu's waist as she was feeling dizzy.

As soon as gogo saw her she rushed to her and Ndoni went to her and they hugged her for dear life

Gogo: Umkhulu simakade,wena sonini nanini(tears rolled down both their cheeks)

Vero: Am off to bed since am not needed here

Vero went upstairs followed by her husband

Gogo: Come sit my princess, who did this to

you

Ndoni: Am really tired Gigo, can I go lay down I Will tell you everything tomorrow please

Gogo: Oooh mntanami, what have they done to you kodwa

Skhu: I'll take her to bed mama then I'll explain everything

Gogo: No problem my child

Skhu: Will you be able to walk upstairs or should I carry you?

Ndoni: I'll walk its fine

Gogo: Kakade you won't, khawupepe uyeke inkani Ndoni man

Skhu carried her upstairs to her room and tuck her in, gave her a kiss on the forehead

and walked downstairs

Skhumbuzo explained everything to gogo after that he left.

Gogo called the Queen and told her Ndoni was back. She also told the Queen about Ndoni's state and everything Skhumbuzo told her

SOMEWHERE OUTSIDE TOWN

Sthe got on location and the guys he asked for also arrived, he briefed them and they all waited for the arrival of their prize.

In less than minutes Talia got here, she was a bit scared as it was dark and the place

was isolated,30

so she started calling for Zack

Talia: Zack(shouting) where are you? Am here

Sthe: Come.on in my lady,you are just in time for the party.

Sthe was sitting on the table,right in the middle of the room.Talia walked in and walked to the table,only to be surprised by the person sitting there

Talia: Who are you and what have you done to Zack?

Sthe: Either that spineless boy of your is too good in bed or you're just a sucker for his dick.Either way,today is your lucky day and its free(he chucked)

Talia:(scared) What are you talking about,am leaving

Talia turned to walk to the door but Sthe pulled her hand and as she turned back,she was met wieth one of the hottest slaps in the history of slap.She trembled and fell to the floor and started crying holding her cheek.

Talia:_Please don't hurt me,please I beg you

Sthe: That was from Ndoni,she says: HI.

Boys come on out.

At that command 12guys come out from another room and joined the party. They had Talia circled and she was on the floor begging for her life

Sthe: I wish I could stay for the party,

unfortunately my bed is calling. So boys
have fun

She walked out and the men started
ripping Talia's clothes apart and she was
creaming for mercy as they had their way
with her one after the other.

Her screams fell on deaf ears as they
brutally and heartlessly raped her.

They would kick, punch along the way and
slap her and by the time she was to the
guy, her body couldn't take it anymore, she
passed out. They emptied a bucket of water
on her and continued their fun

She: That should teach you to respect
other woman. NX!

He started his engine and drove off

Like & comment

@Admin

#Love-yall

[07/27, 12:35] Mk: Insert 28

A long awaited insert,am sorry my royal family

NDONI'S HOUSE

I was in my room sleeping when there was suddenly this cold breeze of cold air, my curtains were blowing uncontrollable.

She is here, I can feel it.I quickly got out off bed and kneeled on the floor faced down.

Ndoni: The mystic princess of fire,speak am listening

Voice: Rise my Queen, am the one who should be bowing to you.

Ndoni: I am just a nobody, broken and lost

Voice: You may be broken for now, but this is the last time. You shall never bow before anyone in your life now rise!

I got up and sat on my bed

Voice: Your cries have disturbed mystic land. The water has dried up and the grass is dying. The animals are thirsty.

Mystic land calls for their Queen. I am here to get you

Ndoni: Am not sure I will be able to do this, am too broken

Voice: Its time my queen. Put on your mystic bracelet and you will find a dress on the bed next to you. wear those and meet me at the

lake in less than 30minutes

I could feel the cold breeze disappear and my curtains stopped moving.I grabbed my mystic bracelet from under my pillow and put it on,there was a long gold dress on my bed so I changed and wore it,then I put on my white all star boots and headed out and walked to the park

I got to the park and went to stand by the lake,awaiting further instructions, then the breeze came but this time I did not bow.

Voice: Behind you on that bench is your scepter. Take off your shoes,take it then walk into the water

Ndoni: My shoes!(shocked) but its cold and am not used to walking barefoot

Voice: Now my Queen, time is not on our side.

I took off my shoes and carefully placed them on the bench, then I took the sceptre.

It was a gold small horn.

Then I walked into the water. But as soon as my foot stepped into the water, tears rolled down my cheeks. I was scared and the water was freezing cold.

Ndoni: I can't do this, please let me go home

Voice: The road to supremacy is hard my Queen, you did not choose this road but nature chose it for you. You can do it, it's your destiny

I took a deep breath, swallowed hard and started walking into the water.

The coldness and pain seemed to

disappear with each step I took into the water,my body was now lighter and in peace.

I was now in the middle of the lake the water was now above my waist.I stopped

Voice: Do you remember everything I taught you over the past week?

Ndoni: (Nod's in agreement)

Voice: Now is the time.The final stage of your journey starts now

Ndoni: Won't gran be worried if she doesn't find me

Voice: Gogo will be fine.The next time you step back here,you Will be ready to face your destiny and all your questions will be answered

I took a deep breath and connected my soul

to the water,recalled all that I was taught.

I lifted my scepter to the air and uttered this words:

CALM AS WATER,FIERCE AS A LION,QUICK AS AN EAGLE

WATER,FIRE AND LIGHTNING

RISE AT THE SOUND OF MY VOICE!

MAKE WAY FOR YOUR QUEEN!

There was silence for a while,then my bracelet lit up,the sky turned black and thunder roard hard.lightning strike right in the water in front of me then the water plot open,making was before me.

I lowered my sceptre and began walking towards the far end of the water.

Voice: It has began. Supremacy at its best.It

started raining heavily as I disappear into the water,the thunder rumbles became louder

KHUMALO RESIDENCE

The mood in the Khumalo residence was a somber one,as the Khumalo's where gathered at The Lutheran church just down the road to say good bye to their only son.

Hlengiwe was hysterical and couldn't say a thing while khumalo was holding tears throughout the entire service.

The Reverend father called a member of the family to say their farewells.

Palesa stood up and walked to the front, she stopped half way and touched her

brothers coffin and tears escaped her eyes
she pulled herself together and walked to
the front and spoke:

I guess heaven couldn't wait for you,for you
are gone too soon.

My friend,brother and Superman.

Am not sure how I will survive this ruthless
world without you

You always had my back,even when I was
wrong you never judged me.

You were not perfect, yes you had your
flaws but I love you regardless.

Find peace wherever you are my superman

Lala Khumalo,usibulisele komkhulu

Tears failed her and she began crying,she
was taken back to her seat and a prayer

followed, then the casket was carried out to the cemetery.

Thabiso's coffin was lowered to the ground and after all was done Khumalo asked to be left alone to talk to his son

Khumalo: I failed you
my son

Both as a father and a role model. Sending you to fight my battles when all you needed was to be protected.

You died fighting for me and it kills me that today you lay here and not me.

But my son it might not be today nor tomorrow, but your death won't be in vain, I shall avenge you

Lala ngokuthula mntanami

Usikhumbule la uyakhona

NGWENYAMA KINGDOM!!!

Noma was sitting on the bed polishing her guns while Langa was on a conference call with the Russians in his study.

Noma: I need to pay that spineless shegoat called Zwelibanzi a visit and teach him how to treat a woman, cause clearly that good for nothing mother of his failed dismally in that department. Nx

Such an inferior little kingdom and he thinks he can play on my daughters heart.

Its clear he is inviting old church ladies to

visit the palace,bazocula amagugu badle namakhekhe.

Langa walked into the room and jumped on the bed snapping noma out of her thoughts

Langa: Why are you polishing them

Noma: A lady always keeps shiny accessories (she winked)

Langa: ok

Noma: How's the deal with the Russians coming along

Langa: Its good,should be settled by next week

Noma: ok

Langa: After that conference call,Zano called.

Noma: What now! Is his power hungry wife

hosting a tea part

They laughed

Langa: Ugangile shame,But no.

Apparently Prince Zwelibanzi is getting married next weekend and we are invited

Noma:(raised eyebrow) Married! To who?

Langa: Some princess from the Buthelezi clan

Noma:Yoh.....I pity the poor princess, marrying such a spineless boy

Langa: I was thinking we could fly down tomorrow just to get to know the place and move around and maybe some networking

Noma: You read my mind,let's do it

He kissed his wife and helped her polish the guns

UNYAZI KINGDOM

It was raining really hard and the thunder was rumbling hard.

BabZondo the chief priest of the unyazi kingdom was in his room looking out the window, chanting ancestral praises.

It has began, the Queen has stepped foot on the mystical land

The most supreme and mighty queen

Ndlovukazi yonyazi

Mkhululi wesizwe so baba

Wena othobelwa wunyazi emazulwini

Izwi lamanzi

We await your return

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 12:35] Mk: Insert 29

Just to apologise for neglecting you guys

NKOSI KINGDOM

It was way passed midnight and Zweli was worried sick about Talia, who wasn't back from nursing her cravings.

He dials Talia's and it rings straight to

voicemail: voicemail message:

Talia where the hell are you, get back home
am worried: End of message

Zweli decided to go look for Talia, he took his keys and walked to the garage and drove off. In less than 30 minutes he was at spur and no sign of Talia.

So he decided to go check if Ndoni was back home. He got there and parked at the gate and called Ndoni.....rang unanswered

Zweli decided to go knock at the door.

Luckily for him Gogo had just finished with her midnight prayer and she was getting water from the kitchen, when a knock came at the door, she placed her glass full of

water on the kitchen counter and walked to the front door and switched on the lights

Gogo: Who's there?

Zweli: Its me ma Prince Zweli

Gogo opened the door letting Zweli in,he went to sit while gogo just stood there arms folded looking at Zweli

Zweli: Am sorry to disturb ma,kodwa am trying to find Ndo

Gogo: Uthi awuthakathi njena we mfana!

I should be asking you if you have managed to locate my princess cause last time you were here,you left to go look for her.

Zweli: Am sorry ma,I was angry because I thought she was cheating on me

Gogo: Oooh is it so,so now what do you

think?

Zweli: I was hoping we could talk so I can hear her side of the story

Gogo: Sukuma kwi couch yam and let me tell you my side of the story.

Zweli stood up confused at why was he asked to stand up instead of being directed to Ndoni's room

Gogo: You see that door over there(pointing at the door) your story is on the other side. This is my house,Ndoni is a commoner so you take you prince's ass out of my house and go throw a party at that fancy palace of your,see if it makes you any much of a man

Zweli: Am really sorry ma,I really wanted to find Ndo

Gogo: Am glad you didn't, manje

awungiphumele please

The rain was now pouring cats and dogs,Zweli run to his car and drove home.

SOMEWHERE DOWNTOWN

after the guys were done brutally violating Talia,her lifeless body was laying lifeless on the floor. Her face purple and blue from all the beating she took.

They loaded her in the car and drove her to hospital,on arrival they made sure no one sees them.

They dropped her on the driveway pavement and drove off.

Sthe's instructions: Have as much fun as

you like, just don't kill her.

A by passer to the hospital saw Talia's lifeless body and alerted the hospital staff.

She was rushed to ER and attended to.

After a while the doctor came out of the ER and asked for the nurse

Doctor: Who bought this woman in?

Nurse: We do not know doc, she was found in the driveway

Doctor: Any personal belongings?

Nurse: Yes doc, we found a bag next to her

Doctor: Go through it and find anything so we can contact her family

Nurse: Ok doc

The nurse searched in Talia's bag and

found her cell phone, went through the contacts and found a number saved as husband.

The nurse used the cellphone and called.....it was picked up on the 3rd ring

Zweli: Talia! Where the hell are you, its almost morning. Come back home

Nurse: Sorry sir but this is nurse Zodwa from net care hospital. you need to get here cause your wife is in hospital

Zweli: What! How is she ?

Nurse: Just get here sir, the doctor shall explain everything

Zweli: Am there now

Zweli was just changing from his wet clothes, he put on dry ones and rushed off again.

Sorry its a mini,I'll continue tomorrow

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 12:36] Mk: Insert 30

NET CARE HOSPITAL

Zweli storms into the hospital doors like he was being chased by ghosts, he walked to the reception to get info on where he can

find Talia

Receptionist: Morning sir, kindly give me the patients name and the time she was admitted so I can check for you

Zweli: I just told you I am here to see Talia, how the hell am I supposed to know when she was admitted!

Receptionist: I can't help you if you don't have all the info, am not psychic you know

Zweli: Do you know who I am, mmmh do you?

The receptionist just stood there rolling her eyes then went back to pressing her computer. The nurse that called Zweli approached as the argument got louder

NurseZ: What's going on here? Can I help you sir

Zweli: Finally someone with sense. Listen

my sister my name is Zwelibanzi
Nkosi,prince of this kingdom.

I got a call from this very hospital informing
me about my wife who is admitted
here.Now I get here and your useless
receptionist is asking me 21 questions

NurseZ: Am so sorry sir,am the one who
called you.please take a seat while I go get
you the doctor

Zweli went to sit and buried his head and
his right foot tapping on the floor.A few
minutes later the nurse came back followed
by the doctor

NurseZ: Doc this is Mr Nkosi,the husband
of the lady we found

Doc:(extending his hand for a hand shake)
Nice to meet you sir

Zweli:(shaking hands with the doc) His is she doc? And the baby,did it survive?

NurseZ: Please excuse me,I need to go

The nurse left and the doc continued with Zweli

Doc: Am sorry sir,but the lady was found alone there was no baby

Zweli: She is pregnant doctor

Doc: Ooh! That's strange cause I didn't pick that up and she shows no signs of a miscarriage. We will do an ultrasound as soon as she is awake to check on the baby then.

Zweli: Thanks doc,how bad is she?

Doc: We did a few tests to check on internal injuries,we will know for sure as soon as the lab sends back the results.

As for the external side,who ever did this did quite a number on her.

Zweli: What happened to her doc,was she run over?

Doc: No sir,it appears she was sexually violated and beaten up.

She was gang raped,judging by the extent of the injuries

Zweli: Raped! No it can't be,who is so heartless?

Doc: Am sorry sir

Zweli: Can I see her please

Doc: Of course follow me,she is sedated thou her body needs the restThe doctor lead Zweli to Talia's room and left them

Zweli walked closer to the bed and held Talia's hand, a tear escaped his eye

Zweli: I am so sorry Lia, I should have been there to protect you.

But I promise I will find the animals who did this and make them pay. For now you have to be strong, if not for me then for our sin. I know you can you are one of the strongest people I know

Talia slowly flicked her eyes open and tears rolled down her cheeks

Zweli: He I...ssh, am here now you're safe

Talia: She did this

Zweli: Who? Who did this Lia

Talia: Your precious Ndoni and her boyfriend

Zweli: Ndoni! Are you sure ?

Talia: I saw them Zweli,I saw them

Talia's tears were now flooding like the river Jordan

Zweli: Its ok,I believe you.Now get some rest I will come back later.

Zweli kissed her forehead and walked out.he was clenching his jaw and fist in anger.He walked to his car,got in and just sat there

Zweli: Looks really can be deceiving!

How could Ndoni be so heartless towards another woman. Yes I admit I hurt her with akk this Talia's sudden news,but if she wanted to hurt someone she should have gone for me.As for that stupid doctor boyfriend of hers,am gonna make him pay!

He started his car and drove off

SOMEWHERE UPTOWN AT THE AIRPORT

The Ngwenyama King and queen have just stepped foot on the Nkosi kingdom.

The power couple itself, looking expensive hot as always. They were in company of the most trusted guards and Mkhuseleli of course.

They got into their cars and drove straight to the Nkosi palace

NKOSI KINGDOM

The maids have been running up and down like headless chickens and the dragon

queen was being her usual self barking orders at everyone.

Queen: Do I need to do everything around here myself! Come on people get me fresh flowers, shine the vases and fill up the air fresheners. Someone please set the table, our guests will be here any minute now.

The king walked in and kissed her wife

King: Come down my queen, these people are our friends no need to stress too much

Queen: Your friends yes, me I don't think so. Those people are filthy rich and rich people are arrogant

King: They not, trust me

Queen: (shouting) Nolitha! Zweli! Get down here this instant.

Nolitha walked downstairs wearing her off the shoulder, white maxi dress and gold gladiators

Noli: You really need to cool the shouting my queen, its gonna give you heartburn not to mention wrinkles

Queen: Sit down and behave and where is your brother anyway?

Noli: Either out jogging or out nursing their pregnancy cravings with his doll face

Queen: Good! The presence of that foreign girl makes this palace look like a circus

There was a sound of cars pulling up outside, the Queen took a deep breath and went to get the door.

Greetings were exchanged and they all went to sitdown and eat, charting here and there

Noma: Congratulations on finding the perfect daughter in law

Queen: Thank you,Zevile is every mother In-laws dream.well mannered and she is royalty, unlike that gold digging commoners

Noma: Woah who's the gold digger?

Queen: Nolitha's friend.she somehow has his claws into my son

Noma: I see

Noli: Ndoni is not a gold digger, in fact Zweli is the lucky one to have her.Can I be excused please,I need to go check on my friend.

Nkosi: Ok my princess, just don't be too long

Noli: I won't father,thank you

Nolitha went upstairs and grabbed her school bag and headed out

Langa: Fierce girl, speaks her mind

Queen: She takes after her mother

Noma: I doubt it

Queen: Meaning??

The Queen was getting annoyed at noma's remarks and she was now angry

Noma: Just speaking my mind. anyway I think its time we take our leave now dearest friend, and once again thank for having us

Nkosi: The pleasure is ours

Langa: We should do a round of golf soon my friend, I'll be in touch

Nkosi: looking forward to beating you

They were laughing as they walked to the

door and the women where just faking smiles

As they got to the door,Mkhuseli stood up and walked towards the Queen and without any warning, he just scratched the queens leg very hard,there was blood and the Queen was crying in pain

Queen: Aaaahhhh! Bloody animal is trying to kill me

Mkhuseli just walked out and went to stand by the cars outside.

Noma:(hiding her excitement) I am so sorry for that,Mkhuseli is never aggressive unless he senses evil

Queen: Are you insulting me Nomasonto,in my own palace?

Langa: My friend, please take your queen to the doctor and send me the bill. Once again we truly apologise for Mkhuseki's behaviour.

Noma took his husband's hand and they cat walked to the cars giggling silently

Noma opened the door and Mkhuseli jumped in, Noma brushed his rough head

Noma: Good job boy, that queen deserved it

The cars drove off to the hotel. Noma called Zweli

Zweli: Hello

Noma: Queen Nomasonto, I need to see you. Tonight at my hotel room at Green gardens, 8:30 sharp don't be late

Zweli: Ok my queen I will be there

They hung up and continued doing their stuff

NDONI'S HOUSE

Gogo was up and baking chocolate muffins for Ndoni, then there was a knock at the door and gogo instructed them to come in. Nolitha came in and went to the kitchen

Gogo: Ooh its you my child. good morning

Nolitha: Good morning gogo. How are you today Miss muffins, I bought her some notes from school

Gogo: By the grace of God we are good my child

Noli: Where is miss muffins, I bought her some notes from school

Gogo: Up in her room after what your so called brother exposed her too

Noli: What has Zweli done this time?

Gogo: That brother of yours needs all disciples of Jesus including Judas Iscariot. Unamadimon I tell you.

Noma: Let me run up and check on my friend

Gogo: Okay tell her breakfast is ready

Noli: I will do gogo

Nolitha ran upstairs to nolithas room and to her surprise, the bed was neatly made and her phone was on the bed. Noli went to check the bathroom and still nothing. She panicked and ran downstairs again

Noli: She is not here gogo,UNdoni akekho!

Gogo: What do you mean

Gogo threw what she had in hand down and rushed behind Nolitha they got into Ndoni's room and reality hit them both

Gogo: Lomthakathi ongubuti wakho took her,I should have known when he came here at odd hours of the night

Noli: Gogo am gonna leave and find Zweli,he has some explaining to do.

Gogo: Ok my child I need to call some people.

Gogo took out her phone and called Skhumbuzo who picked up on the second ring

Skhu: Ma is everything ok?

Gogo: She is gone, someone must have took her. I think it's Zweli he was here last night.

Shku: Come down ma, am on my way home right now, but I will get my guys to try find her. please come down..

Gogo: Thanks my son

Skhu: Bye ma, I will be back tomorrow morning

They hand up and gogo called the queen who also picked up on the second ring

Noma: Ma is something the matter? me, her phone is also here. Il ver

Gogo: She isn't here again and she never leaves without telling me. Her phone is also here I suspect someone took her. That boy was her at midnight

Noma: Relax ma,I'll find her

They hang up

Noma: Zweli! Zweli! Zweli! Am gonna squeeze your balls you gonna wish you were dead!

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 12:36] Mk: Insert 31

THE NKOSI KINGDOM

It was just after 11 o'clock at the palace and the queen and king had just got in from the doctor to have the Queen's leg checked out after Mkhuseleli decided to play with her.

The king had just stepped out to meet with king Buthelezi to discuss final wedding necessities. The queen was walking up and down in the lounge, She was mad, angry or was it envy?

Queen: This thing has to come to an end. I mean what's the use of having a tittle if nobody is gonna respect it. The likes on Nomasonto just walk into my house and their bloody animal and try to kill me. NX!

I need to do something

As the queen was deep in thoughts, the door flung open and in got an Angry Zwelibanzi.

Zweli: Ooh hello ma

Queen: Where were you?

Zweli: Talia is in hospital, she was attacked last night

Queen: Ooh

Zweli: Ooh! Is that all you gonna say ma?

Queen: Zwelibanzi I have far more pressing matters to attend to than worry about your doll face

Zweli: Well am gonna shower,change then go to the hospital, someone has to care about Talia.

Zweli rushed upstairs to freshen up,leaving the queen downstairs. The queen also grabbed her car keys and went out

NDONI'S HOUSE

Gogo was in Ndoni's room.sad and worried.

She had left the muffins in the oven and she could smell them burning only,but she didn't even care about the muffins or anything else. All she wanted was her princes back.

Sipho rushed downstairs to investigate the smell and the entire kitchen was filled with smoke, he turned off the stove and opened the windows

Sipho:(shouting) Ma! Mother

Gogo walked slowly downstairs and went to sit in the lounge

Sipho: Ma are you trying to burn down the

house? How can you leave the stove on

Gogo: You right; its my house! If I were to burn it down I would just check myself in at an old age home!

Sipho: What about us ma,where would we go?

Gogo: Probably the graveyard, next to the daughter you killed

Sipho:(eyes popped out in fear) How could you say that ma?

Gogo: Please leave my presence before I find myself cursing your entire generation

Just as Sipho was turning to walkaway, Veronica came running down the stairs like she has just seen a ghost.

She ran to gogo and kneeled in front of her,holding onto her feet

Vero: Ma please pray for me,I beg you please!

Gogo: Not even prayer can save you from whatever is chasing you! You need the holy ghost fire,to burn you straight to hell.

Gogo clapoe her hands and stood up,and walked upstairs leaving Sipho confused

Sipho: Veronica what's going on with you? Pull yourself together masn!

Veronica sat up straight on the floor leaning on the couch

Vero: She was here sipho! Enhle was here.She was holding a cane and she wants me to confess

Sipho: What! Are you sure it wasn't a dream?

Vero: Don't patronise me Sipho! I was coming out of the shower and she was standing there, holding a cane

Sipho: No! No! No! This is not good. But am gonna need you to pull yourself together and stop acting like a mad person, people are gonna get suspicious and start talking.

Vero: What do we do now?

Sipho: We don't need prayers. What we need right now is a good traditional doctor to give us something to chase Enhle's spirit away

Vero: You right, let's go upstairs and make a few phonecalls, see if we can't find someone to direct us to the best traditional healer.

Veronica stood up from the floor and they walked upstairs

SOMEWHERE IN THE DEEP BUSHES

The queen was on a mission, to where I do not know. All I know is she calls it "mission to power"

She was in the deep wood, jumping over fallen logs and being searched by trees

Queen: I should have worn flats really, this road is doing no mercy to my shoes.

Am sure Mkhovu will be able to help me, he did help me get the king to marry me 35 years ago.

The queen continued on the road until she reached her destination. Mkhovu's shrine

It was made out of grass and there were all sorts of bones, skulls and it was scary.

She was instructed to take off her shoes and get in, she did as she was told and got in.

Mkhovu: Aah Queen NKOSI! After 35 years we meet again

Queen: Mkhovu wezintaba! Wena obona ebumnyameni

Mkhovu: What you seek now my queen, is dark and deep.

Are you willing to pay the price?

Queen How do you know what I seek?

Mkhovu:(evil laugh) I know what I need to know

Queen: Money ain't no problem for me

Mkhovu's evil laugh got louder and filled the bushes and the queen was beginning to get scared.but she maintained her cool and remained calm.

Mkhovu: Money doesn't buy power,power comes with money

Queen: Mkhov'omnyama, I don't follow please what are you saying?

Mkhovu: Blood

Queen: What about blood,who's blood?

Mkhovu: For what you seek,you need to bring me a virgin girl.Her blood will be key for you to unlock the passage to ultimate black power:

Queen: But how will I find a virgin?

Mkhovu: You are a queen, find a way.

Come back with what I have requested and your wish shall come to pass

Now leave my shrine.

!

The queen walked out, picked up her shoes and walked back to her car

Queen: If blood is the price I have to pay to accumulate all the power I desire, then so be it! Am done being the walkover queen. My presence will be noticed and my wrath will be felt

UNYAZI KINGDOM

The twins have just pulled outside in the driveway. they were excited about being home even though Skhumbuzo was worried about Ndoni. where was she? is she ok? who has her?

She tapped his shoulder snapping him out of his thoughts.

She: Relax dude! We have our best guys out looking for her. They will find her

Skhu: I hope so man. The last time I found her, she was so broken I never wanna see her go through that ever again

She: If anyone touches a hair on her head, I will personally gouge their eyes out with my bare hands

They walked to the door and walked in

She being his usually crazy self was shouting from the door

She: All rise and bow for the arrival of the world's most hottest princes in the world

They giggled as the king and Queen came to welcome their son's

King: Amadodana olahleko! Welcome home my crazy son's

Skhu: Kahle munt'omdala, Sthe is the crazy one here

Queen Nandi: When are y'all making me a grandmother, this palace is too huge for me and your father and too quiet

They laughed as they made their way to the

dining table where dinner was being served

Stage: Worry not my queen, Skhu here is working on that department

Skhu: Shut up Sthe, geez!

Queen: Is she nice Skhumbuzo, does she make you happy cause that's all that matters

Skhu: Ma please

Queen: I give up

King: Marriage before babies my son

The entire room was filled with laughter as Sthe was killing everyone with his silliness

A guard got in and bowed in greeting

Guard: The chief priest requests all your presence in his shrine after lunch my king

King: It is well Mngqobi,tell him we will be there

Guard: Thank you my king

He bowed one last time and walked leaving the royal family to their lunch.

Zweli was in his car outside the hotels driveway, asking himself why the queen would wanna see him.

Zweli: Only one way to find out I guess

He got out of his car and walked into the hotel,then went up to the room he was directed to.He knocked and Noma came to get the door

Noma: Ooh if it isn't the prince. Please

come on in

Noma let Zweli in and he slowly walked to the couch and froze at the sight of what was on the table

Noma: My husband had to step out for a meeting, so its just you and me. relax and sit

Zweli sat on the edge of the couch clearly uncomfortable or scared cause her eyes where constantly on the table.

In the table there was A gun, a rope and an Axe

Noma: I need one little favor from you
Zwelibanzi

Zweli: Anything my queen

Noma: Good. What's your relationship with Ndoniyamanzi Zulu?

Noma picked up the Axe and played with it, which had Zweli shifting uncomfortably on the couch

Zweli: She's aahmm...she's my girlfriend

Noma: Is it so?

Zweli: Yes my queen

Noma: Good then cause I just found out that she is missing and I need you to find her for me.

Zweli: The thing is that Ndoni is cheating on me and her and that boyfriend of hers arranged for my fiancée to be attacked, putting my unborn baby at risk.

Noma: Too bad cause I don't care if she killed your mother. All I want is her found. what's her last name?

Zweli: Zulu

Noma: What's mine?

Zweli: Zulu my queen n

N: Wonderful! Now I want you to find her and make sure she is tucked in bed nicely by morning. Cause if not Am gonna cut off your balks and send them to your daddy for breakfast,then blow up your miserable brains out then have your body hanged at the entrance of your garage for your useless mother to find!

Zweli: Am sure she is with that good for nothing boyfriend of her,how am I gonna find her my queen?

Noma: If I were you Zwelibanzi, I'd start running,cause I don't care his you do it.if you need to find the doctor to find her then do that.By morning I want her in her bed

Noma picked up her gun at Zweli and ooh boy he was shaking in fear

Zweli: Please NY queen, I beg you! Please

Noma: Now go!

Zweli rushed out of the room like a bullet

He ran to his car, got in and locked the doors. He was sweating his pants off, Zwelibanzi has never, I mean never came face to face with a gun in his life

Beep! Beep (message)

Tomorrow morning!

Zweli: Shit! Where am I supposed to find that bitch

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 12:36] Mk: Insert 32

UNYAZI KINGDOM

Lunch was over and everyone was in their rooms dressing up in white clothes in preparation to go into the shrine. Once everyone is done, they headed out to the shrine.

Everyone washed their faces with water that was placed on the entrance of the

shrine,then walked in and sat down.

King: Eyes of the gods,messenger of our people.You who see the future.

We are here

BabZondo: My king.You who sits on the most high chair.

Wena ongameIwe wunyazi.

I have a message from the gods

King: Speak my chief priest, we are servants to the gods

BabZondo: The gods have taken favour on Prince Skhumbuzo.

King: What is required from us my chief priest?

BabZondo: In 28 days from now,my king you shall notify all the kingdoms of the

ceremony where all princesses shall undergo a test of supremacy, The one who reigns shall be the one for Prince Skhumbuzo.

King: We shall do as you say

Skhu: I I may be permitted to speak

BabZondo: Speak my prince

Skhu: I ask that the gods please allow me to marry the woman of my choice, for I already have one that makes my heart skip beats

BabZondo: My prince, destiny can't be changed. But you are allowed to bring the lady of your choice to the ceremony. Only if she reigns after the test, you can make her your wife

Sthe: What if she fails?

BabZondo: Then she doesn't qualify to be

the future queen of this kingdom

Queen: What will be the test my chief priest?

BabZondo: Rain my queen

Sthe: Now that extreme

Skhu: And unfair

BabZondo: It is what it is my princes

King: And so shall it be

BabZondo: You may take your leave now

King: Eye of the gods, the seer, messenger
of our people

They walked out and headed back to the house and everyone went to their respective rooms to change.

Skhumbuzo got into his, locked the door and threw himself on the bed, facing the ceiling.

A tear escaped his eye

Skhu: I will find you Ndoni and I will make you my wife.

No rain or blue blood will stop me from making you happy. All the pain and suffering you have gone through, I will make up for those.

Sthe knocked on the door

Skhu: Go away sthembiso

Sthe: Skhumbuzo you my twin, when you in pain I am too. Now open this door or am gonna kick it down at the count of 3

Skhu: Sthembiso I said GO AWAY! Leave me alone

Sthe: 1.....2.....

Skhumbuzo stood up from the bed and

went to unlock the door and Sthe got in

Skhu: You are so dramatic dude, geez!

Sthe: We will find her brother, I promise. Now stop crying and change let's go for a swim

Skhu: MxM who said I was crying!

Sthe: Yeah yeah, whatever! Let's go.

Skhu walked into his walk-in closet and changed into shorts and he and his brother ran downstairs and chased each other to the pool

NDONI'S HOUSE

Gogo was taking a nap in his room, when she suddenly felt this cold air in the room. Thinking that the windows were open, she

woke up and went to open.

To her surprise the windows were not open so she went back to bed and covered herself with a throw.

Voice: Worry not not blessed mother, the princess is safe and she shall return to you soon

Gogo was scared to an extent that she pulled the throw and held onto it tighter covering her head

Gogo: God forbid, I reject! Who are you and what do you want?

Voice: Do not be scared I am only delivering a message. Wipe your tears for they weigh heavily on her heart.

She shall return soon

Gogo: Where is she?

Voice: Mystic land. You have to leave now
Remember, cry no more!

The cold air faded and the voice
disappeared.

Gogo quickly got out of bed and walked
downstairs, for some water. Somehow she
felt a bit relieved knowing that Ndoni is safe.

She got to the kitchen and Siphon and his
wife were making sandwiches

Gogo: Aahw you're still here! I thought
whatever was chasing you later, gave you
directions to hell already

Siphon: Kodwa Ma! Just give Veronica a
break please

Gogo: The only thing I'm gonna do is give
whatever was chasing her earlier a sjambok
so they can whoop her last behind.

Gogo got her water and walked back upstairs

Sipho: Don't mind her honey, she is just old

Vero: Old and meann NX

Upstairs gogo was on the phone with queen Nomasonto

Gogo: A messenger from the mystic land was just here, she is safe my queen. You can stop looking now

Noma: Thanks for letting me know.

Gogo: Goodbye my queen

They hung up and Noma was laughing for some reason

Noma: Only a few people go to mystic

land, and they come back extremely powerful. My daughter must really be special. I think it's time I told her father the truth, as for that Wimp Zwelibanzi I'll just let him suffer and sweat a bit while running around like a headless chicken looking for Ndoni. Server him right!

NET CARE HOSPITAL

The doctor was checking on Talia, who was still in hospital.

Doc: How's my patient doing today, any pain?

Talia: Am good doc. I have a little proposition for you

Doc: What kind?

Talia: How does R50.000 sound

Doc: What would I have to do?

Talia: Fake the pregnancy and assure my fiancée that the baby survived the incident

Doc: I could lose my job and license you know

Talia: Relax he won't ask any questions, he us just too exited about the baby

Doc: He is a qualified doctor and he might spot the signs

Talia: Leave my fiancée to me. Now are you in?

Doc: I could do with the money,so yeah I'll help you.

Talia: Thanks doc,I owe you one.and if you ever need a bit of some naughty stuff call

me

Talia was flirting with the doc and the stupid SoB was falling for it,he was practically drooling

The NKOSI KINGDOM

The queen was in the dinning room with her daughter, having lunch

Queen: I was thinking I should take you down to my village over the weekend so you can meet my side of the family

Noli: Yeah that would be great but just not this weekend, maybe over the June holidays

Queen: On! Its tthe weekend and we not gonna argue about it

Noma: Geez ma! What's the rush

Queen: Your grandfather is sick and he wants to meet you before anything bad happens to him

Noma: Ok!Ok fine, we'll go

Just then Zweli entered and rushed up to his room, but he stopped on his way as he saw his mother and sister

Zweli: Ooh hello family. My queen Do you have any idea where I can find the king

Queen: He hasn't returned from the meeting with king Buthelezi. Why do you need him

Zweli: Shit! Its an emergency I need his resources to track down someone

Noli: The person you trying to track down better be Ndoni. You disgust me yaz, how can you treat that poor girl like that. She has been nothing but loyal to you no matter how

many times you messed up

Queen: Watch your mouth young lady, this is your brother and how he treats his commoner of a girlfriend is his business

Nolitha stood up and ran up to her room

Queen: Are you in some kind of trouble Zwelibanzu?

Zweli: My Queen I can't talk now, see you in two hours. Please tell the King I really need his help

He ran upstairs and got what he needed and rushed out again

Queen: This family is so selfish. Now am expected to have lunch alone, geez!

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 12:36] Mk: Insert 33

EMAJUBA KINGDOM (BUTHELEZI)

Well my name is Zevile Buthelezi I am 26years and a chartered accountant by profession.I can not have children cause my mother had me sacrifice my womb for us to gain favor in my fathers eyes.Well my mother is a second wife and my father adored the first wife too much,we had to go to extremes to gain power to eliminate

her. Fortunately for us Queen Zandile died after giving birth to prince Nkululeko. Enough about my past

As you all know that in 3 days I will be getting married to Zwelibanzi Nkosi, here I am covered in a huge blanket seating on a grass mat on the floor in my room, with grannies telling me the dos and don'ts of married. I am forbidden to leave my room till the wedding day. My mother is Queen Sebenzile, she walked into my room all smiles and locks the door behind her. I sit up straight as she comes and seats besides me on the mat

Sebe: Finally the day is near my daughter

Zevi: Yes mother, your only daughter is getting married

Sebe: We will be sending the maidens to the

Nkosi's later today,for the spear

Zevi: I hear you mother

Sebe: Once we have that spear,there is no turning back

Zevi: I won't disappoint you mother

Sebe: Remember your mission

Zevi: How could I forget mother! Devide and conquer

Sebe: That's it. Settle in first then strike

Zevi: Kill the king and be crowned the queen

Sebe: And always keep your husband on a leash

Zevi: Noted

Sebe: Let me go prepare for the maidens, I need to go ensure the gifts to your inlaws are ready

Sebenzile left and Zevile was left alone

It was dinner time at the kingdom of lightning and everyone was seated and having their food, happy and laughing.

But for Skhumbuzo it was derailing the process of finding his queen.

Nandi: Stop playing with your food and eat mfana ka ma

Skhu: Am not really hungry ma. thanks

Nandi: You hardly had lunch, you have to eat

King: You have been in a foul mood and sulking since you got here my son. What's

bothering you?

Sthe: His queen is missing

Skhu: Khaw'thule Sthe!

Sthe:(lifting his hands in surrender) Shoot me for trying to help

Nandi: All this sulking for a girl! She must really mean a lot to you,I have to meet her

Skhu: For that to happen, I gotta find her first

King: If you need extra men on the job,let me know. Now stop sulking and eat your food

Just as they were charting, Bab'Zondo got in and all eyes were on him

King: Is anything the matter Zondo?

Bab'Zondo: I have a message for prince

Skhu

Skhumbuzo turned to look at Bab'Zondo

Skhu: Am listening

Bab'Zondo: The girl you seek is safe and she shall return soon

Skhu: Where is she? How do you know she is safe?

Bab'Zondo: Her whereabouts, that I can't say. But trust me she is safe

Skhu: Well am sorry Bab'Zondo but if you refuse to tell me where she is then this conversation is over

Skhumbuzo just walked away from everyone and headed to his room, got in undressed and went into the shower.

He sat on the floor and the water was just

showering over his head

Nandi: Since when does Skhumbuzo love this much

Sthe: When you meet the girl, you will understand. Now please excuse me

King: Where are you going?

Sthe: My brother needs me

Sthembiso left the table and went to sit on his brother's bed, waiting to talk to his brother because he knows as upset as his brother is he might just go on a killing spree.

NETCARE HOSPITAL

Zwe was with Talia and just talking when the doctor walked in smiling

Zweli: How is she doc,when can I take her home?

Doc: The results just came back and am happy to say,she is out of the woods.

Zweli: And the baby?

Doc: The baby is also fine,its a miracle

Zweli: Wow....thanks doc and as for you mommy you have made me the happiest man alive(kissing Talia's forehead)

Doc: Well love birds let me leave you to it.I will be discharging her tomorrow

Zweli: Thanks doc

The doctor walked out

Talia: You need to find them and make sure they disappear Zweli. I don't feel safe knowing they are out there roaming the

streets after they put our baby at risk. Do something please and fast

Zweli: Relax Lia,as soon as I find them I'll make sure their corps are never found.Now relax and don't stress its not good for the baby.I will check on you tomorrow when I come to take you home

Zweli kissed Talia and walked out

Talia: (smiling) For a doctor you sure can be stupid Zweli! You must really be desperate for a baby.

Back at the hotel

Noma is pacing up and down in the bedroom trying to figure out how she is going to break the news to her husband.

Noma: Its now or never!

The front door opened and Noma walked out of the room and walked to her husband and attacked him with a hug

Langa: I should go away often if this is the kind of welcome I'll get

Noma broke the hug and a tear escaped her eye

Langa: Hey honey,what's wrong? Did anything happen?

Noma went to sit on the couch and crossed her legs on the couch and tears flooded out.

Langa sat next to her and held her hand

Langa: Honey you scaring me know,please talk to me.

Noma wiped her tears and took a deep

breath and began talking

Noma: Remember our girl who passed away, straight after birth

Langa embraced his wife with a hug

Langa: How can I forget, I didn't even get a chance to hold her. since that day I have prayed for a daughter

Noma: The thing is I... I.... I lied she is alive

Langa slowly let go of her wife

Langa: What do you mean you lied Nomasonto?

Noma: She is alive honey, I had to protect her from Dabulamazulu

Langa stood up and grabbed his car keys from the table and headed for the door

Noma: Honey please you have to

understand. Don't leave we have to talks about this

Langa turned around and looked at his wife who was now holding onto his hand trying to stop him from leaving

Langa: Let go Noma!

He had this evil look in his eyes mixed with sadness. Noma let go of his hand and he walked away. Noma threw herself on the floor and cried her eyes out

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 12:37] Mk: Insert 34

THE NKOSI'S PALACE

chaos was an understatement if one had to describe the current situation at the palace. The entire community was gathered in the palace offering their hands in helping. 5 cows were slaughtered in preparation to feed the entire community and the women were busy with the chopping and cooking. The mood was a very merry one, everyone excited about their only prince getting married.

Inside the queen was in the kitchen briefing the caterers and chefs on what she wants done.

Queen:(shouting) Zwelibanzi!

Zweli: You and shouting shall be separated by death, I tell you

Queen: Musa ukungibhedela wena! Go tell your father that dinner is served and call that sulking sister of yours.

Zweli went to his fathers study to inform him about dinner, they soon came back and sat at the table.The queen joined them and sat down.

King: Where is Nolitha?

Queen: Probably sulking in her room because her gold digging friend failed in clinging her commoner claws into my son.

Zweli: Ndoni almost took away the one thing that means the world to me.But am glad that Talia and the baby are fine and

coming home tomorrow.

King: Am I missing something here?what's wrong with Thabitha?

Zweli: Wow mother! You didn't tell father about Talia's incident

Queen: (rolling eyes) That's because that dollface of yours doesn't belong here

Zweli: Well mother,that doll face is carrying my son,my heir and the prince of this kingdom. She is going nowhere

As the argument was getting heated, there was commotion outside, sounded like singing. The sound got nearer and louder by now it was clear that it was singing. They were here,the maidens from Emajuba kingdom, singing and bearing gifts

The king and queen looked at their son and

smiled

King: I am proud of you son, now all that's left is grandkids.

Queen: Zevile is a dream, I personally handpicked her from the best

Zweli: It is now or never

Zwelibanzi went to the throne room and picked up the spear, then they walked out to the yard to welcome their guests.

Praising began outside and the maidens were still singing

NKOSI!

Ndlangamandla

Mntungwa

Siwela

Mbhulazi

Wena wasemandlivini

Wena owadlumuntu,wamyenga ngendaba

Mlotshwa

Wena owawela ngenhla ngoba ngenzasi
wesaba zingwenya

Wena Kama whom as hole and,umlotshwa
akangakanani nasentendeni yesandla
uyanela

Mphazima kalanga

Mawandla ngendlela

NKOSI!

Ululations began from inside the yard and
the maidens sang higher. They were
welcomed into the yard,After formalities
were done they were handed the spear.

Zweli: (handing a maiden the spear) Bring

back my wife

Dancing and singing continued for a while, then gifts were exchanged.

The road back to Emajuba was a really happy one because now it was confirmed that indeed this is a wedding.

Zwelibanzi was somehow also happy because now his guarantee to the throne was hours away, but a thought hit him and his mood soured. He remembered Noma's words: "She better be safely tucked in bed by morning." He began sweating

Queen: Are you ok my son?

Zweli: Am ok my queen, just a bit tired.

Father can I have a word please

King: Let's go in

They walked into the house and Zweli

followed his father to the study

King: My prince you seem trouble, what seems to be the matter?

Zweli: I need to find Ndoni before morning, its a matter of life and death

King: Do not tell me you have changed your mind about marrying the princess, you handed over the spear.It would be an abomination if you are to change your mind now!

Zweli: Father I have not changed my.mind,the thing is if I do not find that girl Zevile might not have a groom by tomorrow

King: I still don't understand what you on about

Zweli: I need men to help me find her

King: Ok. Use the palace guards then

Zweli: Thanks father

Zweli walked out and went to speak to the palace guards and get ready for their "find Ndoni mission"

MYSTIC LAND

The Sky's were a clear blue and the water a clear color in the mystic land, the air blew a peaceful soft breeze.

Every mystical being was gathered in front of the lake awaiting the appearance of their queen.

A voice spoke:

All bow for the appearance of the most majestic, powerful and supreme ruler of all

times

Your queen! The rainmaker!

Everyone got on their knees and heads bowed to the ground.

A sea horn was blown and the water split into two.

And a golden chair emerged from under the water and Ndoniyamanzi was seated on that chair.

She looked so different, powerful. More like a goddess. Her hair had grown extremely long, almost at her waist and a small portion of her hair on the front right had turned white.

She had on a long gold dress.

Voice: Your journey has come to an end my queen. It is time for you to head back to the

dry land,saddened hearts await your return.
By midnight you shall be home.

By the power of the sun,lightning and the
moon,I hereby crown you Queen of mystic
land

A princess placed a crown on her head and
kneeled to touch her feet

Voice: Also vested upon me by the power of
water,waves and the soil I hand you this
mystic scepter and declare you ruler of
water

Another princess rose and handed Ndoni
the mystic scepter.

Ndoniyamanzi rose from her chair and
lightning strike

Voice: From today in the mystic land you
shall be known as" Queen Aqua"

Ndoni: With all the elements of nature at my possession, I shall right all the wrongs done to nature.

All wrong doer's shall bow before good and good shall rain supreme

NDONI'S HOUSE

Every one was fast asleep in their respective room, but a lost soul lacks in the dark.

Enhle's ghost was standing right next to her parents bed holding her cane

Ghost: You decided to cut my life short and now I can't rest in peace because it was not my time yet. I have no place.

It is fine thou,cause till my time comes I will torment you till you wish you'd die.

Enhle raised her cane and began flogging her mother.

Veronica jumped off the beg crying and begging some thing to stop.

Vero: Please stop! I beg you please

She was crying in agony,running around the room.

Sipho quickly got up and switched on the light

Sipho: Stop it Veronica! You gonna wake up the entire neighborhood with you screaming. Pull yourself together the is no one here,its all in your head

Veronica played no attention to her husband as the flogging got harder and

unbearable.

She was running around, crying like a mad woman and she was trying to cover her body from the beating

Sipho: Please Veronica, stop. You scaring me

Sipho tried holding her but Veronica rushed out the door heading downstairs crying and begging.

Gogo heard the crying and begging for someone to stop and she knew it was Veronica.

She listened for a while then pulled up her blankets

Gogo: Wash'umthakathi!

Gogo went back to sleep and Sipho ran after her wife and went to lock the front

door avoiding her from going out the house
into the streets

It was 12 o'clock midnight in dry land and
Queen Aqua was about to step foot in dry
land.

Thunder rumbled hard and strong

Lighting strikes

The water splits and She emerged from
underwater

Then showers of rain graced dry land.

Ndoniyamanzi walked home.

Sipho had managed to carry his wife back
to the bedroom and locked her in.

Ndoni got in and walked upstairs to her
room

Ndoni: Home at last, I better get some sleep
I have a wedding to attend.

Back at the hotel

It was now 1:30am and Langa wasn't back yet. The guilt was eating Nomasonto and she was worried sick. He called her husband a thousand times but it just went straight to voicemail. Probably his mailbox was full because Noma has been leaving message's one after the other.

She got tired of passing up and down and finally sat on the couch, she was exhausted and had a terrible headache from all the crying

Somewhere in a bar

Langa drove to the bar and got in, went to sit at a bar and ordered

Langa: Whiskey, straight up

The barman gave him the drink and he poured it all in the mouth in one go

Langa: Keep them coming

Barman: Trouble in paradise?

Langa: you can say that!

Barman: Talking helps you know

Langa: Forget the glasses, give me the whole bottle!

Barman: You gonna have to slow down my man

Langa: For what? Am celebration, I just found out I have a daughter. The very same

daughter I mourned for 18 years

Barman: Geez that's deep man, but maybe you should go home

Langa: I want to but my pain won't allow me, but then again I love that woman she is my rock

The barman gave Langa a cup of coffee as he was now at half a bottle

Barman: Go to your woman sir, the look in your eyes when you talk about her is enough for the both of you to put your differences aside and talk

Langa drank his coffee and grabbed his car keys

Langa: You know what, you're right

Langa walked out of the bar and drove back to the hotel, he got in and found his wife

sleeping on the couch with a bottle of sleeping pills on the table.

He rushed to the table to check if she had taken them all, only to find that she didn't.

She probably took them to help her sleep.

Langa lifted his wife who was dead asleep and carried her to the bedroom got her to bed and cuddled behind her, still fully dressed and he dozed off to dreamland

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 12:37] Mk: Insert 35

I wake up way before sunset,so I just opted to clean my room not that the was much to do before I could know it I was done.

I decided to take a long hot bubble bath cause God knows I need it for the long day am about to have.

I walked to the bathroom for my well deserved bubble bath,got out after a while and went back to my room.lotioned then wore my grey Gucci tracksuits which Sthe bought for me after the kidnapping ordeal.

I comb my new extremely long hair and I must admit the hair was weird cause am not used to it being so long,almost to my waist and yes a portion of it on the front

Ndoni: Positive

Skhu: In that case,I'll go with you.

Ndoni: Thanks. Now all I have to do is rack my closet for something to wear

Skhu: Can't wait to see you.

Ndoni: Now get up sleepyhead

Skhu: Am up. Bye

I hang up,took my phone and walked downstairs and as I had imagined no one was up yet so I head to the kitchen,put on my apron and start on breakfast.

I was going up and down in the kitchen as I was cooking and setting the table all at once.As I was turning the sausages on the stove I could hear footsteps on the stairs behind me,I closed my eyes just to absorb the aura of the person behind me.The Aura

was just too pure it had to be gogo so I smiled but didn't turn

Gogo: Ndoniyamanzi! You back

I turned around and walked to her and we hugged for dear life.

Ndoni: Am never going anywhere again

After a while we broke the hug and went to sit on the table as I served breakfast.

Gogo: Your hair is WOW and it suits you

Ndoni: How did you know it was me from the back and all this hair?

Gogo: That was simple. Who else fry's their sausages using coconut oil?

Ndoni: Yeah....you got me there

We digged into our food while gogo was busy touching my hair in disbelief.

Gogo: Am I allowed to ask question about where you've been?

Ndoni: Unfortunately no, but I have questions about my parents. For now let's eat cause I have a wedding to get to.

Gogo: Are you sure you wanna go there?

Ndoni: I have to be there

As we were talking and having our breakfast, the same couple walked downstairs and came to join us for breakfast.

Them: Good morning

Us: Morning

Sipho: When did you get back?

Ndoni: Last night

Vero: Some people just disappear and

reappear like witches

Gogo: Says the master of witches! One that runs around the entire house while we sleep.

Ndoni: Darkness and light shall never meet, one has to make way for the other.

Sipho: What are you implying?

Ndoni: It shall be revealed soon.

I stood up and cleared the table and as I was about to wash the dishes gogo stopped me

Gogo: Leave them, Veronica will do them.

Sipho: Why should Veronica be doing the dishes when Ndoni is here, isn't she the only child in this house? Ain't kids meant to do house chores?

Gogo: Angithi the other child in this

house,who was supposed to share the house chores with Ndoni Nina namudla so your wife is gonna have to take her place.

Sipho: WOW mom just wow

Gogo: Before you start wuwing,ask Ndoni to give you Zweli's number. You two suffer from the same disability.

Ndoni: What disability is that gogo?

Gogo: They are both spineless, they might share tips

Vero: Why do you hate us so much ma?

Gogo: If I hated you I'd have kicked you out a very long time ago.Am just waiting for proof that you killed my grandchild,then you will see hate cause I will personally tie you two to that wheelbarrow and push you to the police station myself.

Sipho: Let's go to the garden babe

Gogo: Careful! Roses are very sensitive they die at the sight of evil so please sit under the peaches tree.

They walked out leaving us there so I started on the dishes, then there was a knock at the door so I went to get it.

Ndoni: Afternoon sir

Guy: Delivery for Miss Ndoniyamanzi Zulu

Ndoni: That would be me

Guy: Please sign here for me miss.

He handed me a board and a pen, I signed then handed it back to him.

Guy: Here is your parcel mam, have a lovely day

He gave me a red big box with a note then

left,I closed the door and put the box on the table as I read the note:

SOMETHING TO WEAR SORTED

PICK YOU UP AT 11

#SK

I smiled as I opened the box and was met with the most beautiful dress.

It was an emerald blue mermaid dress with a slit in front,it was an off the shoulder and the bodice had diamond detail and it was Prada

Gogo: That looks expensive, who's it from?

Ndoni: My friend gogo,the doctor.

Gogo: Your friend you say

I laughed at the way gogo said friend, more like she didn't believe me.

Ndoni: Yes gogo a friend.

I put the dress back into the box and walk upstairs to get ready leaving gogo to watch some TV.

I quickly jumped off the bed after the call,my heart was beating extremely fast.

I was happy that she was safe.

I take a shower then lotion and wear my black ripped jeans and a white polo T-shirt, pack the overnight bag that I came with then made my bed then took my bag and walked out. As I walked out I passed by Sthe's room,knocked once and got in and he was still under the covers.

Skhu: Get ready,we leaving in 30min

Sthe: Geez man! Is your house on fire?

Skhu: Get up Sthe or am leaving without you.

Sthe: Remind me to bring my own car next time.

He dragged himself out of bed and walked to the shower, I walked out to the car, put my bag in the car then made a phone call to the boutique and ordered a dress for Ndoni. I asked that they have it delivered to the house.

I walked back into the house and mom was coming downstairs so I walked to her and greeted.

Skhu: The most beautiful queen of all times,
Good morning

Nandi: Morning mfana ka ma

Skhu: Where is dad? I was hoping to say

good bye before we leave

Nandi: Your father flew out at dawn. Namibia he said something about a shipment gone wrong.

Skhu: Ooh! I'll call to check if he needs help

Nandi: That's why am up, you boys are gonna have to go to the Nkosi wedding to represent the family. They are expecting us cause we already RSVPed, here's the invite.

I took the invite from mom and Sthe walked downstairs with his bag at hand

Sthe: Am starving!

Skhu: When are you ever not starving Sthe

Nandi: You need a wife to cater for your hunger issues Sthe

Sthe: Am gonna need practice for that one

Skhu: You right,I'll get you a puppy and if its still alive by the end of the week you can consider a wife

Nandi: I need grandkids, this massive palace gets lonely

Skhu: If we are to make it to the wedding in time we gonna have to get going.

Sthe: Tell me I didn't just get out of bed this morning for that wimp's wedding!

Skhu: Let's go Sthe

Sthe: Where's the old man?

Nandi: Namibia

Sthe: ok

We said our goodbyes and walked to the car as ma was standing at the door waving.we got into the car and drove off

Sthe: Why are you so hyped up about this wedding? I thought you hate the dude

Skhu: I do. Ndoni called this morning she wants me to go with her to the wedding.

Sthe: Now it makes sense, so she broke up with the stupid Prince?

Skhu: I don't know and am not gonna ask, it might come across as pushy.

Sthe: But asking you to go with her to his wedding means something right

Skhu: Just shut up and sleep Sthe

Sthe: Shoot a brother for trying to help, geez!

The drive suddenly felt short due to Sthe's craziness, cause before I knew it we were doing security check at my gate. We drove in, opened the garage and got the car in, from the garage we walked straight into

the kitchen. Sthe has a room in my house so he walks to his room to change while I do the same.

Skhu: Three piece navy blue,bows not ties

Sthe: Got it

After a short while we finished then loaded our guns two each,positioned them then walked to the garage and changed cars from the evoque to the AMG then drove off.

Next stop: Ndoni's house

I wake up with a slight headache and as I try to move I realise that there are hands holding onto my waist.

I turn only to be met with my husband

cuddling me,fully clothed I tell you,so I kiss his lips and he opens his eyes and flicks me a smile.

Quickly he flips me over and gets on top of me,he looked straight into my eyes for a while

Langa: I am mad yes. But you are my wife and I love you

Noma: I am sorry Langa,I know I should have told you this a long time ago but as farfetched as it may sound I was scared.

Langa: I have a lot of questions about my princess, but for now we have a wedding to attend

He held my hand and we walked to the shower and showered together.

After a while we came out lotioned and

dressed up.

Langa was in his favourite navy blue three piece suit, a white Versace shirt and a yellow bow and black LV shoe's.

Me on the other hand was in my my off the shoulder, sweetheart neckline mermaid yellow dress. It has a slit on the side exposing my yellow right leg all the way to my thigh.

Langa: No more secrets

Noma: I promise

Langa: Good. Weapons?

Noma: Two. But you gonna have to carry them both.

Langa: Why two?

Noma: Just in case I also wanna play

I walk to the closet and take out two his&hers 9mm pistols,mine being silver and his black.I walk back to the room and throw Langa both the guns and he caught them,loaded them and positioned them on his waist at the back.

He put on his blazer then helped me trap on my 9inch LV heels.

Langa: Ready?

Noma: Let's rock this

I grabbed my clutch while Langa opened the door for me.

Razor and Mkhuseleli were already waiting for us outside the door.We got out then walked to the cars

Langa: Do you think we should get Mkhuseleli a bow?

Noma: Hell no! Mkhuseleli is a lion not a show dog

We laughed as the cars drove off

Langa: We will have to talk when we get back

Noma: I expect nothing else

Curling my hair took longer than anticipated due to the length of my hair, but finally I was finished and I must say I looked flames.

I put on my dress and it fitted like a glove, more like tailor made for me. I sat on the bed to put on my black LV 6 inch heels and as I strap on I can hear a car pulling up outside, guess my date is here so I touched up on my make up and wore some earrings

Gogo was downstairs watching TV when I knock came at the door and gogo instructed they come in. Skhumbuzo followed by Sthe got in and went to sit were gran was

Skhu: Afternoon ma. we are here to pick up Ndoni

Gogo: Ooh that one, she is probably bleaching her yellow skin pink cause she has been up there for ages now. But hold on! Why is there two of you?

Skhu: Excuse my manners ma. This is my twin brother Sthembiso

Sthe: Nice to meet you ma

Gogo: Likewise my son. Are you also a doctor?

Sthe: No ma, Am an attorney

Gogo: Well since I can't tell you apart, I will just call both of you Bafana

They burst out laughing but quickly stopped as my heels made noise on the floor. Skhumbuzo was speechless and Sthe was just smiling.

Skhu walked towards me and held my hand

Skhu: Wow! You look heavenly and I see you still have your necklace on

Ndoni: I told you I'd never take it off.

Sthe: Now this will surely make the groom work up a sweat

Gogo: Ningiphathele phela amagwinya

Ndoni: Gogo!

Gogo: Yini?

Sthe: Now my people let's go make people

jealous

Ndoni: Later gogo

We walked to the car and Skhu opened the door for me and I got in.

Ndoni: Its hard enough that you two look like duplicates, but now that you dressed the same its double, I feel like am crazy

Sthe laughed so hard that he had tears coming out of her eyes.

Skhu: The only way to tell us apart is to strip us cause one of us has a tattoo

Ndoni: Yoh! Stripe you

The car took off with Sthe being his usual silly self.

The princess of Emajuba kingdom has just landed his feet on the soil of the Nkosi grounds. Not that you'd see the bride as they had her covered in a huge mink blanket. The maidens were singing and dancing at the gate waiting to be welcomed in, the men started shouting praises so their presence would be acknowledged.

Nkosi!

Wena owawela umfula ngenhla ngoba ngenzasi wesaba zingwenya.

Yithina oButhelezi, oShenge

Silethe inkosazana, umakoti walayekhaya

Then singing came from inside the yard approaching the gate. It was Zweli and the maidens of his kingdom.

They got to the gate and stopped on the

other side. Then the clash of kingdoms began with each kingdom singing and dancing trying to outshine the other, after a while the gates opened and Emajuba kingdom stepped feet inside the palace and all the gifts were carried in.

The groom was now walking sideways his bride holding her hand, the bride had her head down.

Only members of the family got into the house, leaving the rest of the maidens outside singing and dancing.

Inside the house certain rituals took place and Zevile was introduced to the Nkosi ancestors as one of their own, She had bile poured on her head, hands and feet then some on her tongue which she had to swallow. The rituals were done and her

blanket was removed showing off her Royal Zulu attire,her hat had a beaded Vail covering her face up to the nose.

On his left hand she was holding a shield and the spear in the right hand

Singing got louder as the bride walked back outside for the gifts ceremony whereby she gives her in-laws gifts,they call it (umabo)

The festivities went very well and it was over and time for the official ring blessings so the bride and groom went into the house to change for the official ceremony.

The garden was filled to the beam with guests while some where still arriving

Wedding o'clock

The pastor was waiting by the Arch ready to begin with the ceremony.

Zweli was already at the altar with his two friends. Zweli was in his three piece black suit, white shirt and a red tie.

His friends were wearing black pants and red traditional shirts with yellow sleeves and blue pockets..

Langa and his wife arrived just as the ceremony was to begin, they were shown their reserved places and they went to seat followed by Mkhuseleli.

Then the song began and everybody stood up to welcome the bride.

Zevile was in a long traditional dress which was silky red at the bottom and the bodice

was black with bead detail her shoulders covered with leopard skin. She still had on her red traditional hat with the beaded Vail, she walked slowly on the white carpet leading to the Arch. She gets to the front and Zweli faces her wife and they held hands.

Everyone seated then the pastor began:

Dear beloved

We are gathered here today to join together in holy matrimony

Zwelibanzi Nkosi and Zevile Buthelezi

If any of you here, feel that this two may not be joined in holy matrimony, let them speak now or forever hold their peace.

On that very note Ndoni walks in followed by Skhumbuzo and Sthe and all eyes are on

them,others are shocked while the queen and Zevile were boiling with anger

But to everyone's surprise,Instead of Ndoni saying something they just went to their seats and sat down.

The commotion stopped and the pastor continued

Do you Zwelibanzi Nkosi,take this woman Zevile Buthelezi to be your lawful wedded wife,to have and to hold till death do you apart?

Zweli still had his eyes glued on Ndoni who now had her legs crossed on the chair looking all shades of sexy.

Instead of Zweli answering the pastor,he whispered something into the pastors ear,then the pastor spoke again

Beloved our prince here asks for a moment to sort out something, we shall resume in a short while.

The commotion began as Zweli walks to Ndoniyamanzi.

Zweli: Can I have a word please?

Ndoni: Sure

She turns to Skhumbuzo and informs him that she'll be right back then stands up to follow Zweli,as soon as Ndoni stood up to follow Zwe,so did Mkhuseli

Zweli: How dare you bring your criminal of a boyfriend here?

Ndoni: Hello to you too Zwe,Skhumbuzo isn't my boyfriend and if you looking for criminals you should look closer to home

Zweli: How did we get her Ndoni,from the

sweet innocent girl to this evil being standing in front of me?

Ndoni: I guess you didn't love me enough to except this evil you talk about

Ndoni: God knows I loved you,till you turned ruthless

Ndoni: If you really loved me stop this wedding and give us a chance

Zweli: Something's aren't worth the sacrifice Ndoni,as much as I'd love being with you I cant for I stand to loss so much while you would gain everything.Let's face it Ndoni you are just a pretty girl with a pretty face,beyond that you nothing

Ndoni: The world has two sides

Zwelibanzi,the good and the evil and you have just picked your side.

I wish you all the best Zwelibanzi cause this nobody standing in front of you could have been your everything.

With that said Ndoni walked back to her seat and sat down with Mkhuseleli seating on her feet.

Skhu: Are you ok?

Ndoni: Better than ever.

Zweli went back and the wedding resumed.

After all the formalities Zweli and Zevile were pronounced husband and wife

Like &comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 12:37] Mk: Insert 36

Love truly is a bitch! Just yesterday
Zwelibanzi was my man and we were
happy, yes he had his flaws but I loved him.

Today here I am, a guest at a wedding of a
man I called mine.

Hurt, shattered and broken but I had to keep
my head up and fake that killer smile.

The wedding was over and the newly wed's
were going around thanking their guests
and saying their goodbyes.

The words Zwe said to me were ringing in
my head over and over again like a broken

record.

As I was focusing on the orange juice on my hand, this strange but strong feeling hit me. There was this air around me, not cold but hot more like my body was on fire.

I lifted my eyes and Zwe and his wife were approaching us the Skhu held my hand as he also saw them coming

Skhu: Are you ok or should I take you home?

Ndoni: Let's say our goodbyes first.

He was still holding my hand as they got to us

Zweli: Thank you guys for gracing us with your presence

Ndoni: Congratulations. The ceremony was beautiful.

Zevi: Only the best for royalty

As she spoke I looked into her eyes and boom, she is as evil as they come

Sthe isn't really a fan of small talk so he was irritated as they spoke

Sthe: I think we should go

Ndoni: Yeah you right,let's go.Once again congratulations

As we turned to walk away,she spoke touching my shoulder.

Zevi: I didn't catch your name, You are?

Still holding Skhu's hand I turned my head towards them

Ndoni: Ndoniyamanzi. But you call me Aqua

Turned my head bagain and we walked away to the car and drove off.

Ndoni: This shoes are killing me! I just need to get out off them,shower then straight to bed

Skhu: So you don't like heels?

Ndoni: Not that I hate them,I just prefer to be in sneakers.

Sthe: For someone who doesn't "like" heels,you sure made a grand entrance

Skhu: Talk about a million dollar entrance

Ndoni: You guys are just being silly

Skhu: I thought the queen was gonna drop down and die as she saw you

The guys were being silly and talking crazy along the way and we were now passing the mall

Sthe: Am starving, let's go in and grab a bite

Skhu: Nana just said she's tired and you want her on her feet again

Ndoni: Its okay. You two go in and I'll remain in the care

Skhu: Fairytale! Am not leaving you in here alone

Sthe: Okay...OK! I'll go in,do you want anything

Skhu: Am good. Get uNana some ribs she didn't eat at the wedding

Ndoni: You didn't eat too hawu!

Skhu:(smiling) I was ok,still am

Sthe: Be right back then

Sthe got out of the car and walked to Spur.

Skhu: You should take off those shoes to allow your feet to breath and blood flow

Ndoni: Is it doctor!

Skhu: Yeah, come let me help you

I lifted my leg and placed it on his lap, exposing my leg from the slit of the dress and I could tell he was looking. He unstrapped both the shoes and flung them to the backseat of the car

Ndoni: Thank you

Skhu: You too calm, are you sure you ok?

Ndoni: Yeah am fine. Sometimes in life you have to go through pain to get over it.

Skhu: Something is different about you, and the hair! When did it get so long and where were you?

Ndoni: Story for another day.

Skhu: OK

Ndoni: Thank you for not taking advantage of Zweli's mistreatment against me to gain points with me. I know you like me, I do too. But for now I can't be with you, so if you do not mind I'd like you to give me a bit of time to get over the heartbreak and find myself again.

Skhu: Look Ndoni I love you and I have made that clear from the get go.

I want you to fall in love with me, not be forced in love with me. You have been through a lot and every normal human being needs time to find themselves from time to time.

Ndoni: Thank you

Crazy Sthe came back carrying spur bags, open the door and was met by shoes carelessly throw on the seat

Sthe: Geez! Am gone for just a few minutes and you two get up to mischief. This is a car bafowethu! Do you want us to crash?

I was giggling while hiding my face in my hands

Skhu: Get in the car and stop being silly
Sthembiso

Sthe got into the car and we drove off again and within a blink of an eye the car was pulling off at the gate. I was home.

It was around 7pm and it was a bit chilly outside, Skhu got out and came to open my door and then opened the back door and got my shoes.

He helped me put them on and I got out and wrapped my arms around myself as it was chilly

Skhu: Are you cold?

I nodded in agreement and he took off his jacket and placed it on my shoulder, he then held both my hands brushing them with both his thumbs

Skhu; You look beautiful

Ndoni: (blushing) Even with you jacket

Skhu: Even with the jacket (he smiled)

Ndoni: Thank you for coming with me

Skhu: Thank you for taking me

We hugged and said our goodbyes he leaned against the car as I attempted to walk away, Sthe opened the window and handed me the Spur paper bag, I turned and walked back. took the bag

Ndoni: Bye Sthe and thank you for tagging

along

Sthe: Bye Nana

Ndoni: Stop calling me that!

Sthe: Skhu calls you that and I don't hear you protesting

Ndoni: Whatever Sthe! Bye

I turned kissed Skhu's cheek and walked into the yard, got to the door and turned to look back. Skhu was still leaning against the car and watching me, I waved and he waved back. I got into the house and closed the door behind me and after a minute in the house I could hear the car drive off.

I took the food out off the paper bag and placed it in the fridge, switched off the lights then walked to my room. I got out off the dress and shoes and got into the

bathroom and did my stuff, got out lotioned and put on my PJ's. Prayed and got under the covers and dosed off.

The Nkosi family which was now an extra member extended, was seated at the table and reliving the moments of the wedding over a very light dinner as they weren't really hungry.

Queen: Makoti! Welcome home. We looking forward to your stay here

King: The ceremony was beautiful and by now all the kingdoms are talking about it.

Zweli: Aaah....am sorry but y'all gotta excuse me, I need to quickly go fetch Talia from the hospital

King: On your wedding night! Send one of the guards to fetch her

Zweli: Its fine dad,I've got this

Zweli left the table,grabbed his car keys and walked out.

Noli: So glad this day is over,can I be excused please am going to sleep

Zevi: Skwiza I think we should go shopping tomorrow just to get to know each other

Queen: That's a great idea Makoti

Noli: My closet doesn't have space for anymore stuff

Queen: Don't be rude Nolitha a girl can never have too much clothes.

Noli: Ooh so now I should go shopping just to polish the princess's ego! Aibo ngeke.if

she is so keen on this shopping then let her take Talia along. Now excuse me

Nolitha left the table and went to her room.

King: Am also retiring to my chambers, good night makoti. We look forward to those grandkids

Queen: Am after you my king

The king left leaving the queen and her new daughter in-law chatting

Zevi: I have been meaning to ask ma, The girl who walked in on my wedding who is she and what's her connection to Banzi?

Queen: Never mind that one, she is just a bitter ex

Zevi: Ooh. I was just wondering cause her presence just gives me the creeps

Queen: I felt weird when I saw her too,she probably applied Voodoo's hoping Zweli will stop the wedding

Zevi: I have my ways of dealing with bitches like her.Good night ma I better go get ready for my husband

Queen: Good night my child,keep your man with all means possible

They parted way with each of them going to their respective places of rest

I was almost in dreamland when my phone vibrated on the side drawer,probably Skhu.I reached for my phone and answered without checking the caller ID.

Ndoni: Hello

Zweli: Am outside, please I need to see you

Ndoni: Ok give me five

I hang up then checked the time and it was almost 9 o'clock.went down to check my caller ID.Shit! Its not Skhu

What does he want here at this time Of night, shouldn't he be making babies or something!

I grabbed my gown,put on my slippers and walked out.I got to the gate and took a few deep breaths just to calm down and act like a lady.I walked to the car,opened the door and got in

Ndoni: My prince

Zweli: Since when are you this formal with me Ndoni?

Ndoni: Since you got married my Prince and

am a commoner.

Zweli: Ndoni am sorry,I didn't mean to say some of the things I said to you earlier.I was just trying to make you see sense and give us a chance.

Ndoni: There was a time when hearing you saying those words would have ment the world to me.Not anymore Zwe,the thing is you and I are in two different worlds now

Zweli: You knew I was royalty from the get go,surely you expected this

Ndoni: This is pointless my prince,just so you know it I don't hate you or anything you said to me,just be careful.

Good night my prince.

I opened the door and walked back into the house and back to

sleep I went.

Ndoni: What a meaningless waste of sleep!

Zweli drove to hospital, fetched Talia and drove back to the palace with Zweli in deep thoughts.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 12:37] Mk: Insert 36 (continuation 9

AS PROMISED

Noma and her husband had just gotten to the hotel and they were on the couch, with Noma's feet on Langa's lap.

He took off her shoes and gave her a foot massage.

Noma: Mmhmm! my feet needed that.

Langa: What a wedding

Noma: Yeah and the bride was beautiful

Langa: That was until that girl stole the limelight

Noma: Now that was priceless and did you see the look in the Queen's eyes, she looked like she was about to explode.

They laughed with Langa occasionally tickling her feet and Noma would wiggle her feet for him to stop.

Langa: Is it her?

Noma: Her! Who?

Langa: The girl. Is she my princess?

Noma: Yes

Silence filled the room for a while, Langa stood up and went to get a drink. He came back and sat down again

Noma: I know you mad, but it had to be done. Once I looked into her tiny eyes I knew I couldn't give her up, I had to protect her, I was scared and acted on impulse.

Langa: Your reasons I understand, what I don't understand is why did you not tell me.

I am her father, I had every right to know Nomasonto!

Noma: Am sorry

Langa: She was shot right in front of me and I couldn't protect her. My own daughter! Damn this is messed up.

He went to pour another drink and came back again.

Langa: Someone has to pay for that

Noma: I took care of that

Langa: What does she know about me, her parents?

Noma: That they died in a car crash

Langa: Damn it Noma! This is a mess

Noma: Am sorry Langa lam

Langa: No use dwelling on the past, what's done is done. Probably if you hadn't done what you did she would be no more. This is a second chance, we have to make things

right with our daughter.

Noma: I hear you, but we need a plan

Langa: So what's the deal between my princess and the prince?

Noma: Last I heard they were dating.

Langa: Friendships are gonna be broken if I even smell that he has broken her heart

Noma: No Langa, she is growing up. So let's let her deal with her own matters of the heart.

Langa: I hear you but am her father and if this boys hurt her, I will wring their necks trust me

Noma: Noma: I expect nothing less.

Langa: And the boys she came with to the wedding? What's their deal

Noma: Am clueless on that not, she looked happy around them thou

Langa: I need to find out, am letting my daughter hang around with strangers.

Noma: I hear you and she has been through a lot for a girl her age!

Langa: What do you mean?

Noma: She was kidnapped a few weeks back and badly beaten too. Luckily her friends found her just in time

Langa: What do you mean kidnapped Nomasonto! Who the hell did that?

Noma: It was Zwelibanzi's girlfriend from abroad.

Langa took out his phone and dialed Razor

Razor: Boss

Langa: My hotel room,now. I need your expertise

Razor: Sure boss(he hung up and put his phone down)

Noma: I know that look.What's going on in that head of yours?

Langa: Am all for letting her deal with her own love life,but anyone puts their filthy hands on my babu girl I will single handedly rip their heart out and feed it to Mkhusele!

Noma: What's your plan?

Langa: An eye for an eye my queen!

There was a knock at the door and Langa went to get the door,came back followed by Razor and they sat down.

Langa: The girl her hat was wearing an emerald blue dress,do you remember her?

Razor: You talking about Mkhusele's crush
boos?

Langa: Yes her.

Razor: I remember

Langa: She was with two guys,do you know
them?

Razor: Just the basics boss,I will conduct a
detailed search.

Langa: What can you tell me now?

Razor: They are the Zungu twins,ruthless
and crazy. They are from Unyazi kingdom
and one is a lawyer while the other is a
doctor.

Langa: Did you just say"Unyazi"?

Razor: Yes boss

Langa: Business involvement?

Razor: Hotels,arms and diamonds

Noma: Woaw! That's pretty deep

Langa: I didn't expect anything less from Unyazi.That's a well branded kingdom

Razor: The terminator boss

Noma: What about the terminator?

Razor: One of the Twins is the Terminator

Langa: Say you joking Razor?

Langa: Thanks Razor

Noma: Hold on a sec,are you talking about thee Terminator! The one that single handedly took out the most ruthless diamond kingpin Mr Shadow?

Razor: Thee one and only my queen

Noma: Interesting!

Langa: Now I need you to get me

Zwelibanzi's girlfriend from abroad, I need to ship her back to her parents.

Razor: Right on it boss

Razor left and Langa poured himself his 3rd glass of whiskey

Noma: Question is, what do they want from our daughter?

Unyazi?

Langa: My thought exactly, those people only deal with supremacy

Noma: On the other hand, I myself have been dying to meet the man behind the name "Terminator"

Langa: Then my queen you in luck cause your daughter will lead you straight to him, question is his do we tell her we are her parents

Noma: We'll work something out.

Langa: Anymore surprises?

Noma: Nope

Langa: That's it then let's shower and hit the pillows, plus I didn't have any dessert at the wedding

Noma: Silly king, sugar will kill you

Langa: My sugar now let's go

Langa picked up his wife and disappeared into the bathroom.

I was tossing and turning trying to fall back to sleep after Zweli's disruption. Then Veronica just had to start with her mad episodes

Ndoni: Geez am gonna need earplugs in this house!

I took my pillow and covered my head,then my phone vibrated. Its an SMS:

Wanted to call but I thought you probably asleep.

Moonlight picnic tomorrow night,I have something to ask you.

#SK

Ndoni: Moonlight thou,this guy is crazy(I said to myself)

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 12:38] Mk: Insert 37

I have missed too many classes at school due to recent events in my life and am gonna have to work extra hard to catch up. Luckily gogo informed the school about my accident,so I won't have trouble with the headmaster. Its Monday and today I had to wake up earlier than usual so I can have enough time to deal with my hair as am pretty sue they will not allow it loss.

I wake up,make the bed and head for the shower,then lotion and wear my gown.I sit in front of the mirror then tie my hair into a neat bun then I braid the bun into one neat ponytail with that out off the way,I put in my

uniform grab my bag and phone then head downstairs. As I walk out of my room I could smell the oat's,I smile as I walk downstairs cause I knew gran was awake

Ndoni: Good morning gogo

Gogo removed the pot from the stove and put iron the table, she dished out for the both.of us and took the pot and placed it back on the stove

Gogo: Morning my baby,thou its not that good

Ndoni: What's up gogo you not one to be this down.

Gogo: Its this your uncle's issue. He is my child and I love him.but now am tired of overlooking the fact that he is evil.I want him and his she-devil of a wife out of my

house before they succeed in killing me.

Just then Siphon walked downstairs and
came to join us

Siphon: Morning

Gogo: Speak of the devil and the devil
shows up!

Ndoni: Good morning uncle. I don't want to
be late for school. See you all later

Gogo: Bye my princess

To avoid being caught between mother and
daughter, I took my bag and off I went to
school.

Siphon: I thought parents are supposed to
always be on their children's side, love them
unconditionally and protect them

Gogo: Your point is?

Sipho: Ever since I came here you have gone out of your way to make my stay here as uncomfortable as possible. Why mama?

Gogo: Wasn't offering you a roof over your head comfortable enough? After you left for 15 years enjoying your riches, never once did it hit you that you have a mother!

Sipho: But mother you know how expensive life in the city can be. My family and I lived from hand to mouth

Gogo: From hand to mouth to mouth to bed! What an upgrade.

Sipho: I guess I have become a burden to you

Gogo: Burden is an understatement my son, you are a sickness!

Gogo left Sipho on the table and went to her

room.

The Nkosi's were having breakfast as a family,Zevile had made breakfast today as a new wife.Giving the chefs a day off.She pulled all the stops and it looked delicious.

Talia: The smell of beacon gives me nausea!

Zevi: Then maybe you my dear,should start making your own breakfast

Talia:Till you fall pregnant I suggest you learn how to keep your mouth shut

Zweli: Stop it you two man.Geez!

Noli: The mood in this house is giving me a headache. Am off

Zevi: Skwiza I can give you a lift on my way

to work

Noli: No thanks and please stop calling me
that it sounds so ancient

Zweli: Be nice Nolitha

Noli: Geez!

Nolitha took her things and headed out, got
into the car and off they drove her to school

Queen: This food is amazing makoti, thank
you

King: If we carry on like this, we will all need
new clothes

Talia: I feel like wings, mind getting them for
me daddy

Zevi: If you feel like wings, why not spread
them and fly

Zweli: You now what people, am not dealing

with this now so am going out.I will bring the wings Lia

Talia: Thanks honey

Zevi: Can you drop me at work please

Zweli: How do you plan on coming back?

Zevi: You'll fetch me ofcos

King: We can assign a guard to drive you back and fort

Zevi: Thanks my king but I'd be more comfortable if my husband drives me

Queen: Drive your wife to work Zwe,show her off.She is your wife after all

Talia: Hurry with those wings Zweli,we need to discuss the wedding

Talia left the table and Zweli took his car keys

Zweli: Let's go

Zevi followed her husband to the car

Zevi: Banzi you are not marrying that thing!

Zweli: Well that thing is carrying my child and I am marrying her. If you don't like that then missy I suggest you grow a pair

Zevi: I am your wife Banzi, your first one for that matter,

Zweli: Then start acting like it

The drive to Zevile's work was very awkward, as no one said anything to the other. Everyone in their own thoughts.

Zevi: That pink thing has another thing coming if she thinks am gonna roll dead and let her marry my husband (In her thoughts)

Zweli: Now this is hell! Hardly a day married and this women are already tearing me to two.NX

I was waiting by the gate for Lee she had sent me.an SMS that she is almost here. Before I could breath in and out,the royal car pulled up and Noli came out and we hugged

Noli: So good to see you and girl what's up with the hair

Ndoni: The hair is a story for another day. I missed you too

Noli: So secretive my F!

Anyway I am so sorry things didn't workout between you and my brother,hope that

won't mess up our friendship

Ndoni: Our friendship is for life dear

We were walking to class and strangely everyone was looking at me funny

Ndoni: What's up with looks

Noli: Probably the hair

Ndoni: What did I miss?

Noli: Palesa the slay queen is preggies

Ndoni: Say you joking! Who's the father?

Noli: Remember the music teacher we saw her with?

Ndoni: Mr Johnson something?

Noli: That one

Ndoni: I feel sorry for Palesa you know, no girl deserves this

Noli: Speak for yourself. Am happy shame

Ndoni: Nolitha!

Noli: What! I am just saying my peace

The siren went off and it was time for class. We got to class and begin the day.

Hlengiwe was making her husband lunch as she was going to work leaving him alone.

Palesa had just left for school and Khumalo was watching TV.

Hlengi: Your food is in the microwave, warm it up during lunch

Khumalo: Can we talk just for a minute

Hlengi: Khumalo am already late

Khumalo: I will only be a minute

Hlengiwe sat on the couch and listened

Khumalo: I have been thinking and I think I should leave to India. There is a specialist there who can help me walk again

Hlengi: When were you thinking of leaving?

Khumalo: Today, I have already booked my flight. I need to get back on my feet so I can avenge my son's death

Hlengi: And you didn't bother telling me
Khumalo! How the hell are we supposed to pay for a specialist cause you know our financial situation

Khumalo: Well I already paid, I used Thabiso's life cover payout

Hlengi: Wow ! You know what just do as you please, you have always disregarded me anyway.

A tear escaped her eye and she took her bag and walked out, got into her car and drove off. Halfway to work Hlengiwe could tell that something was wrong so she pulled up on the side off the road to check, Boom a flat tyre

Hlengi: Damn! I can't change a tyre, Khumalo is on a wheelchair and Thabiso is no more

Hlengiwe tried stopping passing cars to ask for help but most of them just passed her there, everybody getting to work. Then suddenly a car pulled up and a guy walked out, he came to Hlengiwe

Razor: Can I help you mam?

As I turned to look at the guy my heart skipped a few beats, He was tall and chocolate in complexion, had the most perfect set of teeth.

Hlengi:Aaah....its...my tyre its flat

He flashed me a smile and I could feel sweat building up.

Razor: Do you have a spare?

Hlengi: Yes. Its in the boot

He took off his jacket and handed it to me the folded his shirt's sleeves then opened the boot and took out the spare tyre and the wheel spanner. I was just amazed at this gentleman right here,how can someone be so perfect and those abs Jesus I wouldn't mind touching.

He finished then went to his car,took out some wipes and cleaned his hands and came back,I was holding on to his jacket so tight as the smell of his perfume filled my nostrils

Razor: You can have the jacket if you want(he smiled)

Hlengi: Oooh...am sorry here

I handed him his jacket and he put it on

Razor: Can I have you number so I can check if you arrived ok.

Hlengi: I doubt I'll have any trouble.

Razor: Just to put my conscience at ease please.

He handed me his phone and I punched in my number and gave it back to him.

Razor: I am Raymond by the way

Hlengi: Hlengiwe

Razor: We should do dinner sometime,just to get to know each other.

Hlengi: I am married you know

Razor: Even married women eat,just dinner

Hlengi: Thanks for the tyre,you saved me

He got the door for me,I got in waved and drove off.

Razor: Damn she's beautiful, down to earth and mature. My type of woman.

Razor got into his car and drove off too.

School was out but I decided to go to the library just to catch up on some of the school work I had missed.Nolitha couldn't come with me as she had to get home so we said our goodbyes and she left while I headed to the library.

The school library closes at 5pm,so by 4:45

I packed my things,said good bye to the librarian who was also packing up.

I walked to the busstop and caught a taxi home.By the time I got home it was already 5:30pm,I opened the door and got in and Boom! Gogo was on the couch watching TV

Ndoni: Afternoon gogo

Gogo: You mean good night!

Ndoni: But gogo I had to catch up on some school work.am sorry.

Gogo: Just hope that the school work you talking about ain't boys

Ndoni: I swear gogo I was at school

Gogo: I also swear that if you fall pregnant, I will whoop your ass so bad you'll hate all men.

Ndoni: Yes gogo. I will go change then I will get started on dinner.

Gogo: I already ate so you don't have to cook tonight

Ndoni: Ate what gogo?

Gogo: God is good! I opened the fridge and there were ribs in there and they were screaming my name.so I popped them in the microwave and did them Justice

I was giggling at what gogo was saying

Ndoni: So what will uncle Siphos and aunty Hero eat?

Gogo: Rusks and tea

I laughed and went to my room to change then back to my books again

It was now 7:15pm and my brain was tired,my phone beeped and it was an SMS from Sk:

Be there in an hour

#SK

I smiled then put my phone down and packed my books then went to shower.I finished after a short while,lotioned and wore my black maxi dress and my white all-star sneakers I then put on my blue denim jacket and let loss my hair.

Just as I was looking at myself in the mirror my phone rang,definitely Skhumbuzo.

I picked up

Skhu: Am here.should I come in?

Ndoni: No I'll be down in a minute

I hung up and walked to the stairs,I said a little prayer as I walked down hoping gogo was asleep cause if not she was gonna give me a lecture.

Got to the last stair and Hallelujah she wasn't her,I walked to the front.door and out I went.

I could see Skhu leaning on the car as I got out of the door.I got to the car and went to hug him.

Skhu: You smell amazing

Ndoni: Thank you

We pulled out of the hug and he smiled

Skhu: Shall we

Ndoni: Yeah

He opened the door and I got in,he did too.

Ndoni: So where are you taking me?

Skhu: My house

Ndoni: But you said moonlight?

Skhu: I know

We drove chatting here and there then we got the,he did some security check then we drove in.He got out of the car and came to open my door for me,he held my hand and we walked to the front door and he used his finger print to unlock the door.

Skhu: Do you trust me?

Ndoni: Yes I do

Skhu: Am gonna need you to close your eyes

Ndoni: What's going on here?

Skhu: Just trust me.

I closed my eyes and he lifted me from the ground

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo don't drop me please

Skhu: Trust me I won't, just relax

I was wiggling my feet in the air as he walked slowly and carefully with each move he took.

We walked for sometime then finally he put me down

Skhu: Welcome to our very own moonlight view with style.

As I opened my eyes I was met with the most unexplainable, romantic picnic scene I have ever seen. We were on the rooftop with the moon and stars at clear view, more like I could just stretch my hand and touch them. There was a fireplace and white rose

pataals everywhere, little candles lit up the roof top like a scene in the movies.

Then the picnic blanket in the middle of the floor with pillows and roses. the strawberries and cream and the works.

Skhu: Do you like it?

Ndoni: Like! Skhumbuzo this is beautiful. We sat down and he asked me about my day and do on then he poured me some juice.

I was smitten, blown away and actually at wings peace.

Ndoni: You wanted to ask me something sausage rolls and snacks .He started tickling me and w

Skhu: Yeah...aah the is this ceremony happening at home and I'd like you to be my

date

Ndoni: Really Skhumbuzo! All this trouble just for a date

Skhu: It wasn't trouble. So will you come with me?

Ndoni: Yes ofcos

.you came with me to the wedding so I'll go

Skhu: Thank you.

We talked about little stuff and ate the fruits and he also had wings and mini sausage rolls. He held my hands and looked into my eyes.

Skhu: I love you Nana am even willing to wait eternity if I have to, just so you could be mine.

I was speechless, didn't know what to say.

Then he planted the most breathtaking kiss on my lips, filled with so much passion and emotion. I held onto my breath and got lost in the kiss, the moon and stars shining right above us.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 12:38] Mk: Insert 38

We were laying on the blanket, faced up watching the stars and our hands were

locked together.

Skhu: Make a wish

Ndoni: That's silly Skhu

Skhu: Come on nana, close your eyes and make a wish

Ndoni: Ok....(I closed my eyes) I wish

Skhu: Nana! You not supposed to say it out loud

Ndoni: Kanjani manje? How are you supposed to know what I wished for

Skhu: I won't know, but destiny will

Ndoni: Ok

I closed my eyes and made my wish, I know y'all wanna know what I wished for but sorry friends this is only for destiny.

As we were losing ourselves in the stars his

phone rang,he reached for his phone in his pocket and answered

Skhu: Awuma timing ntwanavyam,ways up?

She: Get to hotel blue waters, the Chinese are here!

Skhu: Be there in less than an hour. Code?

Sthe: Red

Skhu: Gear up I'll meet you there.

He hang up and I was confused at what was going on,he let go of my hand and woke up from the floor

Skhu: Its getting late,I should get you home before granny calls a search party for you.

Ndoni: Are you ok?

Skhu: Yeah! Let's go.

He helped me up and took his car keys and

we walked out and got to the car

Ndoni: You scaring me SK what's going on?
You have been withdrawn since you got off
the phone

Skhu: Am ok Nana,I promise.Just some
business

Ndoni: Ooh

After a while we packed in front of my
house and he got the door for me.

Skhu: I will always come back to you
Nana,that's a promise

He placed a short kiss on my lips,but this
time it was cold and I could tell something
is up

Ndoni: Be safe Skhu

Skhu: Always

He placed a kiss on my forehead and I walked away and he watched me till I got into the house then all I could see was dust,that's how fast he drove off.

I got into the house,locked the door and got to my room.I didn't even change I just took off my jacket and hang it in the closet then took out Skhu's jacket that he had borrowed me the night of the wedding.

I covered my self with the jacket,on top of the covers and stayed like that.

Ndoni: Why does my heart feel so heavy?
Why did he sound so unsure of his return?

Skhu: The Chinese wouldn't have come up here if they weren't planning an attack.
Damn! Why now? We took over the

diamond ring over a year ago! and we made sure not to leave anyone behind. Who are they and what do they want? I got to the hotel in less than 30mins that's how crazy I was driving.

I could see Sthembisi's car and the guys, so I parked in my parking spot and got out and walked to Sthe.

Skhu: What's the lowdown?

Sthe: 15 men, fully armed one boss.

Skhu: Let's do this

She opened his boot, threw me 2Ak4's caught them as he took out his. We had six men then us. Sthe and I walked in the front with the guys following behind, guns at hand and ready for war.

As the doors opened everyone was scared

as some where still having dinner, so I walked to the receptionist

Skhu: Get the entire hotel on lockdown now

Receptionist: Yes Sir

I own this hotel so,I needed all my guests safe.The announcement was made and everyone quickly rushed to their rooms.

Skhu: Are we gonna need a translator?

Sthe: They speak clear English

Skhu: Room no?

Sthe: Roof top

Skhu: Let's get this over with

We got into the elevator pressed last floor and we were on the roof.

The Chinese had their guns pointed at us as we got out of the elevator and their boss

had his back turned on us and watching the city, still had our guns on standby we walked towards them

Skhu: Let's do this!

He slowly turned and clapped his hand as he walks to us

MrLee: Well....well....well...if it isn't thee mighty twins...Terror & Terminator.

Welcome to my yard! Please sit

The roof top had tables and chair, Lee sat down and ordered his boys to lower their guns and they did.

She turned Hus chair and sat backside facing the front.

Sthe: Just so we clear, this is our yard! You clearly need lance's.

MrLee: Arrogant I see!

Skhu: Cut the crap,why are we here

MrLee: Remember the notorious diamond kingpin in China Mr Yaeng?

Sthe: That ghost, what about him

MrLee: He was my father and am here to collect

Skhu: This is a costly waste of time,what do you want?

MrLee: You killed my father!I am here to collect on that and take back the diamond ring.

She started laughing and clapping his hands

She: You are a very funny man Mr Lee,pity I don't do small talk.You have wasted enough of my time.Am out

She stood up and walked to the elevator, Skhu stood up too

Skhu: That diamond ring can only be bought by blood

MrLee: That can be arranged Mr Zungu
Mr Lee turned back and raised his eyebrow, signaling his boys to fire, but he failed to outsmart Terror

Skhu: RED!

She smiled and turned back

Bam! Bam! Bam!

Shits were fired and bodies were dropping to the floor.

The power couple were having breakfast in

bed,occasionally feeding each other.

Noma: I really need to set up an appointment with Terminator

Langa: What's your deal with him

Noma: I need his help getting in touch with the man behind the scene and he is said to be the only one who knows him

Langa: Terror?

Noma: The one and only.

Langa: Get Razor to get you in touch with him

Noma: Yeah, you right.I am getting a stake in that diamond ring.

Langa: We need to thread carefully thou,we don't wanna make blind mistakes.For now let's focus on our princess,she might be

caught in the cross fire if we ate reckless.

Noma: I wasn't intending on turning this into war, but a legit business negotiation.

Langa: In that case let's get our legit looks on and find this Terror guy

The couple continued with their breakfast then Langa's phone rang.

Langa: What is it Razor?

Razor: I am at the mall, right next to the blonde you requested. What do you need me to do

Langa: Get him here, book her into a room we will deal with her later.

Razor: Cool.

He disconnected the call

Langa: Razor found the blonde

Noma: I guess our legit looks are gonna have to pause

Breakfast was a bliss then the couple hit the shower and prepared t fumigate some cockroaches.

Hlengiwe was packing her bag and looking upstairs for Palesa,then she called out for her

Hlengi: I am going to your school whether you like it or not,someone has to deal with this mess since your daddy upped and left.

Palesa dragged herself downstairs, sulking.

Palesa: Might as well kill me cause you are about to turn me into a laughing stork.

Hlengi: Should have thought about that before you did such an awful deed.Now

let's go.

As they got to the car Hlengiwe's phone beeped and it was a message, she took out her phone to check:

Dinner tonight at Blue waters

#Ray

She smiled as she replied

I'll be there!

Palesa: Was that dad?

Hlengi: Mmh (she nodded then drove off)

Hkengiwe pulled up at the school and all eyes were on Palesa as they walked to the headmasters office. Greetings were exchanged and they sat down. All this while Palesa was looking at the floor

Principal: What to we owe the pleasure of

your visit so early Mrs Khumalo?

Hlengi: One of your employees has
misinformed duties

Principal: What's going on Mam?

Hlengi: You old enough to speak for
yourself, now get your eyes off the ground
and talk.

Palesa: Mr Thompson and I have been
seeing each other

Principal: Goodness gracious! Palesa!

Hlengi: I have to get to work,so here's
what's gonna happen.

I demand a hearing by tomorrow with Mr
babymaker present. Cause my daughter is
not facing this alone.Good bye Mrs Zwide.

Hlengi gave Palesa a stare and walked out.

Principal: Go to class wena skhohlakali sengane.Yoh!

Palesa walked out two and went to class.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 12:38] Mk: Insert 39

Flashback

Something is wrong,I can feel it!I don't know what's going on but I do know that he needs my help.I quickly got off the bed and took

out my golden sceptre from the closet, stood in the middle of the room and lifted it to the air:

As calm as water, quick as lightning

Eagle of the mystic land

I your Queen, command your presence.

Now!

I lowered my sceptre and waited.

Within a blink of an eye I felt the air, this time not cold but hot. I held on tightly to my sceptre as I could feel the house shaking then it emerged! The most extraordinary creature of all times, shiny and gigantic and it stood right in front of me, head bowed.

Ndoni: Someone very close to my heart is in trouble, I need you to find him and protect him. Go!

It covered its body with its wings and disappeared, I took a deep breath and got into bed with my sceptre.

Ndoni: Hold in SK, just hold on.

I covered myself with the jacket again and close my eyes

Gunshots were going crazy with some rolling on the floor taking cover and others dropping dead.

Sthe: You bleeding maan!

Skhu: Just a flesh wound, it's nothing

Sthe: Getting out of this alive is not guaranteed. Two of our man are down and they still have 6

Skhu: Number ain't no issue,let's kill them all and destiny shall clean up.

Sthe: Let's do this!

All this while they were shooting from under the table,now they got out.Bullets were dying everywhere, the Chinese were down to 2man standing and Mr Lee while it was only the twins standing.

Just as the shootings was at its peak, this strange light appeared from nowhere, like the sun just dropped down and it landed just in the middle of the two groups.

It looked like a bird,but huge and it had it's wings covering its entire body and its head down.The Chinese tried shooting at it but the bullets just bounced back.

Sthe: What the fuck!

Skhu: What's that?

The eagle lifted its wings and this strong, powerful wind just blew the Chinese right off the roof top, and they were dreaming as they fly to the ground

The twins were just shocked or was it disbelief as they just stood there frozen.

The eagle folded its wings again and it looked like it turned into water, as it disappeared leaving only water where it was standing

Sthe: Surely we dead and that my brother was God welcoming us to heaven.

Skhu: Stop being silly man! We ain't dead and even if we were dead heaven is the last place we'd go.

Sthe: What just happened and what was

that?

Skhu: Beats me

The twins walked to look over the roof top just to digest what just happened, and it was true there they were in the ground and dead all three man!

Skhu: Get the boys to clean this mess up.

Sthe: Sure.Let's go you need to take care of that arm

Skhu: Yeah and call Bab'Zondo,this is strange

The twins got into the elevator and walked to the reception

Skhu: Sasha call the police,some man fell off the roof top

Receptionist: Am on it sir.Is there anything

else?

Skhu: My people are gonna be here to cleanup the roof,when they down tell the guests its safe to come out

Receptionist: Right on it sir

Sthe: And if the police ask you anything, today never happened!

Receptionist: Yes sir

Skhu: One more thing,Who's your boss?

Receptionist: I don't know sir,am just an employee

Skhu: Good girl

Skhu and Sthe got into Sthe's car and off they drive.

End of flashback back to current situation

After Razor spotted Talia at the mall, he waited for her in the parking lot, and as expected Talia got out and walked to her car. Just as she opened the door she felt something poke her waist really hard and someone whispered into her ear from the back.

Razor: Make a sound and I blow you up!

Talia: (scared as hell) What do you want, I don't have that much money on me but I can get it for you... okay okay take the car then, or how about my phone.

Please just take everything just don't hurt me. (she was begging and scared)

Razor: Now I want you to turn around, very slowly and walk to the black AMG behind

you, get in and sit.

Talia turned around and walked as directed while Razor was behind her. Talia got in the car and sat down followed by Razor who got in and locked the doors and drove off.

Talia: Where are you taking me? Please my husband is a prince of this kingdom and I promise if you let me go, I will make you a very rich man

Razor: Just keep quite and smile cause your negotiating skill's suck.

Then there was silence in the car till it packed outside the hotel. Razor stopped the car.

Razor: Do you love life?

Talia nodded cause she was really scared, all that was running thorough her

mind was her being gang raped again.

Razor: Good! Cause you are gonna get out of this car, swing those skinny hips of your without a sound. Do I make my self clear?

Talia again just nodes again.

Razor get out of the car and walked behind Talia, they check in and walk to a room upstairs. Got in and Razor locks the door.

Talia: What am I doing here, are you gonna kill me?

Razor: Make yourself comfortable, you'll soon find out.

Just then there was a knock at the door and Razor went to open, as soon as the door opened Mkhusele was the first to grace his presence in, followed by his keepers. Mkhusele walks straight to Talia

and roars! Trust i say she nearly shit herself.

Talia: Please! Don't let this thing kill me(crying)

Noma brushes Mkhusele's head

Noma: Easy boy,easy

Langa: Pity I don't kill woman,cause I could have loved to see you take your last breath.Instead I have a gift for you

He handed Talia an envelope, Talia opened it

Talia: What's this about?

Noma: Remember the girl you had kidnapped and beaten up?

Talia: Geez! How many criminals does this girl know.look I paid for that I nearly died when her thug of a boyfriend had 12men

violate me so what more do you want from me

Langa: In your hands you hold a one way ticket back to England, now I give you 5hrs to pack up your things and go back home.if not I will personal have you shipped back home in a coffin.

Talia: Ok! Ok! Am leaving

Noma: Good girl!

Razor: I will take you to the malk for your car,now let's go!

Talia walked out followed Razor

Langa: Who's the boyfriend she talks about?

Noma: Beats me but whoever it is ,He is plain ruthless to initiate such cruelty!

They also walked back to their room.

It was almost dinner time at the Nkosi palace and Talia was in the kitchen finishing up on dinner. Talia got in in a hurry and rushed upstairs

Zweli: Talia come back here!

Talia come back and stood by the table

Zweli: Where have you been?

Talia: Zweli please, I need to pack. Am leaving my mom is sick back home and she needs me

Queen: Better rush! we don't want your mother dead before you get home!

Zweli: Mother please! Talia seat down and eat first, I'll take you to the airport. Talia took a seat

Noli: Geez we have been waiting on that food for ages

Forces of darkness, hear my voice!

This girl is a thorn in my life and I want her removed.

As I shed my blood into her food, may it be the last meal she tastes

Zevile took a knife and cut her finger, causing it to bleed then let her blood drip into Talia's favourite barbeque sauce.

Zweli shouting from the dinning room

Zweli: Zevile please, some of us are hungry

Zevile carried the food to the dining table and after she was done, she sat down

Queen: Thank you makoti, this looks

amazing

Everyone started eating their food

Talia: Where is the barbeque sauce, you know I only eat ribs with barbeque sauce!

Zevi: Ooh my bad,I forgot it in the kitchen.I'll be right back.

Zevile walked to the kitchen for the sauce then came back

Talia: Thank you

Talia poured the sauce onthe ribs,took 1bite,2 then 3.She started sweating then tried making air using her hands

Zweli: Are you ok honey?

Talia: Yeah,just a bit hot

Noli: Must be the sauce

Talia began panting as if she was choking

Talia: I...I...I can't breath...my chest,I can't breath

She dropped to the floor and everyone was panicking

Noli: What did you do to her Zevile?

Zevi: Don't start with me please

Zweli was on the floor loosening Talia clothes to allow air flow

Zweli: Call the ambulance Zevile,Nolitha get me two pillows.Now!

Zevile was dialing on her phone and Nolitha rushed to get the pillows.

King: What's going on here son?

White foam was now coming out of Talia's mouth and Zweli was losing concentration.

Zweli: Where is that bloody ambulance

Zevile?

Zevi: They said they will be here in
min20mins.

Zweli: Damnit! You have to stay with me
baby please,you need to try and breath.

Sorry its a mini am exhausted but will make
the next insert longer.I promise

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 12:38] Mk: Insert 40

Its Friday morning, a normal day to normal people in dry land.Others are gonna party,relax and unwind.

But for me its a day that's gonna require my entire strength just to get over it.

Mystic land has given me two tasks I need to perform by the end of today,1 I need to rescue Talia from the depths of death then stop Lee from going on that deadly trip her evil mother is planning on taking her to.Unfortunately we don't chose destiny but destiny chooses us, so I get out of bed and head to the shower and take a bath,finish and lotion then put on my school uniform.I quickly made my bed,took my phone and bag and walk downstairs for breakfast.

I got downstairs and gogo is already seated having breakfast and judging by the smell

of milk I have no doubt its oats

Ndoni: My favourite gogo in the whole universe. Good morning

I took out a bowl poured cereal and milk then went to join gogo on the table

Gogo: Am only a favourite gogo when you want something, so out with it. What do you want?

Ndoni: Hawu, lutho gogo

Gogo: As the pastor would say "speak now or forever hold your piece "

Ndoni: Okay ke gogo. The thing is Skhumbuzo has a ceremony at home so he kind of asked me to come with him. So pretty please gogo can I go, just for moral support

Gogo: Hope that support stays moral cause

if it turns bedral I will kill you.

Ndoni: I promise gogo

Gogo: Tell Bafana he owes me a free medical checkup.

Ndoni: Thank you grans

I stood up and kissed grans cheek then went to rinse my bowl, took my bag and headed out but just as I was at the door I was stopped by Veronica who was coming down the stairs.

Vero: I need to get this off my chest, please let's all sit

Ndoni: Am really running late so I'd rather stand

Sipho: This is not easy cause it's not what we wanted

Gogo: Straight to business please, the suspense is killing me

Ndoni: I really don't have time and if it's about Enhle then I'm afraid it's too late for apologies. All you can do now is await judgement day or her spirit to strangle you both.

I turned the handle then walked out.

Sipho: We are really sorry ma

Gogo: Not as sorry as I am

Vero: So are you gonna hand us to the police? Please we family we won't survive in prison

Gogo: Prison! That would be like sending you two on vacation, with two free meals a day and a bed. I will just book my VIP ticket to the front row of judgement day as I

watch y'all burn in misery

Sipho: Ma please let's start over,we are family

Gogo: Maybe in the after life we can but in this life time thy shall reap what one sow's.

Gogo left them there and went to her room

By the time I got to school Nolitha was already in class waiting on me as she was seated on my chair.

Ndoni: Morning my F

Noli: Morning my F

Ndoni: Ok...you look down today.What's eating you?

Noli: The drama in that palace will drive me

to insanity. Talia is in hospital and I suspect that Zevile has something to do with it.

Ndoni: Woah! That bad?

Noli: Worse

Ndoni: Why do you think your sister in-law has anything to do with Talia's hospitalisation?

Noli: Zevile made dinner last night, just three bites down her plate Talia was down.

Ndoni: That's scary

Noli: _As if I don't have enough drama at home, now my mother wants to drag me to the village to meet my supposedly dying grandfather.

The siren went off and the day began, academically.

I can't even remember the last time a man pulled out a chair for me, never mind buy me flowers. After last night's dinner I realized just how much I missed the little things in life, the compliments, the silly messages and long phonecalls.

That was Hlengiwe having breakfast on the breakfast bar, smiling as she relives the events of last night's dinner.

Just then Palesa walks downstairs ready to leave for school.

Palesa: The late night dinner and now you smiling alone should dad be worried mom!

Hlengi: You should be worried about that sugar daddy of yours, now let's go

Hlengiwe rinses her brown, grabs her stuff and heads for the door, Palesa follows behind and she grabs an apple and a banana on her way out

The drive to school was very awkward and silent, making the drive seem longer than usual. Finally Hlengiwe pulls up inside the school premises and she walks in followed by Palesa.

Classes had already began so that's much relief for Palesa, they walk straight to the principal's office and it seems everyone is already here waiting for them. Greetings were exchanged and they sat down.

Principal: Thank you all for coming. on my right hand I have Mr Nkomo who will be representing the SGB and next to him is Mrs Khuzwayo who is our HOD. Then on my left I

have our music teacher Mr Thompson then
ofcos Mrs Khumalo and her daughter. Shall
we get this started?

Mrs Khumalo: Yes please cause right now
the sight of this animal revolts me!

Principal: It has come to my attention that
one of our teachers has been having sexual
encounters with one of our students and as
we speak the learner is said to be pregnant.

Mr Nkomo! Amanyala! But can we please
hear what the accused has to say for
himself.

Mr Thompson coughs as means to clear his
throat, then steals a look to Mrs Khumalo
who was boiling with anger, then he looks at
Palesa who had her head down and tears
rolling down her cheeks.

Mr Thompson: I don't know if I am angry or disappointed at the accusations laid against me here today. I am a happily married man with two beautiful daughters.

What am trying to say is I treat all my students as my own children

Mrs Khumalo: What exactly are you implying Mr Nton...nton? Are you saying my daughter is lying?

Mrs Khuzwayo: He is clearly denying this accusations, let the girl speak

Mrs Khumalo: Khuluma wena(looking at Palesa)

Palesa sniffs then wipes off her tears then speaks.

Palesa: It all started when the upcoming music competition was announced, Mr

Thompson gave me the role of lead singer then I had to have extra lessons just to work on my solo. Just three days into the lessons he pledged his love for me, then we started going out to hotels where he started making me do things

Tears rolled down her cheeks and she looked down again.

Mr Thompson: This is ridiculous she is just a child, I hardly even know her full name

Mr Nkomo: Mr Thompson please just hold onto your seat and keep your zip up cause this is already embarrassing enough!

Mr Thompson: Am sorry. Please forgive my outburst am just furious.

Principal: After listening to both parties I will forward the matter to the school board

then after we reach the verdict we shall inform the relevant parties. But however based on the seriousness of the matter I am forced to temporarily suspended both parties till further notice

Thank you all for coming this meeting is hereby adjourned.

Everyone stood up and walked out,each leading to their respective destinations.Hlengiwe and Palesa walked to the car and got in and off it disappeared.

Hlengi: Since you have been turned to a house wife while your mates are at school, I want my house spotless by the time I return from work.

Hlengiwe dropped Palesa at home then rushed to work.

School was now out and I was on a race against time as Noli was also in a hurry to go pack for her trip.

How much I wished to tell her that she's going nowhere, but I couldn't.

Noli: How I wish I could stay and chitchat, but I can't cause the dragon lady would kill me with her loud voice if am late.

Ndoni: I perfectly understand my F, what time do you leave again?

Noli: 18:30.

Ndoni: Ok..try to have fun down at the village

Noli: Yeah right! Playing with chickens

Noli's transport got here, we said our

goodbyes and off they drove. I practically was running all the way to the bus stop, the bus got here and I jumped in.

After what felt like almost a year I was home so again I jumped off the bus and ran home, got into the house and ran upstairs to my room to change. I wore my white long sleeved T-shirt and blue ripped skinny jeans and white Jordan sneakers.

I let my hair loose, grabbed my sling bag, phone and money then rushed out again.

Gogo: Who's chasing you?

Ndoni: Bye gogo

I said that all the way to the gate, that's how fast I was.

Gogo: Abantwana thixo! Yoo

I ran all the way to the taxis and caught a taxi to the hospital. My heart was beating out of tune and I was scared or was it the fear of the unknown.

Soon I am at the hospital, so I just gather myself together and take a few needed breaths and walked in, I walk to the reception and ask for Skhu and am directed to his office. He is focusing on the file before him as I knocked, he instructs I come in without even looking up.

Ndoni: I could be a criminal you know

He smiles and looks up as he hears my voice

Skhu: And my day just got better

He came for a hug then picked me up and sat me on his desk and stood right in front

if me

Ndoni: You so silly, someone could walk in here and think we doing something inappropriate

Skhu: I'd just send that someone back to where they came from

We laughed as SK likes being silly shame

Ndoni: I just came to say hi am actually visiting a friend of mine

Skhu: Aoch! That hurts, here I was thinking you actually came for me

Ndoni: Flattery Mr Zungu

Skhu: Okay then. Your prince is here by the way his girlfriend got admitted yesterday and he's been here since

Skhu picked me from his desk and put me

on the floor then kissed my forehead. I swear every time this guy places his lips on my body time stops. He walked me out of his office and as we reach the door his pager goes off and he had to go

Skhu: See you tomorrow ok

Ndoni: Can't wait

He went off and I asked the receptionist for Talia's room and he directed me, as I walked there I could see Zwe seated just outside the room I was directed to. He looked so defeated and drained, I walked to him

Ndoni: My prince. Who are you

He stood at the sound of my voice and as he looked at me, I could see all the hate he had for me just by looking into his eyes, and it hurt.

Zweli: What are you doing here, haven't you caused me enough pain?

Ndoni: Pain is to be felt, now please let me see her

Zweli: If anything happens to her while or after you leave trust me I will deal with you.

I opened the door and there she was so lifeless and pale, with all the times stuck to her body. I walked closer locking the door behind me, I took off my shoes.

Ndoni: I don't know you so I won't judge you as judgment ain't for me but the high and mighty.

I closed my eyes and concentrated so hard I could feel my legs lose balance

FORCES OF NATURE

THE ELEMENTS OF WATER AND SOIL

ARISE AND HEAR MY PLEA'S

I COMMAND THE SOIL TO CLOSE,AS ITS
NOT YET TIME

WATER PURIFY HER

BRING HER BACK TO HER LOVED ONE'S

FORCES OF NATURE

ELEMENTS OF WATER AND SOIL

PLEASE HEAR MY VOICE

Rumble began and I couldn't stand anymore
so I fell down on my knees, eyes still closed
I repeated those words over and over
again,till I could feel the room was flooding
with water.I continued louder this time as I
needed the bed to immerge under the eater
then my mission would be complete.

I could hear the knocks from outside and

Zweli shouting for Me to open,I ignored them and continued.

After an hour or so,it was done

I was on the floor exhausted as hell and I heard her cough.I pulled myself together and stood up from the floor and walked to her

Ndoni: Only the truth shall guarantee you happiness

I turned and unlocked the door and walked out

Zweli: What was happening in there?

I was too exhaust to deal with Zweli now so I just walked away leaving him there, he walked into hee room and to his shock she was awake

Zweli: Baby you awake,OMG! What

happened

Talia: I don't know, but she saved Zweli

Zweli was shocked or was it disbelief but proof was staring at him right in the face and he just couldn't figure out what just happened

Talia: After everything, she saved my life!

Zweli: How, what really happened? Let me go get a doctor

Zwelibanzi walked out to go get the doctor

I was drained and exhausted so I just sat on the chair and buried my head in my hands just to catch my breath, after that I checked the time and it was now 17: 50 time was not on my side and for this mission I needed to be in water, so I just ran out of the

hospital like a mad woman, got into a taxi back home.

I requested to be dropped at the park then ran towards the lake, stood there for a second then took off my shoes again and got into the water

Ndoni: Am so sorry my f for having to do this to you, but it has to be done.

The bags were already loaded in the car and the king was saying their goodbyes as they wait for Nolithatha.

King: I wish I could come too but it would be inappropriate if we all leave while the poor girl is still in hospital

Queen: Someone has to be here for Zweli baba, I understand.

King: Greet my in-laws for me please

Queen: I shall do so my king.

As the queen was about to shout for Nolitha, she came downstairs with her phone at hand, ready to go.

As soon as she hit the last stair, there was a thunder rumble and a very quick lightning strike right in front of her and she was down.

The queen dropped her bag and car keys and ran to her

Queen: (crying) Nolitha No!

King: Gods of my ancestors why! What kind of witchcraft is this

The queen was on the floor crying over Nolitha who seemed to be in deep peaceful sleep. Zevile came running too cause she

head the thunder,she stopped as she saw
Nolitha on the floor

Zevi: What in the name of peace just
happened here?

Nobody answered her as all where in shock.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 13:06] Mk: Insert 41

Yesterday's events really took their toll on my body, I am so exhausted I could go the whole week just sleeping. But yet again I must admit doing good feels wonderful. Skhumbuzo called last night informing me that he will pick me up at 5am, believe me I could do with lots of sleep right but then again meeting Skhu's family makes me nervous.

I know I asked Skhumbuzo for some time to heal from the heartbreak, but damn! Every time am around him time just seems to freeze on me.

Its 3am and I drag my tired body out of bed and hit the shower, come out after some time and lotion then I debate with myself on what to wear. Jeans are a no...no, shorts an

absolute not and tracksuits an definite big no. So I opted for my white floral maxi dress, white all-star boots. I brushed and tied my hair into a messy bun then packed an overnight bag and my toiletries, made my bed then went to say goodbye to gogo. I knocked on her door and she instructed me in, she was awake seating on the bed so I went and sat next to her

Ndoni: Morning gogo

Gogo: Morning my dear

Ndoni: Came to say goodbye

Gogo: Just promise me that you will come back intact my princess

Ndoni: Without a doubt gogo. I will be back tomorrow

Gogo: Travel safe my child

I went in for a hug then stood up and left, I so want to ask gogo about my parents but I don't wanna hurt her feelings.

I go back to my room then my phone rings, I smile cause I know its Skhumbuzo

Ndoni: Hello Mr Zungu

Skhu: Mrs Zungu good morning, are you done?

You could have heard the butterflies in my stomach, flapping their wings, this guy knows how to make me blush

Ndoni: Yes all packed and ready

Skhu: Am outside

Ndoni: Be down in a second.

I put my phone in my pocket, pick up my bags and head out, as I turn from closing

the front door there he was leaning on his car looking my direction. I swear this guy is gonna be the death of me. I walk to him and he took my bags and got them in the boot then came for a hug

Skhu: You look gorgeous

Ndoni: Thank you

He was laughing and I wondered why?

Ndoni: What's so funny?

Skhu: You

Ndoni: What's funny about me?

Skhu: You blushing

Ndoni: No am not

Skhu: Yes you are, your cheeks are even turning red

Ndoni: Mxm! Let's go

He opened the door for me,I got in then he closed and got in too.

Skhu: Are you ok?

Ndoni: Just a bit tired

Skhu: I'll make sure you get some rest before the ceremony.Are you not hungry?

Ndoni: No am fine its too early for me to eat anyway.Do you think your parents will like me?

Skhu: No

Ndoni: Wow! Is it the way am dressed or because am not royalty?

Skhu: Nana relax,my parents won't like you they will love you

He put his hand on my hand

Ndoni: Am really nervous

Skhu: I can tell, your palms are sweating

Ndoni: You not helping Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Want me to kiss it better

Ndoni: (smiling) No. You never told me what the ceremony is about

Skhu: Apparently destiny has finished with my love story and am getting a copy today

Ndoni: What do you mean?

Skhu: My wife is to be this Queen who can make rain! Can you believe that!

Ndoni: (smiling) Ooh!

Skhu: Never mind that, I have a queen and she is right here.

Ndoni: Can I sleep for a while am really tired

Skhu: Aa Nana, if you sleep now I'll feel sleepy too. Just a few more minutes please

Ndoni: OK

We had a light conversation laughing here and there until he took a turn into this huge marvelous building, they were guards holding guns outside the gate.

They opened for us and we drove in and he parked in the drive way.

Skhu: Welcome to my birthplace

Ndoni: Its beautiful and the landscaping is just out of this world

Skhu: I'll take you to the garden later for now let's get in and meet the family.

He got out and opened the door for me, I got out then he took my hand into his.

Skhu: Ready?

Ndoni: Too late to turn back now so let's do

this

We got to the front door and got in, just as we walked in Sthe was walking downstairs as he saw us he smiled.

Skhu: Brace yourself, he is gonna make your presence known

Then Sthe shouted

Sthe: Drum roll please people! The king and queen are here

You could have just seen how I wanted the ground to just swallow me. Sthe came to give me a hug

Ndoni: Do you have to be this dramatic kodwa?

Sthe: You look beautiful

Skhu: Where are the oldies?

Sthe:(shouting) Mom! Dad!

I hit his shoulder

Ndoni: Sthembiso!

A couple come from another room and walked to us,they were dressed in traditional attire and the man looked like an older version of the twins.

Nandi: Mfana ka ma,you looking better today.the last time you left here you were a mess!

Sthe: Check what he has on his hand my queen!

Nandi:This must be the girl that had my son in tears

King: I see why.welcome to the palace my child

Ndoni: Thank you my king

Nandi: She is pretty

Skhu: Stop people you making her shy

Nandi: What's your name my child?

Ndoni: Ndoniyamanzi my queen

Nandi: A name fit for a queen. breakfast will be served in 30mins please let's go to the lounge

Skhu: Unfortunately Ndo won't be joining us for breakfast, she is a bit tired

King: Ai! Ngyak'vuma mfana wam, she's a diamond

Skhu: Dad Ndoni is just my friend

Sthe: Yeah right and am Barack Obama

Nandi: Khaniyeke omunye umtwana to go rest.

Skhu still holding my head,we walked upstairs and got into this huge room which was snow white with a touch of grey and yellow. It had a view to the garden and it was amazing

Skhu: Let's get you tucked in

Ndoni: (smiling) Am not a baby hawu

Skhu: You are my baby

He helped me take off my shoes then still fully dressed he got me under covers

Skhu: You should take off that jacket,so you can be comfortable

I took off the jacket and he went to hang it in the closet.

Skhu: I will wake you up when its time for the ceremony ok and if you need anything call me or Sthe.

Ndoni: I will be fine,now go

He came and sat next to me and held my hand

Skhu: Can I kiss you

The look in his eyes had me blushing so hard I felt my cheeks itch.I was too shy to say anything so I just nodded

He placed his lips on mine and moved slowly from my bottom lip to my upper,all this while I had my breath held in as in not to let go of the moment, he stopped and looked at me with his hand on my cheek

Skhu: I love you

Ndoni: (blushing) Can you go already I need to sleep

He stood up and walked to the door,as soon as he closed the door behind him I breathed

out!

Ndoni: I love you too

Just as Skhu was walking downstairs to join the others, Bab'Zondo came in the front door and they walked together to the lounge, Skhu sat down but Bab'Zondo remained on his feet

King: Is everything going according to plan my chief priest?

Bab'Zondo: All is ready my king and the princesses have arrived too,we shall begin at 11

King: Thank you

Bab'Zondo: Blessed is the soil of Unyazi today,for supremacy has stepped foot on our land.

Avumile amazulu,lizoduma izulu

Everyone was shocked at what the chief priest was talking about

Nandi: Do you see who Skhumbuzo's betrothed is my priest?

Sthe: Let her not be ugly please,I really can't stand ugly people

Bab'Zondo: I can't see her but her presence is so mighty

Skhu: Ai all this is creepy for me!

Sthe: Talking about creepy,Bab'Zondo we were in this business negotiation then things got wild and bullets were flying.Suddenly there was this huge bird,in something like a crystal brighter ball

Skhu: More like the sun

Sthe: Yes and it just appeared in front of us,imihlola! Then the bird or was it a horse

with wings,it just lifted its wings and blew everyone off the roof top and it disappeared

Everyone was shocked and looking at Zondo for answers.He smiled a little then got serious again

King: Was it a sign Zondo?are my boys in danger?

Bab'Zondo: The bird you just described is the mighty eagle of mystical land and only its keeper can summon it.

Sthe: Am still lost,can someone please find me

Bab'Zondo: Its keeper must have sensed that you needed help and sent it or one off your hearts is connected to its keeper.

Nandi: Should we be worried?

Bab'Zondo: No my queen

King: Thank you my priest

Bab'Zondo: May you live long my king

He walked out and the family was informed that breakfast is ready so they went to the table for breakfast.

The doctor had just confirmed that Talia is fine, even though the poison which was still unknown did mess with her kidneys the damage was manageable. Zweli was holding onto her hand

Zweli: You really scared me there but am glad you ok

Talia: Zweli we need to talk

Zweli: I know. but for now I have a ceremony

to get too so we will talk later.

Talia: Just know that all I did was because I love you

Zweli: I know that but I really have to get going.

Zweli kissed Talia then rushed out and drove back home

Zweli: I love Talia or do I love what she does to me in the bedroom? Whatever the answer to that may be I just know that she makes me happy. Zevile is just an arranged marriage and I feel nothing for that woman, all I need to do now is get myself excited pump her and get her pregnant so she can bare me an heir.

Before he knew it he was parking outside the palace then rushed in as Zevile had

been calling and nagging about being late. He was surprised to see his parents together all dressed up like they going somewhere

Zweli: My queen! Shouldn't you be half way to the village by now!

Queen: Witchcraft has struck

Zweli: What's going on mom?

King: Your sister was strike by lightning, we called the paramedics and after they got here they told us that there was nothing wrong with her and that she looks like she has just fallen asleep

Zweli: Where is she?

Queen: In her room

Zweli rushed upstairs to Nolithas room and she was there looking so peaceful. Her

breathing was normal, temperature normal just like a sleeping person. Zweli rushed back downstairs again

Zweli: Something very strange is happening here and we need to find out what and fast

King: That's why we have decided to go to the Zungu's ceremony so that we can talk to their chief priest, He is the most powerful priest to ever step foot on our land

Zweli: Oh let me quickly go change so we can leave

Zweli rushed to his room and Zevile was already dressed in a short bodycon white dress and white heels she placed a white suit on the bed

Zevi: Finally! Sheshisa your outfit is on the bed

Zweli looked at her with disgust then the suit

Zweli: You crazy if you think am wearing that! And please dress properly you look like a whore

Zevi: Watch how you talk to me,am not your girlfriend but your wife!

Zweli ignored her the went to the closet and changed into a white polo t-shirt and white jeans and sneakers. He got out grabbed his phone and keys and walked out

Zweli: Let's go

Zevile followed behind matching with anger

Queen: You two better act like a newly married couple,niyeke ukusihlaza!

They all headed to the cars outside and the guards opened for them and off they went

The power couple were in the shower together, getting together for the ceremony at Unyazi kingdom.

Langa: The last time I attended such a supreme ceremony was during our coronation

Noma: When had to be crowned by the waterfall and Mkhuseki emerged underwater and everyone wanted to run for the hills.

They were laughing while scrubbing each others backs

Langa: I nearly ran too, but then I remembered I was the king and I needed to remain calm for my people

Noma: I nearly peed on myself. Now let's get dressed we don't wanna be late

Langa: How about a little scoop from my honey jar

Noma: Silly king! You know how pure these ceremonies are, we either refrain from honey or don't go at all

Langa: Damn Zungus! My body needs sugar

Noma: Well honey I'll pump you with insulin all night long, for now let's go.

They got out of the shower lotioned and dressed up. Noma was in a long flowy white dress with long sleeves, the sleeves were lace and it was an open back. white heels and Langa was in his snow white Versace shirt, buttoned half way through and sleeves folded. while Dior pants and black

shoes.They had Armani His&Hers watches,then sunglasses Noma put on her white beach hat and they were good to go.

Trust me if you were to see this two,you'd need glasses cause they were shining.

They took what they needed and headed out followed by Mkhuseleli ofcos.4cars,8 guards and all roads lead to Unyazi kingdom.

Just an hour away to the most supreme ceremony to ever be witnessed in history.The palace grounds were flooded with people.princesses waiting to try their luck in being chosen as the next queen of Unyazi kingdom.The horn was blown and

everyone took their seats and it was time for the king to address his people,he stood up and the people praised

Bayede! Ngonyama,wena owabekwa
eshlalweni ngonyazi

Bayede:

He raised his hand and began talking

My people

I welcome you all to the ceremony destined by the gods and not me.It is an honour to have you all here today as we betroth my prince to his rightful rib.

Princesses take your places and let's see
Supremacy at it best.

I hereby welcome and declare this
ceremony open.

Skhumbuzo walks into his room dressed in all white Gucci from jeans, T-shirt and sneakers, he carefully shakes Ndoni up

Skhu: Nana

She flips open her eyes and smiles

Skhu: Its time

Ndoni reluctantly wakes up and sits on the bed

Skhu: You really look tired, are you sure you ok?

Ndoni: Am fine. I just need to freshen up then we can go

Skhu: I'll leave you to it then, your dress is in the closet

Ndoni: You got me a dress?

Skhu: Sthe insisted. I'll wait for you

downstairs ok

Ndoni: I won't take long

Skhumbuzo left and Ndoni went to the bathroom.

I just quickly washed my face and patted it dry then let loss my hair,I walked out to the closet and found the dress hanging on the door. It was a simple white maxi dress just what I needed instead of heels I wore my all-star boots just for comfort. I glossed my lips then headed downstairs finding Sthe and Skhu waiting

Sthe: And the sleeping beauty awakes

Skhu: Hungry?

Ndoni: No. Maybe later

Skhu: Nana you have to eat

He held my hand and pulled me to the kitchen.

Skhu: What do you feel like?

Ndoni: A smoothie

He opened the fridge took out a banana, strawberries and nuts and yoghurt, washed the strawberries and got everything in the blender. after a minute my smoothie was done so he poured it into a glass and handed it to me

Skhu: There you go

He picked me up and placed me on the counter

Ndoni: Thank you

I drank my smoothie and it was delicious and the nuts gave it a crunchier feel. She walked into the kitchen

Sthe: And you guys say you friends geez!
Date already and save us all the guessing

Skhu: Just get out

Sthe: Am hungry hawu!

I finished my smoothie then handed Skhu the glass and he went to wash it,came back and placed me down from the counter.

Skhu: Ready?

Sthe: She was born ready now can we please go.

Ndoni: Let's go before the ceremony is over.

We walked out and I was shocked at the people there it was like soccer city filled to its brim difference was everyone here was in all white.We walked to the VIP section and I saw the Nkosi's who were surprised to see me here,then there was the lion and as

always it came straight to me as soon as it saw me

Sthe: Dude you have competition, seems the lion also has a crush on your lady

Skhu smiled and the lion just slept on my feet, it was a very cute animal so I brushed its fur and it roars causing everyone to stare. The ceremony begins and one by one the ladies walked to the front to try and tamper with nature, but nothing! I mean not even a single cloud was moving and it has been three long hours now

Sthe: What a waste of effort, here I am with an umbrella!

Ndoni: Can I also take part?

Sthe: You?

Skhu: Nana please hawu

They were laughing and I remained serious and they saw that

Sthe: Are you serious?

Ndoni: Dead serious

Sthe: Wow! Ok I'll go inform the chief priest

Ndoni: Cool. Please get them to get me 3white stones,some sand in a bowl and water

Sthe: Shisa Dade! Sounds like you know your story.

Sthe went to the chief priest and whispered into his ear and I could see him nodding his head

Skhu: What's going on Nana?

Ndoni: Destiny wants you to marry the rain maker,so let's give the people rain

She came back and told me I was allowed to participate and I smiled. There were now three girls left and I was nervously waiting for my turn

She: This I have to see

Queen: I knew this was too good to be true, rainmaker my foot

Zevi: If I wasn't married I'd make this happen

Zweli: Yeah right! Fairytale

I could see a guard walk to the front with the things I had asked for and I knew it was my turn, so I bent to take off my shoes then stood up. All eyes were on me now and trust me I was scared. With my body this exhausted am gonna be drained after this. I took a few deep breaths then walked

Ndoni: Sthe let's put that umbrella to good use

He smiled then winked at me,I could see Skhu was scared.Mkhuseli was walking by my side

Zweli: What the hell!

Zevi: Bloody commoners trying their luck on royalty

Queen: And why does that lion keep following her?

Langa: What is she doing?

Noma: Beats me

I got to the middle and took the stones and placed them on the ground,forming a triangle then a made a huge circle around the triangle using the sand and finally I took the water abdvashed my hands and

stepped into the dimension

THE THREE DIMENSIONS OF EARTH

ELEMENTS OF NATURE

WATER

AIR AND

FIRE

HEAR MY VOICE!

If this is your will, then so shall it be

I could feel the air starting to blow and people were starting to stand on their feet, I was losing energy but the lion entered into the dimension and I could feel its energy transference to me, so I continued

Thunder rumble!

Water rise and grace us with rain!

In a few seconds thunder rumbled and

showers graced dry land, the Sky's were darker and everyone opened their umbrellas.

It wasn't heavy rain,nothing to run home about.I was drained so I dropped on my knees and the rain stopped. Skhumbuzo was slowly walking to me

Skhu: Nana!

I was too tired to even speak

Bab'Zondo: Avumile amazulu

Lalilizela unyazi

It is done!

The future queen of unyazi

The most supreme.

Zweli:(shouting) No!

Sthe: Lidume landlula ke lakuwe,now shut up and hold onto your wife

Queen: It can't be!

Zevi: Bloody witchcraft!

Bab'Zondo: Who are your parents my child

I was still on my knees and Skhu was too holding me while brushing my back

Silence filled the grounds then suddenly king Langa rose

Langa: She is my daughter, princess of Ngwenyama kingdom

Nkosi: What?

Sthe: Wow.....now this is perfect

Ndoni: Take me to the house now please.

Skhumbuzo lifted me up and walked towards the crowd

Langa: Please sweetheart, I can explain

Zweli: Ndoni!

Skhu: Give my woman some space please

She followed behind us with my shoes

There was commotion and a lot of unanswered questions

Skhumbuzo got me into his room and put me into bed and attempted to leave

Ndoni: Please don't leave me

He came back and pulled me into his arms and I cried my eyes out, tears were rolling down his cheeks too

Skhu: Don't cry please!

He was brushing my hair I think I must have fallen asleep cause I don't know what happened next

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 13:06] Mk: Insert 42

The ceremony was over, but the festivities were still going on as there was still people outside singing and dancing and eating also. The Nkosi's were waiting to see the chief priest while the Zulu's left to give Ndoni some air. Inside the house the Zungus were in the lounge going over the events of the ceremony, Ndoni had fallen asleep so Skhu left her to her sleep and joined the family downstairs

Nandi: How is she?

Skhu: Finally sleeping but am worried about her

Sthe: Don't, she'll be ok

Zungu: Is Langalibalele really her father?

Skhu: Am as much in the dark as you taima

Nandi: Zondo was right, blessed is our soil today. I am however bothered by the fact that kingdom's won't rest until she is betrothed to their own

Zungu: Your mother is right, you need to tread carefully son and protect her

Sthe: My brother ain't no heartbreaker, he is just a gang lord and if King Zulu's claim is true then volcano's will erupt if anyone dares touch a hair on her head, then hell breaks lose when Skhu finds out then

Nature shakes.YOH! Who would dare

Skhu: Stop being silly maan!But you right cause if anyone hurts her hell will be child's play compared to what I'll do to them.Now that I now she's mine I plan to keep her

Nandi: Good mfana ka ma

Sthe: Can we eat already am dying of hunger

The family laughed at Sthe's statement

Skhu: You must deworm ntwana I think you have worms(laughing)

Sthe: Good thing we have a doctor in the family, hook me up bro

Outside the Nkosi's were called into the shrine, so they took off their shoes walked

in and sat down.Zondo looked at Zevile then started chanting something weird then spoke

Zondo: Young lady leave my shrine

Zevi: Excuse me!

Queen: She's family baba,married to my son so she can stay as we keep no secrets

Zondo: Secrets you say! Lady I said leave now!

Zevile hesitantly got up and went to the door,wore her shoes and went to wait for the others outside.

Zevi: The nerve of that old man.NX!

Nkosi: Great priest. My house is on fire and I seek help on how to defuse the flames

Zondo: You are right about the fire

Nkosi, your house really is on fire and nizophela nonke!

Nkosi: What do we do great priest?

Zondo: Unfortunately what you seek now is beyond me.

Queen: What does baba mean by "beyond me" Is my daughter gonna die?

Zondo: Your daughter will not die nor is she in any pain. She was put to sleep by powers not of this land and only SHE can awake her

Zweli: Who is she?

Zondo: Princess Ndoniyamanzi. She and only she holds the power to awake her

Mouths were hanging in shock

Zweli: So she really is a princess

Queen: Am not gonna be at the mercy of that little girl,let hell break lose if it may!

Zondo: A dog that barks at a lion ends up at the mercy of that lion when death knocks,be careful what you wish for woman!

Zweli: Wow!

Zondo: I have given you all you need,now please excuse me

The Nkosi's got up and walked out meeting Zevile outside

Zevi: What does he say ma,will Nolitha be ok?

King: He said only Ndoni can help her,so we have no choice but to be nice to that girl.

Queen: Over my dead body!

King: Shut up! Last time I checked I was the

king and that was an order not a request!

Zweli: Maybe if I can talk to her she'll listen

Zevi: In my presence

Zweli: Mxm!

They walked inside the house where the family was now having dinner to say their goodbyes

Zungu: Nkosi. I hope Zondo was of help to you

Nkosi: Indeed he was. Thank you for having us Zungu, the ceremony was magnificent

Zungu: Thanks for honouring the invite, travel safe

Zweli: Can I please see Ndoni

Skhu: Excuse me!

Sthe: Kukhona okzokuthusa if you don't turn

your skinny behind and leave. You think use toilet yakini LA!

Mandi: Stop it boys! And wena Skhumbuzo calm down.

Skhumbuzo was getting pissed at the sight of Zwelibanzi and when Skhumbuzo is pissed Terror surfaces and his family knew that, that's why Sthe is always around him

The Nkosi's turned and walked out, got into their cars and drove off.

Mandi: Really Skhumbuzo you have to learn to control your anger man!

Skhu: Sorry ma

Noma and Langa were in their hotel suite

and Langa was on the couch with a glass of whisky at hand while Noma was pacing up and down the room.

Langa: Please honey, sit down you making me dizzy, or do you wanna poke holes on the floor.

Noma: Did you see how devastated she looked. Broken and defeated

Langa: Yeah! And that broke my heart. I should have handled the matter with more care

Noma: What's done is done, question is what do we do now?

Langa: Let's let her cool off, then plead our case to her tomorrow

Noma: Do you think she'll forgive me?

Langa: Am banking all my money on that

thou it won't be overnight

Noma: Maybe we should move down here just to keep an eye on her

Langa: We can't my lady. We have a kingdom to rule and businesses to run back home. Maybe we could assign Razor as a personal guard

Noma: Great idea. Ice cream?

Langa: No thanks

Nomasonto was stressed and the only remedy she knows best is sex and her husband was watching soccer so the lady had to play smart. She got up from the couch and got a spoon and ice cream tub from the fridge then went back to her husband. She took off her dress and threw it at her husband who smiled and focused on

the TV again. Noma was now in her white matching lace underwear, she sat on the couch placing her feet on the table exposing her sexy body. She would dip the spoon in the tub and seductively turn it around then lick the spoon with her tongue teasing her husband. Langa would steal glances at her and he was now as hard as fuck and he couldn't contain himself anymore so he swallowed all her drink and placed his glass on the table then went down on his knees and unstrapped her shoes and threw them behind the couch. He placed wet kisses on her feet, starting from the toes moving slowly up the leg causing Noma to let out soft moans of pleasure. He was now on the honey pot, he'd kiss it a few times then stop and look at his wife who had her eyes closed taking in the

pleasure. Langa would rub on the honey pit with his fingers, then move his tongue over her underwear which was now dripping wet from the juices of pleasure. Langa smiled then moved up the body still leaving wet kisses, he landed on her belly button and would play around it with his tongue, Noma's legs would spread further apart with each kiss her body would receive. Moans were now louder as Langa was now on her nipples licking on the other while playing with the other with his hand, the bra was now on the floor and Langa moved up to the mouy and Noma was now overjoyed with pleasure, the kissing got wild and passionate then Langa went to whisper something in her ear

Langa: Bedroom or shower?

Noma: Shower

Clothes were flying all over the room as Noma had her legs wrapped around her husband's waist and arms around the neck, the kissing was overheating as he walks to the bathroom gets into the shower and runs the hot water. He puts his wife down and they continued kissing with the water running over them. Noma was dripping wet and she wanted her husband in her badly so she pulled out from the kiss and turned around, her ass on his manhood she bent a little and started moving her ass up and down making him go wild then he placed both his hands on her breasts from the back and entered

Noma: Mmmmh...yeah! AAA...as

He was moving in and out slowly with the

moans and groans getting louder with each stroke

Langa: Mmmmhhhhh....mmm

Noma: Ooh shit....yeah...oh. Shit fuck

Langa: Haaaa yas jeez haaa!

Noma: Mmmmhhhhh oooih aah awh yeah.

Langa: Stay with me baby,Aaah fuck

The moans were getting louder,pace faster and harder.

Noma: Ooh my goshhhh! Shit ooh

The mood was steamy and the steamy water made this even more exiting ,Langa now had his hand on Noma head and he was going in deeper,Noma screaming louder. Positions were changed and Noma now had her legs wrapped around him and

arms around his neck,Langa going in and out faster

Noma: Aaaaa Pooh hahahahammmh aah

Langa: haha..hhhmmmm yes

After a very long while Nomad legs started trembling and shaking uncontrollably

Noma: Ooooooh fuck it am cumming!

Langa: Hold on for me honey,Aaah yes aaaaah

Noma'toes were tingling from trying to hold on to her orgasm a bit longer,then finally he could feel him getting even harder inside her

Langa: Aaah yes! Ooh let's go baby yes

The pace fastened and the movements got wilder,Noma had her nails moving up and

down his back

Langa: Yeeeeea aaarg

Noma: Aaaaah ooooh fuck

Langa: Damn yeah aaaaag!

They both released their juices of pleasure and kissed for some time in that position. Then they let go, showered then went to bed.

It was morning in the Nkosi palace but all was not well in the love boot. Last night Zweli tried being intimate with his wife but she wasn't having it! They were still under covers so Zweli moved closer to his wife and cuddled her from behind, then kissed her neck. Zevile quickly got out of bed and

threw her pillow at Zwe

Zevi: Arg maan!

Zweli: Come on Zevile,am dying here

Zevi: How's that my concern,am I your mother!

Zweli: What's your problem?

Zevi: Problem! So you wanna know my problem. Here's my problem Zwelibanzi,you called me a whore yesterday then you had your eyes all over that girl the entire ceremony,you hardly even blinked at me.

Zweli: Maybe if you catered for my needs,I wouldn't have to look at other girls.

Zevi: If that's supposed to be an apology then dream on.Till I get an honest apology,you ain't getting any!

Zevile disappeared into the bathroom and left Zweli in the room. He threw himself on the bed and screamed

Zweli: WOMEN!

ZWELI was sexually deprived and that frustrated him. Zevile came out of the bathroom with a towel on, lotioned and dressed up. Zweli got off the bed and went to shower too while his wife went downstairs to get started with breakfast. Zweli came downstairs with his car keys and phone at hand

Zweli: Am going out for some air

Zevi: Breakfast ayizolinda wena !

He ignored his wife and walked out, got into his car and drove to the hospital

Talia was awake sitting on the bed and staring into space, then the door opened and it was Zweli so she faked a smile and Zweli came for a hug

Zweli: Good morning mommy

Talia: Morning

Zweli: You look miles away, are you ok?

Talia: Am fine we just need to talk

Zweli: Sounds serious, what's up?

Talia: Promise you won't interrupt until am done.

Zweli: You scaring me now Lia, talk to me

Talia: It all began the day I landed in South Africa, the day you took me to that funeral. I could see how you looked at her and my

jealousy came out to play

Zweli: Am sorry,I should have told you about her.

Talia: Let me finish please

Zweli: Ok go on

Talia: Then one night out of curiosity I followed you,then my suspicions were confirmed as I saw the two of you together. The thought of losing you to her just drove me crazy.So I called my Ex Zack to come down and help me deal with her

Zweli: What do you mean deal with her Talia?

Talia: One day I used your phone and smsed her telling her to meet at the park,then told Zack to go kidnap her and kill her

Zweli: What! No...no...no! Talia

Zweli was now on his feet pacing around the room roughly brushing his head

Talia: I did what I had to do to keep you. I love you Zweli

Zweli: Don't you dare use love to excuse your despicable behavior

Talia: She didn't die cause her friends found her and they killed Zack then they got some guys to deal me the same fate I had intended for Ndoni, that's how I landed in hospital

Zweli was now mad and Talia was crying

Zweli: So you lied about your attack and Ndoni's involvement in all of this

Talia: Yes

Tears, rage and hatred was displaced in Zweli's eyes, he was angry and you'd swear

he was about to strangle poor Talia

Zweli: If it wasn't for that baby you carrying, I'd personally kill you myself!

Talia was crying so bad

Talia: There's no baby

Zweli: No: what do you mean, did we loss the baby?

Talia: I.... I .was. I was never pregnant, I lied

Zweli threw himself on the chair and buried his head in his hands and a tear fell on the floor

Zweli: But the doctor said..

Talia interrupted

Talia: I paid him

Talia was hysterically crying now and Zweli got up from the chair and went for the door

Zweli: You disgust me! I can't even look at you right now

Talia: Baby am sorry, please forgive me.

Zweli got out banging the door behind him then walked to his car and got in. He banged his head on the steering wheel out of frustration and regret. All the horrible and mean things he had said to Ndoni were playing in his head like a sad love song after heartbreak. He stayed in his car for a very long time, overwhelmed by guilty then he finally drove off to find Ndoni.

I must have fallen asleep earlier cause here I was waking up to an empty bed and room, so I just sat on the bed thinking about

what happened earlier,my father.Then the door opened and Skhu got in with a tray in his hands

Skhu: And the sleeping beauty awakes

He walked towards the bed and sat right next to me and he handed me the tray with food and juice,but I made puppy dog eyes to avoid eating but he just smiled.

Skhu: Aa Nana,don't give me that look,you are gonna eat by yourself or I feed you.

Ndoni: I have a headache

Skhu: Eat first then I'll get you the pills.and I have something to show you

Ndoni: What?

Skhu: Eat first

I placed the tray on my lap and started

eating.we were talking about random stuff and laughing then I was done eating so I placed the tray on the side drawer

Ndoni: Done

Skhu: Ready to see?

Ndoni: Yep

So he got off the bed and started unbuttoning hi shirt in slow motion teasing me,he exposed his perfect sexy boy and I was drooling how I wanted to bed to touch.

Skhu: You can touch you know

I shook my head then covered my eyes with my hands and that had him in stitches

Skhu: How will you see with your eyes covered?

Ndoni: I'll peep and if its decent I'll loock.

Shirt off and hands on his head he turned around giving me his back

Skhu: You can look now

I slowly removed my hands from my eyes and looked.

And there it was, in blue and red ink! The most beautiful tattoo I have ever seen, it went from his left shoulder all the way to his right and it had red fire flames underlining it "TERROR "

Ndoni: Can I touch?

Skhu: yeah

I got off the bed and walked to her then I run my fingers over the tattoo. I don't know how or when he turned around but he did and his hands were now on my hips and foreheads locked together. He was looking

straight into my eyes which had me shy so I just looked down,with his hand he held my chin and made me look at him then planted a kiss on my lips.I just closed my eyes and got lost in the kiss almost like only the two of us existed in this life,we kissed for the longest time.

Then I felt something hard poke me,I quickly pulled out of the kiss and moved back.He laughed and kissed my forehead.

Skhu: Relax,it was just junior wanting to play.You can shower while I head downstairs for the dishes then make us some popcorn.

Ndoni: Ok

He took the tray and walked out while I went to shower. After a while I got out and he still wasn't back so I lotioned then took out my

PJ's from my bag and wore them. I made the bed and sat on top of the covers as I waited for him to return, after a while he got back with another tray with fruits, drinks and popcorn, he placed the tray on the bed and come to sit next to me

Skhu: What do you feel like watching?

Ndoni: A romcom

Skhu: I think action

After a while debating on what to watch, we opted to watch them both. He had me sit in between his legs with my head rested on his chest while he played with my hair. He would feed me fruits and popcorn in between the movie as we talked

Like& comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 13:06] Mk: Insert 43

I find myself staring at her as she sleeps and I must admit it feels like a dream,her beautiful long hair and perfect yellow skin, could this girl get any prettier than this.I slowly get out of her grip,cause my baby is a hugger when she sleeps and she was holding onto me.I walk to the shower and take a long cold shower,just to numb the sexual desires I have,after a while I was done so dripping wet I got a towel around

my waist and walked back to my room and what I saw there made me lose my sanity.

My baby was awake, barefoot in her summer pj's and bending over the bed fixing the sheets. That sight just made junior come out to play again, I just leaned on the closet door and watched her make the bed. When she was done she turned around and saw me then she smiles

Ndoni: Staring is rude Mr Zungu

I walk to her and hold her hand and kiss it

Skhu: I can't help it, you look hot

Ndoni: And you look wet

She ran her fingers on my AB's and I was getting turned on really bad, I needed a distraction or I won't be held responsible for my actions.

Skhu: How about you go shower and I'll go check on breakfast

Ndoni: Ok

She walked to the shower and I quickly lotioned, dressed up and got out of the room as fast as I could.

Skhu: Damn this girl is gonna be the death of me

I walked downstairs and my crazy twin and parent are already at the table having breakfast.

Skhu: Royalties! Good morning

Them: Morning

She: I just hope i won't be an uncle soon, cause am too sexy for that

I pulled out a chair and sat down

Skhu: Sthembiso just shut up!

Nandi: Hope no rules were broke my son

MrZ: I trust you know how royalty does this things

Skhu: I know father, you can rest assured I won't disappoint

Sthe: Are you sure bro,cause your eyes tell a different story.

Skhu: And what are they saying

She: So small and drained like you are....

Skhu: Shut up Sthe. Father we will be returning back to the city straight after breakfast

MrZ: All is well my son,just don't be a stranger to your people.

Just then Ndoni walked downstairs looking

all shades of beautiful in her below the knees black tight dress,a blue denim jacket and her white all-star. Skhu stood up and pulled out a chair for her just next to her.

Ndoni: My king & queen good morning

King: Good morning my child

Nandi: Hope you slept well my child

Ndoni: I did my queen. Thank you

Sthe: Do you maybe by any chance have a sister,if yes then please hook up a brother

Ndoni: Unfortunately I don't,as far as I know am the only child of my parents

Sthe: I gueses I'll just have to marry Cynthia then

Nandi: Like hell you will!that girl is allergic to clothes

MrZ: Besides that Zondo said she ain't the one

Sthe: I'll just die single then

The conversation was going smoothly and everyone was eating their breakfast and Sthe being Sthe as always

Skhu: I'll go get the bags so we can get going

Skhu went upstairs to go get the bags and he came back in a while carrying both their bags then Ndoni stood up too.

Skhu: We will be on our way now family

Ndoni: My queen and King thank you for the hospitality, my short stay here has been a very pleasant one.

Nandi: I'll cross my fingers for a longer stay next time

Ndoni: Thank you my queen

MrZ: You my child are a blessing to us, may all be well with you

Sthe: Save the speech for the wedding old man

Skhu: We really have to get going

Just then Zondo came in through the front door

Sthe: Hallelujah! another sermon. Geez people, she is just going back home not dying

Zondo bowed his head before Ndoni

Bab'Zondo: My princess, queen of the mystic world. I come to say good bye

Skhu: Wow!

Ndoni: Thank you baba, this means the

world to me

Bab'Zondo: You are very wise my princess, apply that wisdom when you deal with the truth about your parents and remember "We don't chose destiny but destiny chooses us"

Ndoni: I will remember that baba,thank you

Skhu took her hand and they went for the door and to the car,Ndoni looked at Sthe

Ndoni: Aren't you coming Sthe

Sthe: Right behind you,am gonna eat lunch here

Ndoni: Ok

They got into the car and drove off with everyone waving behind them including the maids who have taken a liking to the new princess

Skhu: Back to reality

Ndoni: Yeah

Skhu: Are you ok

Ndoni: Am fine I was just thinking

Skhu: About?

Ndoni: The future. After my last rocky relationship and the kidnapping am just a mess and I wonder if I'll be able to make you happy

Skhu: Am already happy with you Nana,thou I don't promise you a hump free road but I do promise to love and be there wherever you need me

Ndoni: Thank you

The last time I was here things really didn't end well and gogo showed me the door, but right now I have to see Ndoni. I gathered all my courage and got out of my car and walked to the front door, took a very deep breath and knocked then a voice came from inside

Gogo: Its open

I turned the door knob and walked in and gogo was in the lounge so I sat down

Zweli: Good morning ma

Gogo: That seat could be taken you know

This woman sure knows how to make a person guilty, mind I tell you

Zweli: Am here to see Ndoni, is she in?

Gogo: No mntanami she's still missing, did you maybe check the police station before

coming here?

Zweli: Ma please. I know I was wrong in so many ways but am here to apologise and make things right.

Gogo: The only thing that can make things right is if you were to stand up from my couch and go home

Zweli: Ma please am asking for just a moment to apologise to her

Gogo: When you finally find her you can, but for now please excuse me I need to get ready for church

As I got up I could hear a car pulling up outside so I went back and sat down hoping it could be Ndoni.

Gogo: My couches must be really comfortable

As the car approaches the gate I saw
Zwelibanzi's car parked outside and I
wondered what brings him here this early in
the morning

Ndoni: Home at last

Skhu: And what's this fool doing here

Ndoni: Come down Skhu,he is harmless

The car pulled up and we got out and he
went to get the bags and we walked in,I
opened the door and gogo was in the
lounge with weli,Skhumbuzo followed
behind me.I went to hug gogo

Ndoni: I missed you so much.

Gogo: I nearly sent out a search party.

Skhu: Morning ma

Gogo: Good morning Bafana

We all sat down

Ndoni: Are you missing church today gogo?

Gogo: I was about to leave when the devil came knocking

Skhu: It was really nice seeing you again ma, but I have to rush.

Ndoni: Mind dropping off at Nolitha's I have to go do something

Zweli: You can come with me

Gogo: Awh! You still here, I thought you gone

Skhu: Sure, let's roll

Ndoni: Am sorry gogo but am gonna have to miss church, I need to go save Lee

Gogo: Do good and the lord shall reward you

Ndoni: Thanks gogo, lemme quickly take my bags upstairs to my room

I took my bags to my room leaving the moos very tense downstairs as I could tell Skhu was getting pisseed.

Gogo: Bafana when am I getting my medical checkup?

Skhu: Anytime me, just let me know when you coming

Gogo: I will do that. So how was the ceremony?

Skhu: Full of surprises ma, Ndoni even made rain

Gogo: As in like rain, water rail?

Skhu: Rain ma, with the whole thunder and wind shebang.

I walked back downstairs and Zweli was all silent while the others were talking and he just looked so lost

Ndoni: We can go now

Both Skhu and Zweli got up

Skhu: See you on that doctors s
appointment ma

Gogo: Drive safe with my daughter or you'll
be the one who needs that doctors visit.

Zweli: Good bye ma

Gogo: Good bye Zwelibanzi

Ndoni: I'll make dinner

Gogo: Not like we have a choice

We all walked out and each one to their
respective cars and off the cars
went,Zwelivanzi in front and us behind.

Skhu: One of this days am gonna kill this fool

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo Zungu! No one is killing anyone

Soon we got to the palace and he parked out side while Banzi drove into the yard.

Skhu: Are you gonna be ok alone in there?

Ndoni: Perfectly fine

Skhu: Ok then,pick you up tomorrow morning for school

Ndoni: You don't have to,I'll catch a bus

He got out and came to get my door and I got out then he kissed my forehead

Skhu: a7m tomorrow and if you need anything call.

Ndoni: You never give up do you

Skhu: Never

He got back to the car and drove off while I walked into the palace, the guards know me so it was easy.

The family were in the lounge watching TV cause they all ain't church going people, then Zweli walked in in a hurry

Zweli: Ndoni is here and am gonna need everyone to behave

Queen: aibo! Must we throw her a party

Zevi: So you still chasing after that little girl?

King: We need her help,so please behave.

As soon as I stepped foot in this palace I could feel my whole body cringe and I knew

evil lurks in the darkness,good thing I brought my bracelet with me cause right now I need all the power I have to deal with so much evil.I took out my bracelet from my jacket and put it on my left hand:

FORCES OF WATER AND WIND

I COMMAND YOUR PRESENCE

MYSTIC SHIELD OF PURITY COVER ME

With that out of the way I walked to the front door and knocked, then Zevile came to get the door.

Ndoni: Hi. Can I come in please

Zevi: Where I come from,people bow before royalty.

Ndoni: Strange cause where I come from darkness never prevails against purity

Zevi: What's that supposed to mean?

Ndoni: Figure it out. Now are you gonna let me in or should I leave?

Zwelibanzi came to the door.

Zweli: Never mind her, please do come in

Ndoni: Thank you my prince.

I stepped foot inside and walked towards the living room leaving Zwe and his wife at the door

Zevi: So I am not to be minded in this house
Zwelibanzi!

Zweli: Stop being petty Zevile and come sit.

I got to the living room and found the king and queen seated

Ndoni: Greetings my King and Queen

King: Greetings my child, its a pleasure

having you in our humble palace.do sit
please

I sat down and Zweli came in followed by
his wife and they sat too

Ndoni: By the look of things I assume y'all
know why am here.

Zweli: I wouldn't say we do,but we are
honoured by your visit

Ndoni: Well am here for my friend
Nolitha,but before that we have a few knots
to untie

King: What knots would that be my child?

Zevi: I'd also love to know

Ndoni: If you don't see what's so obvious
then the dark forces you serve must be
dumb and blind

Zevi: What!

Queen: How dare you come into my palace and insult my daughter in-law?

Ndoni: I could leave you know!

Zweli: Ma please! Ndoni please stay,if not for us then do it for Nolitha

King: Please my child help us

Queen: Am sorry!

Ndoni: Very well then,I'll stay.Back to the knots I was talking about, I am the one who put Lee to sleep

Zweli: What,how?

Zevi: My husband I said it! Witchcraft

Ndoni: If you open your mouth again I will walk out that door before you can finish spelling the word "my husband"

Zweli: How could you Ndoni and why?

Ndoni: To answer your question my Prince I did it because your mother, the queen planned on sacrificing her for power

Silence filled the room and I could see anger built up in their eyes, but that didn't bother me I had a mission to fulfill and nothing will stop me

Queen: Utter nonsense! Rubbish

The queen was now on her feet and pointing her evil finger at me, I didn't even blink

Zweli: Has power made you lose your sense of respect? How dare you speak to my mother like that, the Queen of this kingdom.

Ndoni: Insults from you will never shake me Zwelibanzi for you are too ignorant, even if I

were to unleash thunder and strike you with lightning across the face you'd never realise that a storm is coming

King: Now you insulting us,am afraid you've crossed the line.Please leave!

Queen: I will not stand here and let this little brat insult me

The queen stormed out of the room and went upstairs

Ndoni: Careless is a man who walks in the rain shielding his head forgetting that his feet walks on wet ground. My king your house is on fire

Zweli: The king said leave!

Zevi: Phuma you ill mannered brat!

Ndoni: I shall leave,but please allow me see my friend I beg of you my king

King: Makoti take her to Nolitha then make sure she leaves my palace straight after

The king stood up and left

Zweli: You have changed Ndoniyamanzi, for the worst. I wish the gods of our land strike you dead for insulting my mother like that!

He also turned to walk away but I stopped him

Ndoni: Zwelibanzi

Zweli: What!

Ndoni: Here's my wish: I wish that when fire finally erupts from the pits of hell, your life be spared for you are pure stupid!

He turned and walked away leaving me with his evil wife

Ndoni: After you princess

She walked towards me and stood right in front of me, looking straight into my eyes but I maintained my cool

Zevi: You are treading on dangerous grounds young girl and I will crush you!

Ndoni: The grounds can never be dangerous to one that has the power to shake it, you can't even lay a finger on me!

I left her there trembling from anger and I made my way to Nolitha's room. She was sleeping so peacefully, I walked to her and kissed her forehead

Ndoni: Hope you enjoyed your sleep my friend.

I placed my one hand on her forehead and my other one on her stomach and closed my eyes

MYSTIC LAND THANK YOU

FOR KEEPING HER SAFE FOR ME.

FORCES OF WATER,I CALL UPON YOU TO
FORTIFY HER AND AWAKE HER FROM
SLEEP

FORCES OF THE SUN,SHINE UPON HER
EYES AND BRING HER BACK

AQUA COMMANDS LIFE UPON HER BODY
HEAR MY VOICE AND

ARISE!

ARISE!

ARISE!

The room began to shake and I could feel strong wind around me and I felt her body move.I took a deep breath and opened my eyes and removed my hands from her.She

flicked open her eyes

Noli: Water, can I have some water please.

I got her water from the side drawer then helped her drink

Ndoni: Am afraid I can't stay,I will see you tomorrow at school

I kissed her forehead then walked out,the house seemed empty so I walked out then called a cab.After a while my cab arrived and I got in and they drove me home,as I were approached the house there were four cars parked outside the gate.I payed then got out and approached the gate and there were two man at the door carrying guns and the lion,it hit me: King Zulu must be here.

I took a deep breath and braced myself for another showdown

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 13:06] Mk: Insert 44

I gathered all the little courage that was left in me and walked in and my hunch was right cause there were voices coming from the living room,I walked in and my God I wasn't ready for this,there they were seating on the couch looking straight at me.All the pain and hurtful things Zwelibanzi said to

me just consumed my body"YOU JUST A PRETTY GIRL WITH A PRETTY FACE,BUT BEYOND THAT YOU NOTHING!".I felt tears burning my eyes and my knees turning into jelly,i just dropped to the floor and my tears came flooding, Noma or should I call her mom,came to me and hugged me.I cried so much that I now had hiccups,after a very long time I finally came down and managed to get up and go seat on the couch and gogo gave me a glass of sugared water.

Langa: Seeing you cry like this makes me feel unworthy of your forgiveness baby,and now I see all the damage in your eyes and it breaks me.

Ndoni: The reason why you see so much damage in my eyes is because I am damaged father,I am broken!I can ride a

bike father,because you weren't there to teach me,I had to learn how to push myself on the swing because my father wasn't there,For heaven sake I had to tie my own shoe laces because you father weren't there!

Noma: We are so sorry baby,this was the only way I knew would keep you safe

Ndoni: And you mother! Were do I even begin.My first period, first crush,first boyfriend and first heartbreak. I had to go through all that alone, where were you mother.I had to relay on the internet to teach me how to apply lipstick mother because you weren't there.

Gogo: I think you need to cal down my child

Ndoni: I have been calm gogo for the past eighteen years,crying myself to sleep every night, begging God for visiting hours just so

I can see their faces,a chance to say good bye.I mourned them gogo then I made peace with their passing,I finally learned how to move on without them and now here they are right in front of me.

Noma: I can't say I understand your pain my baby, but I want you to know that I loved you too much to allow you be sacrificed.I had to protect you and after you were gone,I thought about you everyday and I had to turn ruthless just to numb the pain of not being able to hold you in my arms.If you have to hate anyone then that person should be me because your father didn't even know that you were alive.

Ndoni: God knows I wanna hate the both of you,I wanna turn my backs on you and just walk away.But I can't!

How do you hate a person who has given you life, how can I not be grateful that you chose me above your kingdom.

Langa: You have no idea how much those words mean to me my princess, I vow to right all my wrongs and hurt who ever hurt you

Ndoni: I have always prayed to have my father walk me down the aisle, a mother to give me something old on my wedding day

The mood in the house was now better, I guess all the crying helped, this was a new chapter in my life.

I am Ndoniyamanzi Aqua Zulu

Princess of the Ngwenyama kingdom and

Queen of mystic land

The mood in the Nkosi kingdom was still very bitter as they were trying to digest Ndoni's courage. Zevile was in the kitchen seated on the chair and clicking her fake nails on the table, then she took out her phone and dials her mother

Mother: My angel

Zevi: Mother, how are you

Mother: All is good this side, how's the mission coming along?

Zevi: That's the reason am calling, we might have a problem

Mother: What problem now

Zevi: There's this little brat who could be a

threat to our plan and if not eliminated she could blow our cover

Mother: Little brat! Deal with her

Zevi: That's the thing mother, she is not just any brat she has some powers that make my body shake when ever am around her

Mother: Do you need my help?

Zevi: Yes mother,I need you to accompany me to the Oracle of darkness tomorrow

Mother: Be here first thing tomorrow morning

Zevi: Thanks mother see you tomorrow.

The rest of the Nkosi's were in the lounge with Zweli fiddling with the television remote,then Zevile walked in

Zevi: Anyone for tea?

King: Please makoti, I need to swallow this bitter taste that girls disrespect left in my mouth

Zevile disappeared into the kitchen then came back after a while with the tea. Then Nolitha walked downstairs and went to sit

Noli: What day is it today, my mind is a bit fizzy

Zweli: Sunday

Queen: Are you ok baby girl?

Noli: Am ok now that I know what day is it today

Then Zweli's phone rang

Zweli: Yes

Caller: Afternoon sir this is Zodwa from

Netcare hospital and am calling in regards to your wife

Zweli: What about her?

Caller: She will be discharged tomorrow, so you can pick her up after 11am

Zweli: Tell her to go jump on the highest cliff.

He hang up his phone and threw it on the couch

Noli: What's eating you up

Zweli: Bloody vultures! Speaking about vultures you tell your friend to apologise to mother for disrespecting her

Noli: Ndoni! Disrespectful aike you must have your wires crossed

Queen: That girl is bad news,now be a good

girl and listen

Noli: All this bickering has made me hungry, let me go make myself a sandwich.

Zevi: Sit skwiza, I'll make it for you

Noli: No offence sisi kodwa the last food you prepared landed someone in hospital so forgive me if I don't trust your food

Nolitha disappeared into the kitchen for her sandwich

Please forgive me for the short insert but I just couldn't continue, my husband says I've been neglecting him and he is needy. So I'll continue tomorrow

For now am gonna get kinky with ma man

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 13:06] Mk: Insert 44

Continuation

Life really has thrown me lemons and I can't even make lemonade because I hate it. Just last week I was the envy of all girls at school, popular and hot with friends all over school but today am all alone. I can't even believe that Mr Thompson bluntly denied

any knowledge of our relationship in front of mom, what frustrates me the most is that I am far gone in the pregnancy for an abortion and mom on the other hand treats me like a tenant in my own father's home.

Palesa was alone in the sitting room watching some television while her mother was getting ready for yet another dinner date with the nameless mystery man, then after a while she came out looking breathtaking in her black tight, below the knees long sleeved dress

Palesa: Going out again I see

Hlengi: That's what grownups who are independent do

Palesa: Grownup and married

Hlengi: Don't wait up

Then there was a car sound outside, the. Hlengiwe's cellphone beeps, she checked it then went for the door and walked out. Then went to the car that was parked outside the gate and got in

Razor: Mhlengi wempilo yam

Hlengi: Ray

The car started moving and the conversation continued

Razor: This picking you up at the gate, is not me

Hlengi: Ray am a married woman

Razor: Married and unhappy

Hlengi: Says who

Razor: You didn't have to say anything, your eyes are written divorce

Hlengi: Aibo! Ray,I ain't divorcing my husband, marriage is till death do us apart

Razor: Well my lady that can be arranged

Hlengi: Raymond!

The car finally parked outside the hotel and they got in,a waiter showed them their table and they went to sit and a waiter came to take their order.

Waiter: Evening. My name is Therese and I'll be your waitress for today.May I take your order please

Razor: A bottle of your finest red wine, while we look at the menu thank you.

Waiter: Coming right up sir.

The waiter left and came back with the wine and Razor did the honours of pouring for him and his date who was smiling

Hlengi: Impressive. You seem like a veer kind of guy

Razor: Actually I am, but for you I have to compromise

Hlengi: Still impressed

Razor: Look Hlengiwe, am not one to beat about the bush so I'll just give it to you straight up. I like you, since the very first day I met you on the side of the road and I wanna be with you

Hlengi: Raymond, I am married

Razor: Like I said before Hlengiwe, even married women need to be loved and I love you with your married tittle

Hlengi: Raymond please you making this really difficult. Can't we just enjoy each others company without the tittle's

Razor: I hear you my lady but the thing is am very possessive and if we are to enjoy each others company then I want you all to myself

Hlengi: Flattery will get you everywhere Mr

Razor: Is it working thou

Hlengi: Keep doing that and we might just have something to talk about.

Razor: Sounds like a challenge

Hlengi: Maybe it us. Now let's order I feel like steak

Razor: Am going with the fish, sounds nice

They called the waiter and ordered their food then ate. Nothing beats a nice bottle of wine and good company.

The Zulu's had decided to stay for dinner and touch base with their daughter. They were seated on the table and eating

Langa: You know ma, no amount of money in this world would show my gratitude for raising such a well mannered and kind hearted woman

Gogo: Do you know how to shot

Ndoni: Gogo!

Langa: Yes I do, why dies ma wanna know

Gogo: I wanna learn how to shot too

Just then Sipho and his wife walked to the table

Vero: I didn't know we had guests, I would have dressed up

Gogo: Rephrase! We don't have guest but I do. As for dressing up mtanami don't bother cause no fabric can ever cover tour rusty heart,might as well walk naked

Sipho caughed just to stop his mother from talking

Sipho: So mother who are our guests?

Gogo: My guest are King and queen of Ngonyama kingdom

Vero: Wow,pleasure meeting you royal highnesses. What do we owe the honour of having royalty dine with us today

Gogo: They are here to help you get admitted in a mental hospital

Sipho: Ma please you embarrassing my wife

Ndoni: Uncle this are my parents

Sipho: If this are your parents then the queen must be my sister right ma?

Gogo: Size

Sipho: Am confused ma cause you said Ndoni was my niece

Langa: We are honoured to met all of you

Noma: And grateful too,that makes us all family so if you need anything let us know

Gogo: See why I need those lessons!

Vero: So Ndoni, you are royalty

Ndoni: Seems like it

Langa: Ndondo ka baba,how do you get to school

Ndoni: U use the bus father and I love it

Noma: We were thinking of getting you a personal guard,just to keep an eye on you

Ndoni: I don't see any need for that,am fine really

Gogo: No you not fine,remember that now some people know you are royalty and they might take chances

Ndoni: Really gogo am fine

Gogo: Remember what happened to Enhle?

Ndoni: Ok fine mother

Langa: Great. He'll be here first thing tomorrow morning to take you to school

Ndoni: My friend is picking me up tomorrow

Noma: Who's the friend?

Ndoni: Just a friend mother

Langa: I'd like to meet your nameless friend ndondo

Dinner went really smooth but for Veronica

and Siphos it was miserable cause gogo kept reminding them of their despicable deed every chance she got

Finally the Zulus said their good byes and left and everyone else called it a night too.

I cannot believe that I just had dinner with my own parents, God is great and I must admit dad looks like a very strict person and mom seems very kind, but I have my whole life to figure them out. I went to shower then wore my PJ's, prayed then got under cover and as u was about to close my eyes my phone rang and I smiled cause it could only be my SK calling at this time

Ndoni: Mr Zungu

Skhu: Hei Angel face, hope I didn't wake you

Ndoni: Nah I just got to bed

Skhu: Still picking you up tomorrow morning right?

Ndoni: Yes and am also getting a personal guard,mother insisted

Skhu: So you finally meet them?

Ndoni: Yes

Skhu: How was it,are you ok?

Ndoni: It was a bit overwhelming at first but am ok now

Skhu: And is King Zulu really your father

Ndoni: Yes

Skhu: Wow baby am so happy for you

We talked for a while then I finally got to sleep.

At the Nkosi kingdom Zweli was deep in thoughts as his wife wasn't keen on satisfying his sexual needs,they were in bed facing different sides of the room

Zweli: Something really is disturbing, mother said she needed to take Nolitha to see grandfather who was sick and at his dead bed,then Nolitha slept the whole weekend. But now what baffles me the most is that there

hasn't been any mention of grandfather since.Could mother have lied? Is Ndoni right?

Whatever hell is going on here,I must get to the bottom of it and soon.I am calling grandpa first thing tomorrow morning.

Zweli switched off his side lamp and closed his eyes but still deep in thoughts.

Like & comment

@Admin®

Love-Y'all

TriPle love

[07/27, 13:06] Mk: Insert 45

I wake up to an empty bed and the woman whose supposed to be my wife is not in bed so I check the time and its 5am,she's probably getting ready for work.

I really need to start about getting a job before this palace walls drive me crazy,just then Zevile walks in dressed in all and had

her bags at hand.

Zweli: Who died, you look like you going to a funeral

Zevi: Might be yours, anyway I am going past my fathers house, I haven't been there since I got married

Zweli: Whatever. Who's making me breakfast?

Zevi: Ooh! I didn't know you suffer from some sort of disability, should I get you a house nurse

Zweli: Nx

Zevile walks out and Zweli gets into the shower and showers, comes out after a short while and lotiones then wore his black jeans, white socks .He threw himself on the bed then gets Hus phone from the side

Zweli: Its me granny,how ate you?

Granny: We are fine,I am fine. Word on the street has it that you got married and I wasn't even told

Zweli: I am sorry granny but I thought mom told about my wedding

Granny: Zwelibanzi my child there's too much bad blood between your mother and I,she would never want me in that place

Zweli: I hear you grans,how's grandad anyway?

Granny: He's fine my child,probably at the farm by this time

Zweli: Thank you gogo,I will call again just to check up on you guys

Granny: Forget the phone calks Banzi,you must come visit soon and bring your wife

Zweli: I will do that granny, it was nice talking to you

Granny: Bye bye my child

Zweli: Bye grans

Zwelibanzi disconnected the call and was now walking around the room,going up and down in confusion

Zweli: What really is happening here,why did mother lie about grandpa's sickness?

Where was she taking Nolitha?I need to see Ndoni

Still top less Zwelibanzi wore his slippers and walked downstairs to make himself breakfast, he got some cereal and milkvthen went to sit and ate,just four spoons into his food a guard walked in.

Guard: Good morning my prince

Zweli: Speak

Guard: Ms Talia is outside my prince, she says she has come for her belongings

Zweli: Let her in

The guard walks out and comes back followed by Talia

Talia: Good morning Zweli

Zweli: Just do what you came to do and leave me in peace

Talia: You can't even look at me, I don't know if that is hate you hiding in your eyes or love

Zweli: How could I possibly love you Talia, after all the lies you told me

Talia: I am sorry Zweli, I really am and I hope that one day maybe you'll be able to forgive

me

Talia ran upstairs and began packing her things and she came down after a while dragging two bags

Talia: Good bye Zweli

Talia turns and heads for the door, but then Zwe stops her

Zweli: Talis wait

She turns around and Zweli is walking towards her and tears are rolling on her cheeks, Zweli touches her face and the room is filled with the most electrifying chemistry of all times, before they knew it their lips were Locked and clothes fling from all corners of the lounge, they had sex right in the living room on the couch. Zweli picked her up and got her upstairs in the

shower,when she was done she came out and downstairs again to get her bags

Zweli: Are you going back to England?

Talia: There's nothing for me there anyway, am starting my life here.Good luck Zweli

Talia heads for the door and walked out leaving Zweli alone consumed by guilty

I really should have drove in a bigger car cause this road ain't doing any justice to my car,mother is probably already waiting for me.Zevile finally arrives in some creepy place and goes to park next to her mother's jeep right under some big tree and she got out and went to her mother who was next to her car

Mother: About time,I've been here for over twenty minutes

They began walking

Zevi: This car is too small for such a rocky road

Mother: Get your husband to buy you a new car,after all you are royalty

Zevi: As if he'll listen to me

Mother: Then my dear make him lustern,in fact make him obey you

Zevi: That's what I plan in doing mother

They got to this cave and walked in,it was dark and scary with only fire candles lighting up the place.Although it was dark you could see the human bones lying on the floor and skulls.Then a voice came in from the ends of the cave and Zevile and her

mother were in their knees, heads bowed to the ground

Voice: Welcome, daughters of darkness. Now drink from the cups in front of you then speak before the great Oracle of darkness and what you seek shall come to pass

They drank and placed the cups back on the floor

Voice: Now speak

Zevi: Great master. A girl has turned an enemy and her presence threatens to derail my plans, I want her eliminated

The most scary and deadly laugh filled the cave

Voice: Blood is paid with blood. If your wish comes to pass you need to offer a sacrifice

Zevi: Blue blood master,I shall Jr ng you the king of the kingdom I intend to rule

Voice: Very well then. Is that all

Zevi: My husband is hard headed, he doesn't listen when I speak,great master if darkness I want him to shake at the sound of my voice,agree to all my decision and ideas and I want him to worship me

Voice: In the big calabash in front of you,there is a little bottle inside. Take it and pour it into your husband's food and he shall be your servant

Zevi: What do I do about the girl great master?

Voice: In the very same calabash there is a ring,keep that ring with you at all times.When you see that girl,wear the ring

on your left index finger and point it at
her,she shall die

Zevi: Great master of darkness

The greatest

Voice: Now take four things and go my
daughter's

Zevile crawled to the calabash, took what
she was instructed to and they left

Mother: Its about time those Nkosi's know
that we mean business

Zevi: Worry not mother,they shall feel my
presence

They got into their cars and off they drove
back

I have always hated Monday and today is no different, I get out off bed and head for the shower and do my stuff then come out.

I put on my uniform,take my things and downstairs I go and to my surprise Veronica is behind the stove and gogo and Siphos are at the table

Ndoni: Good morning family

Them: Morning

Gogo: Did you sleep well

Ndoni: Yes gogo thank you

I took my seat at the table and aunty Veronica served us breakfast, I closed my eyes and scanned the food and it was all good

Gogo: Let's switch plates please Siphos,am not ready to die yet

Sipho: She is trying ma, please

Ndoni: You can have mine gogo

I switched plates with gogo and we started eating

Sipho: I was thinking Ndoni, maybe you should speak to the king to give me a job

Ndoni: As what uncle?

Sipho: Anything. I can even be your body guard

Gogo: Baf'abantu! A bodyguard, you!

Sipho: I can do it

Gogo: Try the municipality, I heard they are looking for trash collector

Then there was a knock at the door and I went to open. At the door stood this handsome gentleman with this deadly

look,his presence demanded respect and he was with the lion

Ndoni: Good morning sir

The lion was rubbing itself against my legs tickling me with its fur

Razor: Good morning my princess, I am Razor and the king sent me

Ndoni: Ooh please come in

We walked to the table and I offered him a seat

Razor: I'll stand thank you my princess

Ndoni: Everyone this is Razor,he is my personal guard

Gogo took a very long and confusing look at Razor then excused herself from the table,which was very odd and unlike gogo

Ndoni: Are you ok gogo?

Gogo: Yes my dear,I just need to lay down a bit

Gogo went upstairs and I stood up and cleared the table then off I went outside.

Just as we got outside the door

Skhumbuzo's car pulled up at the gate and he got out and leaned against his car as always, I smiled and walked to him and we hugged

Skhu: Good morning angel face

Ndoni: Morning handsome

Razor was leaning against the gate looking at u and as he walked to us I could see he had two guns on his waist,Geez!dad can be dramatic

Razor: My princess, I think we should go

Skhu: And you are?

Ndoni: Relax love this is Razor, he is my bodyguard

Skhu: Ooh nice to meet you man,am SK

Razor: Likewise

Skhu: I'll be taking her to school today,you can relax

Razor: Right behind you

Skhumbuzo got the door for me and I got in and we drove off with Razor just behind us

Skhu: Your bodyguard is uptight, does he follow everywhere?

Ndoni: Seems like it

Skhu: Did you sleep ok

Ndoni: I did

We talked about general stuff and before I

knew it we were at school and I could see Nolitha's driver passing us. Skhu stopped the car and got out and as soon as he was out the girls got crazy, they were screaming and mostly anticipating who's coming out of that passenger seat. He got the door for me and I stepped out and he held me on my waist, forehead on mine

Skhu: I see you later angel face

Ndoni: Ok

As I was walking away he pulled me back

Skhu: Nana

Ndoni: Mm

Skhu: My kiss

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo! People are watching

Skhu: Let them

He planted a slow kiss on my lips and the whole school went crazy

Then he pulled out and kissed my forehead then got into his car and Razor came to me

Razor: What time should I pick you up my princess?

Ndoni: Around 3 please

The lion was on my feet against so I got down to its level and brushed its fur cause I could tell this one loves attention

Ndoni: Do you have a name or should I just call you claws

Razor: Mkhuseleli

Ndoni: Sorry?

Razor: His name is Mkhuseleli

Ndoni: Ooh thank you

Razor: Come on boy,let's go

They left to the car and I walked to the gate and Nolitha was also walking to me from the crowd

Guys am so sorry,I can't focus nor think straight.My husband got shot and is in hospital, forgive me but writing is the last thing on my mind right now.I don't even know when or if I'll continue

[07/27, 13:06] Mk: Insert 45

(Continuation)

It was lunch time at school and Ndoni and Nolitha were sitting at their usually spot

having their lunch while there other learners were giving them stares and whispers

Ndoni: What's going on with everyone today,they staring at us

Noli: More like staring at you my friend,I wasn't just kissed by a hot billionaire in public

Ndoni: Is that what this whole thing about,that kiss?

Noli: Yes my friend "that kiss". So do tell me what's going on between you two

Ndoni: A lot has happened this past weeks and we haven't had time to catch up.

Noli: You avoiding my question my friend

Ndoni: Well let's just day SK and I are seeing each other,we taking baby steps thou

Noli: So how do you tell them apart?

Ndoni: Let's just say I have my ways

Noli: kinky my friend, very naughty

Ndoni: I also found my parents or should I say they found me

Noli: Out with it girlfriend

Ndoni: I am a princess from the Ngwenyama kingdom

Noli: Get out of here! Are you for real

Ndoni: As real as a heart attack

Noli: Thee most respected, feared and wealthiest kingdom in Durban?

Ndoni: I haven't been to the palace yet but am so grateful for the chance to get to know my parents

Noli: I am so happy for you my friend

Ndoni: Thank you my friend

Noli: That explains why that lion has always been fond of you

Ndoni: Mkhuseleli is so cute I could eat him up

Noli: Talking about eating things up, who was that yummy guy who was with the lion

Ndoni: Sis man Lee! That's my personal guard

Noli: Even better, hook a girl up my friend

The siren went off and the girls packed their things and went back to class to continue with the rest of their classes.

Zwelibanzi has been in his own planet since

morning and it was now lunchtime and they were at the table eating while Zweli was just playing with his food.

Queen: Stop playing with your food
Zwelibanzi and eat!

King: You haven't said two words since morning, is anything the matter?

Zweli: Am fine father, just a lot on my mind

King: Care to share

Zweli: Its nothing of importance father

Queen: Good! Now stop sulking and eat your food

Zweli: How's grandfather my queen, have you spoken to them recently

Queen: I spoke to your grandmother and he's not looking good at all.

Zweli: Maybe we should all go down and see him

Queen: Zwelibanzi! My father is sick not dead. And I will not have the whole family drive down there like its his funeral.

King: Calm down my queen,the prince means well

Queen: Zwelibanzi should focus on giving us grandchildren

Zweli:(mumbling) As if they grow on trees!

Queen: Do you wanna say something?

Zweli: No my queen, I would like to be excused please

King: It is well my son

Zwelibanzi left the table and went to his room to get his phone and car keys,then got

to his car and drove off.

Zweli: Mother is still laying about grandpa when I talked to granny and she told me grandpa ain't sick. What is she hiding and why go to such lengths to cover her tracks? Ndoni claims mother is evil,I need to go see her,but how because her grandmother disposes me.I'll have to catch her at school
The drive led to Ndoni's school and Zweli waited patiently for Ndoni outside.

Gogo has been in her room since morning and it was clear that all was not well.

Gogo: I must be imagining things,it can't be him! No,its not.

But how can I forget those eyes,so cute and small.It was 25 years ago but I still can see his face clearly, my Nkanyiso

A knock disturbed gogo from her thoughts and she wiped her tears and went to open the door

Gogo: You are an enemy of peace shame,what can I do for you

Vero: Lunch is ready

Gogo: Another attempt to kill me,no thank you I'll wait for my princess to come back

Vero: Okay

Veronica left and got went back to her room and got undercover and started thinking

Gogo: Why did seeing that guy trigger such strong memories of my Nkanyiso and those eyes.Could it be him?

Ooh Lord please have mercy on me

Tears rolled down her cheeks like river Jordan and she finally fell asleep .

School was out and Ndoni and Nolitha were walking towards the gate laughing over crazy stuff as usual. They got to the gate and were surprised at Zweli's car parked outside

Noli: That's my brothers car, but what is he doing here

Ndoni: Maybe your driver ain't coming

Zweli saw them standing at the gate so he got out of his car and walked to them

Noli: Brother, where is Jeffrey?

Zweli: Probably on his way to fetch you

Noli: Then what are you doing here?

Zweli: Am actually here to see Ndoni

Noli: Mind me asking why?

Zweli: Yes I mind,now move there's your driver

Nolitha's driver was here so she said her good bye's to her friend

Noli: Don't forget that yummy favor I ask for
ok

Ndoni: Yeah right. See you tomorrow.

They hugged and Nolitha rushed to her ride, got in and off the car went.

Ndoni: So what can I do for you?

Zweli: Why are you so withdrawn, so formal like you talking to a stranger.

Ndoni: My driver will be here any minute so if I were you, I'd start talking

Zweli: Its about Nolitha and the claims you made about my mother,I need to find out why you said all of that. Can we grab some coffee so we can talk?

Ndoni: I don't think my man would appreciate me having coffee with my ex

Zweli: Come on Ndoni,we have so much to talk about and maybe change a few things.

Razor pulled up in front of them and got out then walked towards them

Razor: My princess, we should go

Ndoni: where's Mkhuseleli?

Razor: He's with the Queen

Zweli: So you really are royalty? That

changes so much, please have coffee with me so we can talk.

Ndoni: No thank you.

Ndoni walked away but turns around

Ndoni: If you really want answers, visit your grandmother. She holds the key.

Ndoni walked to the car leaving Zweli with Razor

Razor: Some friendly advice: If Ndoni wants coffee, her father would buy her an entire coffee shop, so stay away!

Razor walked to the car got in and drove off. Zweli did the same and drove off too

Zweli: I will have you Ndoni, trust me that spineless doctor of your doesn't stand a chance. I saw you first and I shall be your first.

Razor was driving Ndoni back home in silence when Ndoni decided to break the ice and speak

Ndoni: Since we are going to be spending a lot of time with each other, might as well get to know you

Razor: What do you wanna know

Ndoni: Like your name for instance

Razor: My name is Razor Black

Ndoni: I mean your real name

Razor: Raymond Nkanyiso Black

Ndoni: Why the last name?

Razor: My father is white

Ndoni: Your mother?

Razor: I don't know her

Ndoni: Am sorry about that

Razor: Its cool

The car packed at the gate and Ndoni got out

Ndoni: Ain't you coming in?

Razor: No. I have something's to take care of. But please do not go anywhere without me okay

Ndoni: Even to the mall?

Razor: Even to the post office!

Ndoni: (mumbling) Geez! Skhumbuzo was right you really are uptight

Razor: I head that

Ndoni: (giggling) Sorry

Ndoni ran inside the yard and went for the

door while Razor drove off

Zevile was back from work and she was busy in the kitchen cooking dinner while the rest of the family was in the lounge watching some TV. Zweli wasn't back yet.

Noli: Why does Zevile insist on cooking while we have chefs in the house

Queen: That's what wife's do,they cook for their husbands family

Noli: Just hope she doesn't wipe us all out

Zweli walks in the front door and throws himself on the couch

Zweli: Am starving, what's for dinner?

Zevile comes from the kitchen

Zevi: Am making oxtail and it's gonna take some time to be ready, but I can make you something light while you wait for dinner

Zweli: Great

Zevile disappeared into the kitchen and made her husband a sandwich and some juice, twist is the juice was poisoned.

Zevi: You shall obey me

Zwelibanzi, everything I say you shall agree to, what I want I shall get.

She stirred the juice with a spoon and made sure everything blends together then took the food to her husband in a tray and as soon as Zevile placed the tray on the table, Zweli downed all the juice in one go

Noli: You must have really been hungry

Zweli: You have no idea

Noli: I saw Talia's room empty, is she gone?

Zweli: Yeah, she's on her way to England

Zevi: Good riddance to bad rubbish!

Zweli finished his food and his wife took the dishes back to the kitchen smiling like she just won the lottery

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 13:06] Mk: Insert 46

FLASHBACK

My father had passed away 8 months ago after falling off the tractor at the farm and now my mother was sick. The money I would make working at the farms was not enough to cover her medical expenses. I had no choice but to seek a better income and that meant going to the city cause education was not an option at that time, upon my arrival at the city, I meet a very kind woman who told me that the neighbour's she works at are looking for a helper and that's how I met the Black's family, they were a family of 3 and their only son was Liam, he was the kindest of them all, his father was very ruthless and his mother always reminded me that I was a good for nothing maid. The money was good and I managed to pay mothers hospital bills and

feed us,so I stayed. Liam and I fell in love with each other, and he would sneak into my room late at night, after 8 months we were caught out and I was fired from work and I went back to the village and back at the farms.Liam would sneak visits to the village to see me,he knew where I lived.

Down the line I discovered that I was pregnant and he was excited, he told his father and Mr Black was fuming with anger and he came to my home and gave me money and ordered me to have an abortion and never come near his son again.I didn't have the abortion and later found out that the Blacks had moved abroad, probably to keep their son away from me.Life went by and I gave birth to a baby boy,his eyes were blue and shiny and he was very light so I named him Nkanyiso.

One tragic day when Nkanyiso was only 3 and playing outside I heard people shouting my name and I ran outside

Mbali: Nkanyiso! What's going on, where's my son?

Neighbour: Mbali, a black big car stopped and a white guy came out, he picked up Nkanyiso and the car speed off!

Mbali: No! Not my son. Nkanyiso

I rushed to the police station to report a kidnapping, they promised to look for him. I knew Liam had taken my son, I went by his house only to find out that new owners now occupied the house and they couldn't tell me where the Black's had moved to as they bought the house through an estate agent. Days of agony and pain turned into weeks then months, my mother passed

away and I met my husband, got married. Unfortunately he was infertile so we opted for adoption and that's how Siphos became my son and I loved him so much, still do.

END OF FLASHBACK

It was dinner time at the house and everyone was seated at the table, eating but Gogo was miles away

Ndoni: Gogo are you okay, you awfully quiet today

Siphos: She didn't even have lunch today

Vero: She nearly bit my head off when I went to get her for lunch

Gogo: I'd be dead if I bit just your finger, you

are poisonous.

Ndoni: You need to eat gogo

Gogo: I will eat my child for I have so much to live for

Ndoni: Yes gogo like my wedding

Gogo: Yes your wedding and meeting my son

Sipho: You only have one son, me and am sitting right in front off you

Gogo: Then you must be a ghost cause what I see in front of me is not the son I raised

Ndoni: Which son gogo

Gogo: Well my dear,I had a son before I got married,unfortunately he went missing

Sipho: Like hell! No one is coming into my

fathers house and claiming my inheritance.
I am my only fathers son and it shall remain
like that!

Gogo: Your inheritance you say,well my dear
son you had already had your inheritance.
The daughter you killed was your
inheritance and now the only inheritance
you are left with is that your wife next to
you

Ndoni: Did you ever tried looking for him
gogo,I could get my parents to help us look
for him

Gogo: I did but to no success, I think his
father took him abroad

Ndoni: What's his name

Gogo: His father probably changed it but I
named him Nkanyiso

Ndoni: Holly Jesus!

When gogo said the name I remembered
Razor telling me that his name was
Nkanyiso and that he doesn't know his
mother, could it be a coincidence or is it
destiny?

Gogo: What's wrong my child

Ndoni: Nothing gogo, its a beautiful name
you gave him

Sipho: I don't care if what that bastards
name is, fact is he is not coming into this
house!

Sipho stormed out of the room heading
upstairs

Gogo: What are you still waiting for? Go
face your demons upstairs

Vero: Mxm

She also left and I was left with gogo, I needed to get as much info about her long lost son so I can help her find him, daddy will help me.

Ndoni: Who is his father gogo?

Gogo: His father's name is Liam Black and I used to work for his parents as a maid, he was the only child

Ndoni: Black you said?

Gogo: Yes my dear Black. Am gonna retire to bed now my child

Ndoni: Okay. Good night gogo

Gogo: Good night

Gogo went to get a glass of water then went to her room, I tidied up and washed the dishes then went to bed myself.

The sun still sets anti clockwise at the Nkosi palace and the newly weds were at logger heads with each other,it was morning and the war birds were still in bed but awake.

Zevi: How about you make me breakfast today

Zweli: Excuse me!

Zevi: Breakfast! You know,the bread beacon and eggs,the meal people have in the morning

Zweli: You must be mad

Zevi: Zwelibanzi are you talking to me?

Zweli: No am talking to the person in the

bathroom!Ofcos am talking to you,stupid woman!

Zweli grabbed his phone got out of bed and went to the bathroom, ran the shower then dials a number

Talia: Zweli. How can I help you

Zweli: Which hotel are you staying at

Tali: Green gardens. Why

Zweli: I'll be there,I need to see you

Talia: Ooh! Okay

He hang up and got in the shower,did his thing

Zevi: Something must have gone wrong,I need to up the dose,Zwelibanzi must obey me.

Zweli got out of the shower,went into the

closet and dressed up

Zevi: Since when do you shower with your phone

Zweli: Since I have a wife who's too lazy to open her legs for me,I was watching porn

Zevi: You to realise am your wife and not your girlfriend right?

Zweli: Yeah right!

Zweli walked out and went straight to the garage,opened the door,got into his car and drove off and Zevile got ready for work

Zweli got to Green gardens got out of his car and went to the reception to ask some details then he was directed to Talia's

room.He got into the elevator and went up.

Talia just come out of the shower and she was in a towel when a knock came at the door and she went to open

Talia: Wow! That was fast,please come in

Zweli got in and sat on the couch

Tali: Can I offer you anything to drink

Zweli: No thanks

Talia: Look Zweli I know I have wronged and am sorry,but if you are here to ask me to leave then am afraid you have wasted your trip

Zweli got up and stood right in front of Talia with his hand on her cheek

Zweli: I love you Talia

Talia: I love you too

He planted a kiss on her lips and the electricity filled the room, Talia's rowel was on the floor and legs in the air. The counter was shaking as Zweli was moving in and out of Talia straight from the counter, it was wild, kinky and passionate not to mention explosive. The session was over and they both headed for the shower and Talia dressed up.

Talia: We really need to stop doing this, it's not fair on my feelings

Zweli: I don't wanna talk Lia

Talia: I need to know where I stand, if we still have a chance to make this work.

Zweli: Look Lia, the sex is great so can we not ruin this by complicating things

Talia: So you saying am your booty call?

Zweli: All women must be siblings, y'all know how to nag. Geez! anyway I have to go am going to drive down to see my grandparents, see you when am back

Talia: See me as what Zweli, your girlfriend or a booty call

Zweli: Talia please

Zweli walks to the door and he leaves Talia frustrated and confuser

Noma wine up to an empty bed, her husband not by her side. Then the door flung open and the king himself got in with a tray if breakfast at hand

Langa: Breakfast for the most sexiest lady on planet earth.

He placed the tray on the bed and kissed his wife, then got on the bed too

Noma: My king. What are we celebrating?

Langa: first we celebrating the steamy session you gave me last night then we celebrating you being mine and lastly we celebrating you giving our daughter a chance at life.

Noma: I could get used to this treatment every morning

Langa: I am still king you know

Noma: My King. Speaking of our daughter, what's your take on her relationship with the Zungus

Langa: Should we be calling it a relationship yet, I mean it's too soon

Noma: Well they are betrothed to each

other,remember the ceremony and she seems in love with him cause when gogo mentioned his name over dinner,your daughter was pink from blushing

Langa: The thought of my baby girl blushing over another man,creeps me out.Anyway I'll have to meet up with the boy and set a few ground rules

Noma: And am said to be the overprotective one. Anyway I managed to secure that meeting with Terminator today,he might set me on the right path to the mighty Terror.

Langa: That's great, fish for some info about his brother too just to cover the basics on who my princess is dating.

Noma: Am on that

They finished eating and Noma got ready

for her meeting.

Sthe was already at Mug & Bean and as usual he was eating while waiting for Noma, and as expected she showed up looking glamorous as always, she got to the table and Sthe stood and they shook hands.

Noma: Mr Zungu, thank you for meeting with me

They both sat down and Sthe went back to his breakfast

Sthe: The pleasure is mine Mrs Zulu, I was intrigued to find out why you needed to see me

Noma: You should be addressing me as my queen you know.

Sthe: Ok my queen, but then you are gonna have to address me as a prince.

Noma: I see you are a tough but to crack. Back to the reason I asked you here. I need you to help me meet up with Terror

Sthembiso laughed so much, then came down

Sthe: Terror doesn't do meetings

Noma: But am sure you can work something out

Sthe: You gonna have to be upfront with me if I am to help you

Noma: I need in on his diamond ring

Sthe: My queen you treading on dangerous grounds

Noma: I can handle dangerous, just set up

the meeting.

Sthe: You do know that Terror is a beast right

Noma: Who doesn't. The Chinese worship him,the Russians bow before him and the Americans tremble at the mention of his name.But I don't want war,I want partnership

Sthe: I'll test the waters for you and get back to you

Noma: That's all I ask,so tour brother is seeing my daughter

Sthe: You can relax,my brother is a teadybear he won't hurt her

Noma: He better not

Sthe: Thank you my queen,I will be in touch with the outcome of the meeting

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 13:06] Mk: Insert 47

Last night was very weird, The princess of fire came to warn me about danger approaching, she didn't give me specifics all she said was: "HELL IS ABOUT TO BREAK LOSE,A BATTLE OF DESTINY IS ABOUT TO TAKE PLACE.BE PREPARED.

I am gonna have to figure out which

direction this danger is coming from, but for now I need to get ready for school cause I have a mission which is finding gogo's son. Bed is made, am dressed so I take my bag and phone then head downstairs and as expected gogo is already up with the rest of the family.

Ndoni: Good morning family

Them: Morning

I sat and dished up some breakfast as everyone was already eating.

Ndoni: Did you sleep well gogo

Gogo: I did my child, thank you

Ndoni: I will help you find your son, if needs be I'll ask dad to help.

Gogo: Ooh thanks my child you have no idea how happy that would make me

Sipho: That's a total waste of time,I am the only son

Gogo: Shut up Sipho!

A knock came at the door and I kissed gogo and grabbed my bag as I knew it was Razor

Ndoni: Good morning Mr Black,am ready

Razor: You make me sound so old,please call me Razor.

We walked to the car and got in,then the car drove off.

Ndoni: You never told me who's your father yesterday

Razor: Damn girl you should be a journalist

Ndoni: Pity I wanna be a lawyer

Razor: My father is Liam Black,owner of Black airways

Ndoni: Sounds interesting

Razor: Yeah well I guess, but what's the use of having all the riches when you have no one to share it with

Ndoni: So he's not married

Razor: Why so many questions?

Ndoni: Just getting to know you

Razor: My father did get married because his parents forced him too, unfortunately the wife passed away in a car crash 7 years ago. He has been looking for my mother since

Ndoni: Wow! So you'd like to meet your mom

Razor: I would but dad would be more happy, apparently she's the love of his life. I tried tracking her but always hit dead

ends,she seems to be a very low key kinda person,very hard to find

Ndoni: She must be

Razor: Enough questions now,we are here

Ndoni: Thanks Ray,see you after school

Razor: Yeah

The trip down to the village to see my grandparents took longer than expected, as I got lost a couple of times.I had to call grandmother for directions.After a while I was finally here and I could see granny standing by the gate,I haven't been here in a very long time but I can recognise granny as she looks so much like mother,I drove to the house,got in the yard and parked in then

got out. Granny came to me and gave me a hug

Granny: Today must be a celebration in the land of the above, heavens must be rejoicing at your arrival. You are welcome my child and it shall be well with you, no force of darkness formed against you shall come to pass

Zweli: Thank you granny, its good to be here after such a long time

Granny: Come on my child, let's go inside and sit.

We walked into the house and sat down.

Granny: I assume your mother doesn't know you are here, for she would have forbidden you from coming

Zweli: Why do you say that granny?

Granny: The same reason your mother never sets foot here,nor wants us part of her life.The truth my child

Zweli: What truth granny, what really is happening. I am here because strange things have been happening in the palace and one princess claimed my mother is evil,she also said you hold the key to unlock all this mysteries.

Granny: That princess is indeed wise and she must have eyes beyond Human reach to be able to see through your mother

Zweli: What are you saying grandma?

Granny: We are not royalty my child as you can see.Your mother manipulated destiny With the help of her evil seer

Zweli: This is confusing,how did mom end

up marrying into royalty then

Granny: Well my child, The princess that was betrothed to marry your father died under mysterious circumstances and then the evil seer who was chief priest at that time produced your mother as the chosen one by the gods to marry into royalty.

Zweli: Does father know about all this?

Granny: Your father is blinded by only God knows what, but he refuses whatsoever accusation made against your mother

Zweli was now pacing up the room, roughly brushing his head in disbelief or was it shock.

Granny: Your father was meant to marry another wife after your mother, who was to be from royalty so that she could give birth

to a prince to ascend the throne after your father.

Zweli: Woah! Now am really lost, what does this mean for me?

Granny: My child you are not the rightful heir to that throne, only a pure blue blooded prince can ascend that throne. Your blood is diluted as your mother isn't royalty

Zweli: How could dad have kept this thing from me, I mean I have spent all my life preparing myself to sit on that throne, I even lost the girl I loved because dad threatened to take the throne away from me, I married a girl I don't even love all in the name of royalty

Granny: Am sorry my child but the truth remains, your mother is evil. You are a prince but not rightful heir.

Zweli: Why didn't dad marry another royal wife after mother?

Granny: He almost did but another tragic mystery appeared, the princess died and I realised that your mother was behind the deaths. When I confronted her with the truth she threatened to kill us, then we were banned from the palace and warned to stay away from you and your little sister

Zweli: How can my own mother be so evil, I mean the woman raised me

Granny: People do crazy things for authority my child. Your mother will probably kill me after she finds out you were here, but I am not afraid of death anymore. I have lived my life to the fullest

Zweli: Why would the council of chiefs allow this madness to happen?

Granny: Your mother with the help of her evil seer wiped out the entire cabinet and the ones that seat in the council now are said to be paid.

Zweli: This all feels like a dream,like am just gonna wake up and all of this wouldn't be true. How do I even begin to fix this,where do I even begin?

Granny: I do not know my child,but what I do not know is that for peace to reign in that palace your mother needs to be exposed and the truth must be told.It won't be an easy task as the seer she is associated with is very powerful and in order to defeat him,you are gonna need an even powerful being on your side

Zweli: Am short for words,really I don't know were to begin.Do I tell mother I know

of her evil deeds?

Granny: That would be a suicide attempt. Keep what you know to yourself and find someone who can stop your mother.

Zweli: Where do I find such a person
granny,am only a medical doctor

Granny: The girl that labeled your mother evil,she saw through your mothers mask talk to her.She might be the light to shine in that palace covered by darkness.

Zweli: I have wronged that girl so much
granny, insulted and degraded her.How do I begin to ask for her help.

Granny: The key is to humble yourself and admit you were wrong,the rest will be up to her.But you need help or your mother is gonna take all of you to hell with her.

Zweli: I shall try. But where's grandad, I was hoping to see him before I leave

Granny: Your grandfather went to town to get parts for the tractor, its broken.I shall tell him you were here

Zweli: Thank you granny. I will be back soon,for now I need to get back before it gets too dark.

Granny: Do that my child, I shall pray for you

Zweli: Thanks gran. Good bye

I got up and granny walked me to my car,I could feel my whole body was numb,I was like a ghost in a shell.The pain I had caused Ndoni pierced through my heart.I got into into my car and began my journey back to a place that I once called home,a place with so much secrets and evil,hell

Skhumbuzo had just come back from his shift at the hospital and he was on the couch watching soccer with a glass of whisky on the table. The door flung open and in got Sthe

Skhu: Do you ever knock Sthembiso, my woman could be walking around naked for heavens sake.

Sthe: Then you should put a restriction sign on the door

Skhu: Whatever

Sthe: Hope you didn't miss me too much or killed anyone.

Skhu: Ofcos I missed you emptying my fridge. I ordered pizza am too tired to cook

Sthe: If its food,I eat it

Sthembiso sat on the couch next to his brother

Sthe: Where's the queen

Skhu: Am meeting up with her later for dinner

Sthe: Can I join in

Skhu: Hell no. Get a girlfriend Sthembiso maan

Sthe: I have been looking, so far its as dry as Kalahari dessert

Skhu: Ndo has a very cute friend, maybe she'd be interested in taming you

Sthe: I met her at the funeral remember, and honestly she doesn't do it for me.If I were to have her as a girlfriend maybe,but for a wife

nah!

Skhu: What's wrong with wifing her

Sthe: She's.... How can I put this in a very polite way.Uyaphapha

Skhu: You are just crazy

Sthe: Enough about my personal life,I just had a meeting with Storm

Skhu: Storm my future mother in-law?

Sthe: That Storm

Skhu: What does she want?

Sthe: A meeting with Terror,apparently she wants in on the diamond ring.She wants partnership

Skhu: I don't do partnerships unless she's willing to work for me

Sthe: What are you gonna do?

Skhu: We gonna have to find someone to pose as Terror on my behalf,cause the is no way anyone is finding out that am Terror. Not now anyway

Sthe: Not even the queen

Skhu: She saw the tattoo, but the history behind it remains a secret

Sthe: Hope you didn't break the rules, cause the only way she could have seen the tattoo is if you

Skhu: Get your mind out of the gutter maan,we haven't opened the treasure box yet. God knows I want to

Sthe: Now you making me feel single,so shut up!

Skhu: But you are single

Sthe: Well I heard them say,if you ain't

getting any, you as good as single. I get some when ever I want to cause I have so many side chicks I even lost count.

Skhu: Strange cause I heard them say if it comes easy it ain't worth it

Sthe: Who's them?

Skhu: The angels

Sthe: They were probably high on cocaine, cause they lied to you

Skhu: Whatever. Am going to shower and please do not finish the pizza when it gets here

Sthe: I just heard them say, you snooze you lose

Skhu: Am serious Sthembiso

Sthe: Should I give the delivery guy a tip?

Skhu: Yeah

Skhu ran upstairs to have a shower and
Sthe continued watching the soccer.

The number you have dialled is not
available at present, please leave a
message after the tone then press 1 for
immediate delivery.

Hlengi: Stupid voicemail! Khumalo this is
your wife, please call me when you get this
message. Our marriage depends on it

Palesa was standing behind her mother
when she made that phone call

Palesa: Does this have anything to do with

the late night dinners you have been having recently,are you thinking of divorcing dad?

Hlengi: I has to do with the fact that I feel lonely in this marriage Palesa,disregarded and pushed aside.

Palesa: You said marriage was forever

Hlengi: Marriage is for two people, if your father doesn't wanna take part in this marriage then there's no use staying

Palesa: Daddy is in a wheelchair, he has just lost his only son and you thinking of leaving him

Hlengi: I lost your father a longtime ago,am just admitting it now.As for Thabiso,I know your father is keeping secrets about his death. He knows who killed my son and for that I hate him

Palesa: Please mother you can't leave dad,he needs you now more than ever.

Hlengi: I will discuss this with your father,you focus on how you gonna raise that baby alone since the supposed father denied responsibility

Palesa: Geez mother! Thank you so much for the support

Hlengi: Truth hurts u suppose

Palesa stormed out and Hlengiwe sent Razor an sms:

Dinner tonight?

The reply came in after a few seconds:

Can't say no to seeing that smile of your.

Pick you up in an hour

Then Hkengiwe rushed upstairs to get

ready for yet another date with Mr Black

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 13:06] Mk: Insert 48

I had just finished getting ready and Ray just texted that he's outside,so I took my bag and head out.Palesa was on the couch watching TV,by now you could tell she was pregnant cause she was as big as a whale.I walk past her but she just wouldn't let

peace reign.

Hlengi: Lock up,I have my key with me

Palesa: Who's this home wrecker you dress up for almost every night.

Hlengi: Watch your mouth young girl, I am still your mother.The only question you should be concerning yourself with is how are you gonna raise that innocent child,seeing that the supposed daddy has denied you.Your father is out in the world and my salary can barely afford luxuries, let alone cater for a new baby.I can't even afford decent coffee beans.

Palesa: Yet you can afford going out at night!

Hlengi: The same way you afforded too spread your legs for a man who was to be

your father. Now lock my door!

I walked to the front door, got out and walked straight to the car and got in, my mood had dropped from 90-7

Hlengi: Hi

Razor: Hi. are you okay?

Hlengi: Am fine

Razor: If you say so

The drive to the hotel was awkward as I'd answer what was asked then look out the window, finally we got to the hotel and shown our table

Razor: Are you gonna tell me what's wrong, cause am not really good at guessing game

Hlengi: Just a little argument with my

daughter

Razor: About what?

Hlengi: She's pregnant and the teacher that got her pregnant denied responsibility

Razor: Who's this teacher?

Hlengi: A Mr Thompson he's a music teacher at my daughters school

Razor: He's probably just in shock,he'll come back to his senses trust me I know

Hlengi: Am not counting on that,you should have heard how adamant he was at the hearing

Razor: People change their minds,can we eat please am famished

Hlengi: Ok

We called for the waiter,he came took our

order then returned after a short while with our food and we began eating

Razor: Can you please relax now, this whole situation will sort itself out

Hlengi: I really hope so

Razor: Have you spoken to your husband yet, am dying for a home cooked meal

Hlengi: His phone is mostly on voicemail, but I left a message

Razor: Great

Dinner was fine and I was beginning to warm up to having Raymond around, he knows what to say and when to say it. Slowly I was falling in love with a stranger. Dinner was over and he took me home, as I got in the house Palesa was asleep on the couch with the TV still on. I covered her with

a throw,switched off the TV and went to my room.Carrying her upstairs was mission impossible and waking her would be me,so I got to my room changed and got in bed with fingers crossed that Palesa doesn't gall off that couch

I find myself on the side of the road with my laptop at hand trying to find this bastard of a teacher, then after a while I cracked it and Bingo I had his address. I put my laptop on the passenger seat and turn on the engine and drive off to the address, I got the and parked outside and walked in,security here is like the circus

Inside the house the Thompson's were having dinner when a knock came at the

door

Mrs Thompson: Honey there's someone at the door

Mr Thompson: Talk about bad timing, Vanessa get the door

Bella: I'll get it daddy

She jumped off her chair and ran to the door to open

Razor: Hello princess, how are you

Bella: My name is Bella I am 6. How old are you?

Razor:(smiling) I am 10. Is daddy home?

Bella: I love ice cream,do you?

Razor: I love it,can I come in please

Bella: Follow me,the dining room is that way

She put her little hand in mine and ran

I front of me. All eyes were on me as we got to the room, Bella let go and went to her seat

Mr Thompson: Welcome, have a seat

I pulled s chair and sat down

Razor: Lovely family you got here Richard!

Richard: How do you know my name and who are you?

Mrs Thompson: Stop being rude Richard!

Razor: Actually I have a proposal for you, how about we talk in private?

Mrs Thompson: Girls let's go prepare dessert and give daddy and his friend some privacy

Thank wife and kids left and Richard was now faced with Razor

Richard: Who are you?

Razor: Let's just say am someone, who knows someone you've wronged

Richard: Am afraid am gonna have to ask you to leave my house

Razor: Does the name Palesa Khumalo ring a bell?

Richard: No!

Razor: Perhaps this will juggle your memory

Razor took out his gun and placed it on the table, Richard was beginning to sweat

Richard: I already got suspended for that, please remove this thing on the table there are kids in the house.

Razor: I see your memory is working normally now and I like how protective you

are of your girls

Richard: What do you want?

Razor: Good question, I want you to take your sorry ass back to the school and admit to your shit, then make sure Palesa's suspension is lifted

Richard: That suicide, if I do that I'll be expelled

Razor: Not as suicidal as if you don't do it and I visit Bella's school and take her out for ice cream

Richard: Please don't hurt my daughter, I beg you

Razor: Do as you told and she's safe, cross me and your cute wife will be baking koeksisters for her funeral.

Richard: Okay fine, I'll do it

Razor: Good. Tell your wife I couldn't stay for dessert

Razor walked out leaving Richard sweating from scare and fearing for his daughters life.

The time was 11:45 just before midnight, Skhumbuzo was sitting on the table in the middle of this huge room, with no furniture but tools. He was playing with his pocket knife while Sthe was trying to calm him down, the rage, fury and anger in his eyes was so scary the guys wanted to run away

Sthe: Dude you need to come down and hear their side

Skhu: Ntwana I pay this guys. I feed

them,feed their families,pay for the bloody cars they drive, hell I even pay for their cellphone bills,the water they flush down the toilet.Their entire freaking existence is because of my money, clearly they have forgotten who I am!

Sthe: You better start talking you fools!

Skhu: Am gonna ask this question one more time: Where are my stones?

Boy1: Boss we delivered the stones to Mr Chan as instructed, he gave us the money and we came here

Skhu: Anyone care to explain how the bloody hell Chan ended up with fake stones?

Boy2: We have no idea boss.The only person who was in contact with the stones before hand off was Bheki

Skhu: Enlighten me Bheki

Bheki: I have no idea boss,I just did what you said.Hand over the diamonds and bring back the money

Skhu: Are you sure?

Bheki: I'd never cross you boss

Skhu: Care to explain this please

Skhumbuzo placed his laptop on the table and a recording played

Voice: I gave you your money,where are my diamonds?

Bheki: Relax Mac,you'll have your diamonds later today

Voice: Better keep your promise or am gonna have to come looking for you

Bheki: Listen Mac,meet me at the back of the harbour around 9

Voice: Bring my diamonds!

Recording stopped playing and Bheki was on his knees begging and pleading for his life.Everyone was scared even Sthe cause the look in his brothers eyes meant blood and death, but Skhu was as calm as water

Bheki: Boss am sorry,please forgive me I beg of you.They had my daughter and they demanded 3 million I had to save her am sorry!

Skhu: Not as sorry as I am. Tie him up!

Bheki: Boss please spare my life, I beg you

Bheki was tied to the table, kicking, screaming and begging for mercy, but all that fell on deaf ears as Shumbuzo walked

to him and with his pocket knife started gauging out his eyeballs, one after the other they rolled on the floor. Bheki was screaming, growling in pain, blood pouring out of his eyeholes

Skhu: Plug in the grinder

Sthe: Come on bro, just shoot him already its enough

The grinder was plugged and handed to him

Skhu: Say Hi to the devil for me!

He placed the grinder on his forehead and pressed the on button. The blade went swiftly into his head as he slowly moved down. Blood, flesh pieces flew across the room and it was a mess. The guys started throwing up and others even peed on themselves, they had their hands covering

their eyes as Skhumbuzo was cutting Bheki into two. The only sound in the room was of the blade cutting through flesh and bones, the throwing up and cursing, the guys were trembling in fear they wanted to run but their knees just wouldn't allow them. Then Skhumbuzo's phone rang, he wiped his hands on Bheki's half T-shirt and answered the phone

Skhu: Angel face, how are you?

Ndoni: Restless I thought we could talk

Skhu: I have an even better idea, how about I come over so we can talk in person

Ndoni: I'd like that

Skhu: I'll be there just now

He put the phone back in his pocket

Skhu: Pull yourselves together cause I want

this shit delivered to its owners. Deliver the eyes to his baby mana, then his left side to his mother then the right side to his father. They are divorced so it's only fair they share, the rest of you clean up this mess?

Skhumbuzo and Sthe walked out to the car and Sthe took the driver's seat

Sthe: Are you on man, you were so scary back there

Skhu: Am fine, I just want my baby. How I wish I could just make love to her all night long

Sthe: You know you can't ntwana

Skhu: I know and it's really hard, she's irresistible and hot

Sthe: Wife her then, so you can have her legally

Skhu: I just don't want it to seem rushed like am after having her. She's still in school

Sthe: I hear you, I guess your in for dry season this year

Skhu: Shut up!

They got to the house and Skhumbuzo rushed upstairs to shower while Sthe opted for the kitchen to make himself some food. Skhumbuzo came back after a while dressed in all black

Skhu: I'll assume you staying over since you've made yourself comfortable

Sthe: You right, am staying.

Skhu: Please take care of my clothes upstairs, I'll be back soon

Sthe: Burn them or dry cleaners

Skhu: Sthembiso! Burn the bloody clothes

Sthe: Ok

Skhu: And please do not eat the entire fridge

Sthe: What am I, a whale!

Skhu: More like a hippopotamus

Sthe: Mxm

Skhumbuzo got into his car and drove off to his queen

I have been tossing and turning since I got to bed, trying to figure out how am gonna tell gogo that I found her son on the other hand there's danger looming in the darkness and I have a feeling it won't be

smooth sailing. My phone rings and I know who it is

Ndoni: My forever

Skhu: My always, am outside

Ndoni: Give me a minute I'll be right there

I got off bed and into my slippers then my gown then went out as quietly as possible and as I closed the front door I could see my man leaning on his car as always. I walked to him and he took me in for a hug

Skhu: I missed you so much

Ndoni: Missed you too

He had me tight in his chest and it lasted for a while

Ndoni: Can I breath now Mr

He let go.off me and kissed my forehead

Skhu: Am sorry,I just missed you

He got the door for me,I got in and he did the same.

Skhu: So what has my baby restless, you should be asleep by now

Ndoni: Apart from missing you,I have something weighing heavy on my mind

Skhu: Talk to me

Ndoni: The thine is gogo lost her son a love time ago and I just found out that my very own personal guard is gogo's long lost son

Skhu: That's great news,am sure she'll be ecstatic

Ndoni: Problem is I don't know how to tell her,cause she's been a bit down these days

Skhu: How about you get them together for

family lunch then tell them

Ndoni: Sounds like a great plan, can I use your hotel for the lunch?

Skhu: Ofcos you can, I'll make the reservation and speak to one of the chefs to make something special for you

Ndoni: Thank you so much

I placed my lips on his and we started kissing and it was amazi. His hands where all over me under the gown which was now untied, strangely my cookie was tingling in a very weird way and my breathing was getting out of control and so was he's, I pulled out and I was shy to even look at him

Skhu: Nana, what's wrong are you ok?

Ndoni: Yeah am fine

Skhu: Okay I have an idea, how about you

come for a sleep over tomorrow?

Ndoni: No

Skhu: Come in Nana, I swear we won't do anything INA appropriate. We'll just watch movies and go for a swim it'll be fun

Ndoni: Gogo would kill me, not to mention my father

Skhu: Gogo will be too preoccupied with her son to mind and your parents are leaving tomorrow

Ndoni: Okay then, sleepover it is

Skhu: Fantastic

We talked for a very long time, Skhumbuzo can be very funny when he wants to. I

laughed so much I had stomach cramps, the time was now 01:30 Saturday morning so we said our goodbyegoodbyes and I got

back into the house and into bed. I couldn't sleep so I listened to some music on my phone till it was six in the morning then I called Razor

Razor: Princess it's 6 in the morning on a Saturday, is everything ok

Ndoni: Everything is ok and am sorry to wake you. I was wondering if you can get your dad to join us for lunch today?

Razor: My father, but why?

Ndoni: Let's just say I might have been able to locate your mother

Razor: That's impossible, I tried for over 5 years now

Ndoni: It was just luck I guess

Razor: Wow! Okay then

Ndoni: Thank you,I'll text you the hotel reservation details

Razor: See you then

Ndoni: Bye

I hangup and get back under covers just to catch an hour of sleep.

Its breakfast in the palace and everyone is gathered around the table while the new bride serves everyone.

Queen: Thanks makoti,the food looks delicious

King: Zwelibanzi is indeed blessed to have her as a wife

Zevi: My husband do you want juice or tear?

Zweki: None! Get me water

Zevi: But my husband you can't have water for breakfast

Zweli: Says who! Woman get me water

Queen: Zweli stop being rude

Zevi: Its okay ma,I'll get him the water

Zevile disappeared into the kitchen for the water

Zevi: Stupid man! How on earth am I to potion water.NX

Zevile got the water and went back to join the others

Queen: You came back late last night
Zwe,where were you?

Zweli: Here and there

King: That's very irresponsible Zweli,you not

a boy anymore

Noli: Can I please visit Ndoni's palace over the holidays. She's having her welcoming ceremony

Queen: You not stepping foot in that kingdom, that queen is violent not to mention her disrespectful animal and daughter

King. If we get the invite we shall all go

Noli: Thanks father

Zweli: Father what does our kingdom say about "ukuthwala"?

King: Wow! Why do you ask about such son?

Zweli: I was reading a magazine and came across the topic, I was just wondering

King: Its an old practice but its still

practiced and if done the correct way its allowed.

Zweli: Interesting

Queen: Such topics shouldn't interest you cause you are married

Zevi: Zwe doesn't see me as a wife

Zweli: Why should i,you were dumped on me and now am stuck with you

Queen: Watch your mouth Zwe,you two need to make kids and stop bickering

Zweli: Kids! Please this girl you forced me to marry can't even cater for my needs in the bedroom

Noli: Now this is too deep for me,I'll be in my room

Noli lefleft and things were firing up on the

table

King: What's this nonsense about bedroom deprivation, makoti!

Zevi: Zweli treats me like a doormat, looks at other girls in my presence. I refuse to lose my purity to such

Queen: This is very childish, I expect you two to deal with thus nonsense and give us grandchildren fast, am i clear?

Zevi: Yes mother

Zweli: I've been meaning to ask mother, which kingdom are you from?

Queen: I suggest you start making babies and leave matters that don't concern you!

The mood was tense and everyone was now eating breakfast in silence.

Zweli: Excuse me please i need to be somewhere

Zweli got his keys and walked out

Zweli: Ndoni has to help me and give me a chance,if not then am just gonna have to resort to tradition to make her my wife

Zweli drive off to go see Ndoniyamanzi with the hope that she'll hear him out.

To all the woman out there,the pillars,rocks and care givers,the heroines

HAPPY WOMEN'S DAY

To: Mashudu

Thank you for the prayers,the support and constant encouragement. May the mighty

Lord grant you all your heart's desires, may he shower you with wisdom and prosperity.

Thank you

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 13:07] Mk: Insert 49

The time was 9am so I jumped off my bed straight to the bathroom, showered then went to lotion and wore my ripped blue

skinny jeans and a white crop top. I changed my sheets and sorted my laundry and went to put it in the machine in the laundry room before heading down for breakfast, I had decided to turn gogo's reunion with her son into a family lunch, so I invited my parents to join us. They will be picking us up around 12, I went downstairs and everyone was here

Ndoni: Good morning family

Them: Good morning

I pulled a chair and joined in on breakfast

Vero: Its Saturday, you were supposed to make breakfast Ndoni

Ndoni: Am sorry I over slept

Gogo: Says Veronica! The owner of the house

Vero: Maybe we should use Enhles life payout and get an apartment my love,cause clearly your mother doesn't want us here

Sipho: You can go if you want but am not going anywhere. This is my fathers house and I will stay here

Vero: What happened to till death do us apart?

Gogo: Even death cannot separate you two,you are going to the same hell

Ndoni: I booked a table for all of us at a hotel,for lunch. I have a surprise for gogo

Gogo: A surprise, for me?

Ndoni: Just to say thank you for raising me

Gogo: Hope its a gun

Ndoni: Gogo! No its not a gun,its something

even better. So everybody dress up we going out

Vero: I need the fresh air and a hotel will do the trick

Ndoni: Our rides will be here at 12

A knock came at the door and I went to get it, it was Zwelibanzi

Ndoni: You do know that gogo would flip if she saw you here, what do you want?

Zweli: Can we please talk

Ndoni: Wait in the car, I'll be there now

I went back inside to tell gogo I'll be outside, then went to the car and got in

Ndoni: Make it fast I have plans with my man

Zweli: You do know that he's only with you

to make me jealous. He doesn't love you
Ndoni he's just using you

Ndoni: Is that it cause I really have to get
going

Zweli: Okay look,I think you were right about
my mother

Ndoni: Bravo! The mighty prince can think.
What do you want me to do about
that,throw you a party maybe?

Zweli: Come on Ndoni,stop being selfish. I
need your help to get to the bottom of this
and right now you seem to be just the only
person who can help me

Ndoni: Wow! Have you ever thought about
an apology for all the nasty things you said
to me?

Zweli: Ok Ndoniyamanzi,am sorry

Ndoni: Yeah right! I think your time is up my prince,I don't wanna keep my King waiting

I opened the door and got out

Zweli: Come on Ndoni,you have to help me

Ndoni: Are you sure I have to,cause from were am standing I owe you nothing.

I turned my back and walked into the yard and into the house,just as I got inside my phone rang

Ndoni: Hello

Zevi: Hi this is Zweli's wife

Ndoni: Ooh! The wife. How can I help you

Zevi: I was wondering if you and I can have coffee sometime,just to clear the air between us

Ndoni: I didn't realise there was air between

us, but I'll think about it and get back to you.

Zevi: Thanks, I'll await your call

Ndoni: yeah

I hung up my phone and I was shocked

Ndoni: What in Jesu's name do these Nkosi's want from me. Geez!

I went to clear the table and wash the dishes before I got ready for lunch

Ndoni: Where's everyone gogo?

Gogo: Upstairs to pick outfits for the lunch. What has your mood sour? Who were you with outside?

Ndoni: Nothing important gogo, just the Nkosi's thinking I'll dance to their tune

Gogo: Forget those toothless dogs. Please whisper to your favourite granny about the

lunch

Ndoni: My lips are sealed

Gogo: Fine! Am going up to get my outfit in check

Ndoni: Ok gogo

I find myself still parked outside her house in shock

Zweli: What has gotten into that girl, how can she just leave me here without even listening to me. If she doesn't wanna listen with reason then I'll force her to, I shall marry her, make her my wife. That way she'll have no choice but to obey me.

This day just got better, I will teach that little

brat to never swim with sharks or she shall be swallowed. Once she agrees to the coffee date, I'll use my special ring on her and send her miserable life to her maker. No one will stand in my way before that throne, Zweli shall rule under my command and I shall be the most powerful queen of all times. Darkness shall reign

The power couple were already dressed and all ready for the lunch, before their flight back to their kingdom.

Noma: Did you manage to organise Ndoni's black card

Langa: Ready for delivery

Noma: Great, I wish we weren't leaving thou

Panga: She'll be home for the holidays,let's focus on hosting the party of the century for our daughter

Noma: That goes without saying, now before we go for lunch I need to say my goodbyes to my dear friend queen Nkosi

Langa: Oh oh! I smell trouble. What are you up to?

Noma: Nothing really, am just gonna give her tips on how to be a lady of class

Langa: After you my lady

Langa took his wife in his arm and they headed out,Mkhuseli following his keepers ofcos

The Queen and king were in the lounge having tea while the new bride was in the kitchen preparing lunch

Queen: You really need to talk to your son my king, his behavior is unacceptable

King: What behavior now my queen?

Queen: That boy is out of control, he doesn't respect his marriage and clearly he has no intention of giving us grandchildren.

King: I hear you, what do you think is behind his sudden change

Queen: Witchcraft my king

King: What? Can't be

Queen: Then how do you explain his action, he's never home and when he is, he's biting his wife's head off. We need to intervene
baba

King: I hear you my queen but how?

Queen: Simply my king, we just take him to the chief priest down home and he'll give him some thing to knock him back to sense

King: That's a brilliant plan my queen

Queen: Am always right my darling, I hear cars outside, I wonder who it might be

King: Probably Zweli from his mischievous acts

The door bell rang

Queen:(shouting for one of the maids) Eve!

Eve: My queen. You called

Queen: Get the door

Eve: Yes my queen

The maid went to get the door and came back followed by the Zulu queen and

king,then Mkhusele

King: Aah my old friend, welcome

Langa: Nkosi

King: Please sit

They took their seats and Mkhusele opted to stand

Queen: Can this wild beast please remain outside, we accommodate people and not animals

King: My queen please!

Noma: This beast here has a name and now that you mention it this beast is more human than that pest you call a son!

Langa: In fact we came here to say good bye

Noma: And deliver a warning.

Queen: We have had enough disrespect from your daughter, so save your self the trouble

King: When did it come to this,I though we were friends

Langa: You disappoint me Nkosi,all this while I thought you were a man while all along you were just a boy in grandmother undies.Get your house in order!

Noma: And if that pest you call a son as much as comes near my daughter or harms a hair on her head,am gonna come in here guns blazing and blow up this little circus you call a palace then feed your dickhead of a son to my beast!

Queen: Now I see were your daughter gets all her disrespect from

Langa: I hope we can be friends in the afterlife Nkosi,if you get your head straight

Langa took his wife in his arm again and headed out,but as they were walking out Mkhuseli stuck his claws on the couch leaving three long ripped scratches as he walked to the door

Queen: Bloody animal! Those are Italian couches

King: I have never seen Langa so angry

Queen: Forget about langa and his anger,that bloody animal ripped my couch

The Zulu's got in the car and drove off to pick up Ndoni and the family for lunch

Every body was done getting ready for lunch but still in their rooms,Ndoni was

walking downstairs as her phone rang,it was daddy dearest

Ndoni: Hello daddy

Langa: Hi princess. We are in our way there get everyone ready as we won't be coming in

Ndoni: Ok daddy see you soon

Langa: Bye princess

I hang up my phone and started shouting for everyone to come down

Ndoni: Come on everyone my dad's almost here,get down please

In a few minutes gogo walked downstairs looking 20 years younger in her maxi peach floral dress,a one button white jacket and White pumps. Her hair tied into a neat bun

Gogo: Stop staring

Ndoni: I can't help it gogo, you look flames

Gogo: Thank you princess,

Then Sipho and his wife followed, looking all beautiful and elegant in matching blue outfits

Gogo: Now this is impressive my children, if clothes could get one to heaven you'd have a one way ticket there

Vero: Thank you mom

Gogo: Dressed like that, it's hard to tell y'all are greedy murderers

Sipho: Ma please, can we just enjoy today without the insults

The sound of cars came from outside and we went out and locked the house. Gogo

and I rode with my parents while Siphos and Veronica rode with the guards, greetings were exchanged in the car as the road led to the hotel

We got to the hotel and got in, as soon as my parents stepped foot inside the hotel commotion began, people wanting to shake their hands and take selfies. The guards had to intervene. I went to the reception to get help

Receptionist: Afternoon mam, how may I be of help

Ndoni: I have a reservation under Skhumbuzo Zungu for lunch

Receptionist: Ooh the special reservation.

Its on the 10th floor from the elevator, I will send your waiters up to you in a short while

Ndoni: Thank you very much

We went to the elavator and pressed 10th floor and when the elavator opened, we were e not prepared for what we saw. The entire floor reserved just for us, the decor all white with a touch of gold it was magnificent and the table said classy and sophisticated with white roses as the centerpiece. We went to sit

Vero: Holy shit! This is beautiful

Gogo: And you are an embarrassment!

When has shit ever been Holly?

Noma: How did you manage to pull this off my child, its amazing

Ndoni: Let's just say I had to pull someone's

leg for today to happen

Gogo: Whether its ears or toes you had to pull,am impressed

Four waiters came with our starters, placed on the table then left

Langa: Canapés my favorite,I need to speak to the owner of this hotel to hook me with their chef

Ndoni: Its actually Skhumbuzo's

Noma: Wow! Impressive

Gogo: I hear you all,but why are these can a peas so small

Ndoni: They are starters gogo

Gogo: Ok

Ndoni: The reason I wanted everyone here was to celebrate family,finding each other

and most of all to celebrate gogo's undying love. She is a rock and no gift in the world can express my gratitude to you than this one

I took out my phone and made a call

Ndoni: Are you guys here?

Razor: Waiting just outside the elevator

Ndoni: 10th floor

Razor: We on our way up

Sipho: What's going on

Ndoni: This is my gift to gogo and I hope it brings fulfilment to your life gogo

The elevator opened and two men walked out dressed in fancy black suits, it was Razor with an unknown man holding red roses, they walked towards the table and as

they approached, gogo stood up her eyes locked on the man with Razor

Gogo: Someone please shoot me. Liam?

Liam: Lily?

Langa: Mr Black what a pleasant surprise

Gogo: What's going on here,Liam what brings you here?

Ndoni: This is my gift to you gogo,I present Mr Liam Black and his only son Nkanyiso Black.Your son gogo

Sipho: Nonsense

Gogo: What! Nkanyiso,No...it can't be.no...no...no

Gogo just dropped to the floor and Ndoni rushed to her

Ndoni: Gogo wake up please

Mr black dropped the roses and went to her
too

Liam: Give her some space people, she
needs to breath. Its just shock she'll be ok

Razor was on the phone

Razor: I need a bloody ambulance now!
Hotel Whitewater's 10th floor

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/27, 13:07] Mk: Insert 50

Hkengiwe was in her kitchen making lunch and smiling when Raymond crossed her mind. Palesa on the other hand was in the lounge, feet on table and watching television. Then a call snapped Hlengiwe out of her happy thoughts, she wiped her hand and answered her phone

Khumalo: I got your message and it sounded serious, is my daughter ok?

Hlengi: And despite the seriousness of the message, you are only calling me now Mongezi!

Khumalo: You calling me by my name now Hlengiwe

Hlengiwe: Isn't it your name

Khumalo: Maybe I shouldn't have called

cause clearly you haven't missed me enough.

Hlengiwe: While your at that,get in touch with your lawyers cause I want a divorce

Khumalo: What! You must be crazy

Hlengiwe: Call me crazy or whatever you want,fact remains the same.I want out of this marriage Mongezi.

Khumalo: You ungrateful gold digger! In w that am in a wheelchair and financially imbalanced, you wanna leave me.If you think am gonna make this easy for you then you have another thing coming.

The call disconnected and Hlengiwe was breathing out of pace from anger

Hlengiwe: Lunch is ready Palesa,come eat

Palesa dragged her feet to the table and sat

while her mom bought the lunch.

Palesa: How am craving sea food,I could die

Hlengiwe: Sea food you say,your baby must be filthy rich to crave such.Pity the only see food in this house is Jake,now eat your food.

Palesa just played with her food and the door bell rang

Hlengiwe: Get the door

Palesa went to get the door,she almost fell when she saw who was at the door.

Palesa: What do you want here,haven't you embarrassed me enough

Richard: Look Palesa am sorry,I know what I did was cruel.Can I come in and talk to your mother,I wanna make things right.

Palesa just shifted from the door making way for Richard without saying a word

They walked to the dinning room

Hlengiwe: What's this man doing in my house

Richard: Mrs Khumalo please,am here to apologise give me a chance

Hlengiwe: You have 10 minutes

Richard: When your daughter confronted me with the pregnancy I was shocked and scared,I acted impulsive. I am sorry.I take full responsibility for my actions and am willing to make things right.

Hlengiwe: The embarrassment and shame you've bought this family is priceless. But am glad you've come to your senses

Richard: I am willing to pay whatever costs

just to make up for the pain

Hlengiwe: I hear that. But am still ashamed of you, a grownbman like you, one who is supposed to be a role model to these kids. You went and committed such an abomination!

Richard: I am really sorry

Hlengiwe: I shall discuss this with her father then he shall deal with it.

Richard: Thank you Mrs Khumalo. I will be talking with the school board about her suspension

Palesa: I can't go to school this big

Hlengiwe: You are going back

Palesa: What if I go into labour while at school

Hlengiwe: Then your sugar daddy will deal with that. Cause no daughter of mine will laze around the house while her mates are at school

Richard: I shall pay for her medical bills and whatever costs that might occur. I shall take my leave now

Hlengiwe: Thank you for doing the right thing about this not so nice situation. Walk him out Palesa

Palesa walked Mr Thompson to the door

Richard: You look even cuter with the belly, adorable

Palesa:(blushing) You just mocking me

Richard reached for his pocket and gave Palesa some money.

Richard: Have this, its R2500 manage with it

till I come to see you again

Palesa: Thank you

Richard: Am hoping for a boy

Palesa: Am sorry, I should have taken the pill like you suggested

Richard: Its ok,am the adult.I should have been cautious.I will be coming to see you from time to time

Palesa: Thank you

Richard walked out and Palesa went back to the table and continued with her lunch

Hlengiwe: I might have allowed him in my house but I never said you could get all touchy feely with him.He is a married man,old enough to be your father.now please respect yourself.

Palesa: Mama please, not today

They continued eating and Palesa was to do the dishes, but she opted to go take a nap and daydream about Richard.

The mood in the hotel was still very sad as gogo was still on the floor, with Liam and Ndoni hovering over her. Liam was taking off her jacket and Razor pacing up and down the room with worry. Everyone else was just in shock and wondering what was going on. In a few minutes gogo flicked open her eyes, then looked around her

Ndoni: Lord you are wonderful, she's awake

Gogo: Why are you people undressing me, heavens forbid!

Razor: Come on dad get her up

Liam got gogo up and help her sit on the chair then everyone went to sit.

Gogo: Someone get me water please.

Ndoni went to get her water from the dispenser just in the corner and gave it to her, she drank then spoke

Gogo: Now can someone please explain to me what's going on here

Ndoni: Am sorry gogo, all this must be too much

Langa: Ray how do you know gogo?

Razor: The old man might be in better position to explain than me

Gogo: Liam is that really you?

Liam: Its me Lilly, I have been waiting for

this day for too long now.

Sipho: Mother,do you know this man?This impostors claiming to know you

Razor: Watch your mouth or I'll blow your teeth off.

Ndoni: Everyone please stop,I wanted this to be a wonderful moment.For all of us to get along and live in peace. Gogo Razor is your son

Gogo: I knew it! From the very day u laid my eyes on him.Come my son,come give your mother a hug

Raymond walked to her mother and they hugged for dear life.tears rolled down everyone's cheeks except Sipho, his wife and Langa.

Razor: Okay mother,let go now.My girlfriend

would be jealous if she were here

Gogo: She can be jealous till she turns jelly, your my son. I can't believe you really are here, after so long you my only son are standing before me. God I thank you

Tears of joy filled the room and gogo didn't wanna let go of her son, just in case he disappears again.

Gogo: Let us pray.

Everyone stood up and held hands while gogo began praying

Gogo: Father Lord we thank you

For the miracles and blessings you shower us with everyday.

Father today you have shamed the devil by turning my tears into a testimony.

Thank you father for my family, may you cover us in your blood and keep us safe. Father we ask for prosperity, happiness and love. Father thank you for my son, for keeping him safe and guiding his way home. We thank you for life and its everyday lessons.

It is done father, our lives complete

May all the glory and Praise's be directed to you

In the name of the father, the son and the holy spirit

Amen

Them: Amen

Razor went to sit as everyone else took their seats

Sipho: Can someone please explain what

nonsense is going on here!

Gogo: Only you see nonsense, I see God's hand at play

Noma: So Raymond is your son, what a miracle

Liam: The miracle is Lily, seating right in front of me. Looking as beautiful as lilies in summer, the only woman who could stand up to me and tell me where to get off

Razor: The last time I saw dad this happy was my graduation day

Liam: Then you decided you don't wanna work for the family business

Razor: That's because am not a 9-5- kinda guy, I'd have grown grey hair by now

Gogo: Hope you not a witch, cause only Veronica here works at hours beyond that

Sipho: Stop insulting my wife before these strangers who are just after my fathers inheritance

Razor: Relax mother am not a witch,am an It specialist

Langa: The best IT specialist you'd find

Noma: And he has been with us since forever

Ndoni: Now this is what I call a family reunion at its best.

Razor: I still have to get used to calling someone mother,but am happy that I belong to a complete family.

Gogo: You still haven't told me why Liam

Liam: And I shall tell you everything over dinner for two

The waiteres entered again with our food and we began to exact while talking and laughing. Veronica and Siphon were the only one's looking like they've just buried a loved one

Vero: Can we at least be introduced seeing that everyone is so exited

Gogo: Ooh! Sorry my son. The one that just spoke is Veronica your brother's wife Siphon seating next to her

Razor: Ooh! So this loud mouth is my brother

Siphon: Am not your brother

Gogo: If you think he's a loud mouth, wait till your hear his mind at work. Evil I tell you

Razor: I hope they haven't been giving you a headache or volcano's will erupt. cause my

Queen always says blood is thicker than water

Noma: Family before the law

Razor: You've said it my queen

Gogo: You talk about headache, these two are a migraine

Sipho: I am not staying with this spoiled brat in my fathers house

Razor: Lucky for you I like my space and independence, so you can enjoy your father's house

Liam: Thank you my daughter for the wonderful lunch and the gift you have given me,I found the woman of my dreams and for that I shall forever indebted to you.I have a 3pm flight to catch, but I shall be back for my own

Langa: Speaking of flights,we also have our own to fly and get back to the palace

Noma: We have a party to prepare for,one elegant enough for top billing.

Ndoni: Since y'all in such a good mood,can I get a car please

Langa: Maybe later,but for now we have this for you

Langa handed Ndoni an envelope and she opened it and screamed with excitement.

Ndoni: OMG! Its a black card. Life ok gogo its a black card.Thanks dad,thank you mom

Noma: Just don't buy unnecessary wants

Ndoni: I.promise I wont

Gogo: Thank you my children, but she didn't need a black card.He has one in Bafana

Ndoni: Gogo! Skhumbuzo is not a black card

Gogo: What's a person swimming in money called?

Razor: Its a billionaire mother

Liam: Still as sarcastic as ever I see Lilly

Gogo: And your still a hopeless romantic as ever Liam. Everyone is getting gifts but you got me nothing

Liam: Am sorry my Lady, I promise to make it up to you when I get back

Gogo: It better be a gun

Razor: Why do you need a need a gun mother?

Gogo: Stay with me and you shall see

Noma: We shall be going straight to the

airport from here,hoping to see all of you at the party

Langa: Your little brother can't wait to see you

Ndoni: I can't wait too. Travel safe

Liam: I shall drop them off

Razor: I'll take the Queen and king to the airport, you will be okay my princess?

Ndoni: With two men around us,am sure we shall be fine

Gogo: Two men! Where's the other one, cause I only see Liam with his old bones

Ndoni: Uncle Siphon is also here gogo.

Gogo: Oooh! You call him a man too!

Good byes were said and everyone took their route to their destinations

We got to the house and parked outside the gate, Siphos and Vero got inside the house but as I was to step in the yard my phone rang, so I stopped to answer it. Gogo was still in the car with Mr Black.

Ndoni: My forever

Skhu: My always. Am checking if we still on for tonight

Ndoni: Am practically counting the hours

Skhu: Great. Pick you up at 8

Before I could answer, this black mini bus roughly pulled up in front of me, and two guys in balaclavas came out carrying guns and picked me up, threw me in the bus and speed off.

Liam and gogo came out of the car still

shocked at what just happened,

Ndoni's phone was on the ground, call still connected so gogo picked it up

Skhu: Nana! Are you ok? Is everything fine, what just happened?

Gogo: Bafana! They took her, a car and two guys with guns took her

Skhu: Fuck!

The call disconnected.

Liam: They dropped something, it's a letter.

Gogo: Stop rumbling Liam, open the letter

Liam opened the letter and read it aloud

To the Zulu's

We saw a beautiful flower in your garden and decided to pick it to grow our own garden. Enclosed in the letter is a cheque of

R500.000

Hope its enough for her bride prize,we shall be in touch

Liam: I'll call my son

Gogo: You mean our son?

Liam: Yes our son

Gogo: I'll call the Queen

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:07] Mk: Insert 51

I have finally found a job at one of the consulting companies as a junior consultant. It has been two weeks since I started there and I must say, even though I am over qualified for the job it's good to go out and do something about my life. Zweli has been coming and going in my hotel room, we don't talk much it's just sex then he leaves. These days fatigue has taken a toll on my body, I am always tired and sleepy I even developed this weird urge to eat gherkins and oranges. It's Saturday afternoon and I am browsing on my laptop for apartments nearby because I can't afford staying in a hotel much longer it doesn't

make financial sense. My phone rang and I answered it cause I didn't know the number

Talia: Hello

Caller: Hi hope I didn't catch you at a bad time

Talia: Who's this?

Caller: Forgive my manners, it's Thomas from Telex consultants we met last week at the cafeteria

Talia: Ooh! Thomas. How can I help you?

Thomas: Meet me at the coffee shop across the road in 5 minutes and I will tell you

Talia: Sounds important

Thomas: It kind of is

Talia: Thing is I am too tired to go anywhere

Thomas: No problem, just send me your location and I'll come to you

Talia: Okay then.

I cut the call and sent him my location pin. See Thomas is my senior at work, very cute and muscular he's white too. I gave him my number a week ago when we bumped into each other in the cafeteria. He spilled coffee on me and offered to pay for drycleaning.

In less than 30 minutes a knock came at the door and as I stood up to go and open, I felt a bit light headed and dizzy, I took a deep breath and went to get the door. It was Thomas with a bunch of sunflowers in hand

Talia: That was quick, please come in

Thomas: My mother always said to never

keep a lady waiting

Talia: Your mother is a very wise lady

We walked in and the dizziness kept coming back but I'd break sh it off each time

Thomas: This are for you

Talia: Thank you,they beautiful. I'll put them in water

As I walked to get a vase,I suddenly had blurred vision and the dizziness was stronger now,I held onto the counter but I guess I missed cause I could feel my body slipping all the way down

Thomas was about to make himself comfortable when he saw Talia drop to the floor.He rushed to her and felt her pulse

Thomas: Talia please don't do this to

me, please wake up

He picked Talia up and headed for the door with her in his arm

Thomas: Hold on Talia, am gonna take you to hospital

Thomas got to his car, put Talia in the back seat and got in the drivers seat and drove off.

Gogo and Mr Black were still outside on their phone's trying to reach the others to no avail and that caused frustration

Liam: Not even Raymond is picking up

Gogo: Nor is the king or the queen

Liam: I really have to get going or I'll miss

my flight

Gogo: Please go, am sure our son will be back soon and deal with the matter

Good bye's were said and Liam got in his car and drove off. Gogo was left alone at the gate with her heart filled with sorrow and sadness

Gogo: What kind of life is this my God, will my princess ever find peace! Please Lord protect her in the hands of those that wish harm upon her

Gogo dragged her body inside the house and threw herself on the couch

The twins were in Skhumbuzo's house loading their guns

Sthe: Should I get back up

Skhu: No! I handle this myself, the tracer is moving, you must be on the road. Let's go

Skhumbuzo was fuming and by now Sthe knew to keep quiet. They got into the car and drove off following Ndoni's moving tracer.

I was blindfolded, hands and legs tied and I had a gun pointed to my head. I couldn't move due to fear. The car was flying on the road, these people were driving like lunatics, I swear my intestines were about to come out my mouth.

Ndoni: Please don't hurt me, I beg you!

A very hot slap landed on my right cheek

and it was burning.

Guy1: Shut the hell up!

Guy2: Watch it ! Remember the order

Guy1: This bitch just irritates me

The car continued on the road,I was scared,hurt and broken. At just 18 I had been shot,kidnapped, beaten up and now am kidnapped again,only god knows my fate.I could feel the car slow down,then came to a halt stop,I head the door slam close.I could hear voices outside

Zweli: Hope you didn't hurt her

Guy3: Not even a scratch. Give us our money,take your girl and we have never met

Zweli handed the guys a bag,the other guy took the bag placed it on the car and started counting the money.

Zweli: Its all there,R250.000 as agreed

Guy2: Pleasure doing business with you my prince

Guy3: I'll get the girl

The back door opened and my legs were untied and I was pulled out.As I stepped on the ground my right leg just wouldn't allow me,I had this sharp unbearable pain.I must have hurt my leg when they threw me in the car

Ndoni: I can't walk,please I think my leg is hurt

Guy1: Listen here Missy,either you walk or I blow you head off

With a gun held against my head,tears flooding my face I limped to were I was being pulled to.As I got to where they were

taking me,I realised it was a car and a very familiar car for that matter cause the cologne in this car was familiar.

Another door closed, it must have been the driver cause now the cologne made sense. It was Zwelibanzi

Ndoni: Zweli! Is that you?

Zweli: Yes my wife

Ndoni: How could you Zweli? Why?

Zweli: This was the only way I could get your attention Ndoni,but worry less cause by this time tomorrow you will officially be my wife.

Ndoni: Untie my eyes please

Zweli removed the blindfold and started the engine with my hands still tied

Zweli: Your bride price has been paid,all that's left is for you to be introduced to my ancestors and you'll be Mrs Nkosi the 2nd

Ndoni: I beg of you Zweli, if you still have an ounce of love left in you for me,you will turn this car around and take me back home

Zweli: I love you Ndoni, but I can't turn back now.I have lost too much money

I was staring outside the window, tears flooding my face,strangely here was a car just behind us.I couldn't see it clearly due to the tears but it gave me this sense of relief

Sthe:I think she's in that car,the location is right in front of us and it's the only car

Skhu: Close in,its that coward Zweli

Sthe: Code?

Skhu: Black

Zweli: Fuck! Get down someone is shooting at my wheels

Ndoni: Stop the car Zweli please I beg you
Bullets were flying and by the direction the shooters were aiming for the wheels, a warning for the car to stop but Zweli wasn't having any of that, he was pressing on the accelerator. The shooters accelerated and passed us, they were now in front. A bullet landed on the front tyres, the car was losing control, I was crying. The car was spinning out of control mind we were on the bridge, other cars were hooting and colliding into each other. Zweli's car came to

a halt stop, the back of the car hanging over the bridge. With just a push the car would fall off the bridge. With my hands being tied to my bag, when the car was spinning out of control, I would hit my head on the window and the dashboard. I could smell blood in my nose then it was lights out. Zweli had his head buried in the steering wheel and blood running from his forehead. He must have bumped his head too

Skhu: Masks. We going in

Sthe handed over the masks, they wore them and guns at hand walked out of the car and moved towards the car

Sthe: They both unconscious, I think they hurt

Skhu: Get her to the car,I'll take care of this
brainless fool

The door was locked, windows broken so
Sthembiso carefully took Ndoni out the
window and moved her to the car and
untied her hand.

Skhumbuzo was standing in front of Zweli's
car eyes boiling with anger then with his
right leg placed on the car he pushed it off
the bridge and it landed in the river flowing
under the bridge.With everyone in
amazement and shock,Skhu walked to the
car and it drove off in high speed.

Sthe: Hospital?

Skhu: Yes

I flicked open my eyes and I could see
Skhu,his eye filled with anger and rage.I

looked around for Zweli but I couldn't see him

Ndoni: Where is he?

Skhu: Its ok baby,am here and you are gonna be fine

Ndoni: Zwe...li! Where is Zweli?

Skhu: Zweli is fine

Thomas was pacing up and down the room next to Talia's bed waiting for the doctor. Talia was still out.The door opened and the doctor got in

Doctor: Sorry to keep you waiting sir,I didn't get your name

Thomas: Thomas. Thomas Evans

Doctor: Well congratulations Mr Evans, your

wife is 5weeks pregnant

Thomas: She's not my wife,doc just a friend

Doctor: Sorry about that sir,I have to get going. She should be awake soon

Thomas: Thanks doc

The doctor walked out and Thomas pulled a chair and sat next to Talia waiting for her to wake up

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:07] Mk: Insert 52

We got to hospital but my mind was far, into another world. I was having a vision more like a mirage into the life of Zwelibanzi, his life was hanging by a thread. I had to help him due to reasons unknown to this life but for the benefit of the future generation.

Skhu: Nana. are you ok?

I snapped out of my thoughts and looked at the man who'd give up his life for mine, the man am destined to spend the rest of my life with, my forever.

Ndoni: I love you

Skhu: Wow! I love you too my love, we need to get you in so that I can check that wound on your forehead

Ndoni: Do not allow anyone to touch me

please

Skhu: I promise. Can you walk or should I carry you

Sthe: You still asking, carry her ntwana

Ndoni: My knee hurts so I can't balance well,so just balance me and I'll walk

Sthe opened the door for me and I got out,I balanced against both of them as I had my arms around their waists as I limped into the hospital. As we got in the hospital I saw Talia,she was with a white guy and they were walking out of the hospital. She came to us as soon as she saw me

Talia: Ndonny. What happened to you?

Ndoni: Worry not about the flesh my dear friend,for power lives within.

Talia: I have been meaning to come see you

and thank you for all you've done for me. You are indeed very special

Sthe: Now move out of our way, we need to get this very special lady attended to

Ndoni: Do good and that will be thanks enough. Congratulations by the way

Talia: How did you now?

Ndoni: I know what destiny permits me to know. It shall be well with you

Talia: Thank you, we should get going now

Talia and the guy she was with walked out and Skhu and Sthe took me to a private room

Sthe: I'll go sort out the registration at reception.

He walked out and walked to the reception

Receptionist: May I help you sir

Sthe: I just brought in someone, I'd like to make a record

Receptionist: Details please

Sthe: Ndoniyamanzi Zulu

Receptionist: Details of her injuries sir

Sthe: She fell off a tree! Are you stupid, how am I to know that

Receptionist: I shall get a doctor to attend to you sir

Sthe: Skhumbuzo is with her, so worry yourself not. Fix your wig its falling off!

Sthe walked back to the room and Skhumbuzo was busy stitching up his lady

Ndoni: Aoach! Baby that hurts

Skhu: Am sorry baby, one more and we'll be

done

Ndoni: But it hurts

Skhu: I know it hurts my love, but just one more and we done

Ndoni: Kiss me first

Skhu: Very naughty Mrs Zungu, but doable

Skhumbuzo placed his tools on the table and kissed his lady, things were getting intense but something disturbed them or must I say someone cause the door opened

Sthe: Geez! This is a hospital guys

Skhu: Learn to knock

Sthe: I didn't know knocks apply to hospitals. Anyway am going out to get something to eat, should I get you anything?

Ndoni: Whatever your having will be fine

Sthe: Ok I'll be back soon

Skhu: Ok my lady,let's stitch you up

Sthe walked out and Skhu finished up attending to his lady,then his pager went off then the announcer went off too

Dr Zungu report to ER please

I repeat Dr Zungu to ER please

Skhu: Flip! I have to go,so young lady you stay still in bed and I'll be right back okay.

Ndoni: Am going nowhere

Skhu: Sthe will be back to keep you company while I attend to this call ok

Skhumbuzo kissed his lady one more time before rushing out to his office for his coat and stethoscope then rushed straight to ER

I could feel Zweli's spirit, it was crying out for help. How I wished I could just let him die for all the pains she's caused me. Pity I hold no power to judge.

It was dinner at the palace and everyone was seated excluding the black sheep of the family Zwelibanzi

Queen: This boy refuses to stop acting like a boy. Where is he?

King: Boys will always be boys, allow the young man his freedom

Zevi: He is taking me for granted my king and I refuse to sit back and watch Zwelibanzi make a fool out of me

Queen: Come down my daughter, we shall

Speak with him. Nolitha Nkosi put down that phone you know phones ain't allowed on the dinner table

Nolitha was glued to her phone then her face changed and tears were shining in her eyes

Noli: No! Can't be!

Queen: What is it Nolitha?

Noli: We need to get to hospital now! Zweli was in an accident

Zevi: Can't be

Nolitha handed Zevile her phone and her mouth hung open. The news of Zweli's car swaying over the bridge was trending and everyone on social media was talking about it. There was even a picture of his car in the water. Tears began rolling down Zevile's

cheeks

Queen: God forbid! Not my only son

Noli: We need to go now

King: Guards!

A guard came running and stood next to the king

King: Get the cars ready,we going to the hospital

Guard: ok my king

The guard walked out and within a few minutes engines were running outside and the family got in the cars and drove to hospital

Skhu was done attending to his patient which turned out to be Zwelibanzi Nkosi,it

took 3 hours and trust me he was bad. Broken neck, ribs and a broken leg. His skull fractured and bruises and cuts all over his body. Skhumbuzo was left in the room with Zwe

Skhu: At my mercy again Nkosi. Thank your dead ancestors that I didn't pump bullets into that empty skull of yours. Stay away from my woman, you have been warned!

Skhumbuzo walked out and headed to Ndoni

Skhu: Is Sthe not back yet?

Ndoni: Probably still eating, you know your brother and food.

Skhu: He better come back cause I need to get you home

Ndoni: I want to see him

Skhu: See who?

Ndoni: Zwelibanzi. I know he's here and I want to see him

Skhu: Honestly sweetheart I don't want you anywhere near that selfish boy

Ndoni: My love I know how you feel, Zwelibanzi can torment my flesh in every way possible but he will never harm my heart belongs to you.

Skhu: I love you

Ndoni: I love you too. Now please take me to him

Skhu: Ok then

Skhumbuzo helped ndoni off the bed and walked her to ICU, where Zweli was laying there almost like a corpse

Ndoni: Can I have a moment with him

Skhu: Sure, I need to call Sthe and tell him to come back already.

Skhumbuzo walked out leaving Ndoni in the room

Ndoni: You km w I sometimes wonder what runs in that brainless mind of yours

Zweli. You have hurt and broke me all in the name of love.

The Km si's rushed into a he hospital doors and asked about their son and they were directed to the doctor in charge. They found Dr Zungu in his office making a call so they sat and waited. He finished then attended to them

Queen: How is my son doctor, is he gonna

be ok?

Noli: Can I please see him?

Zevi: What happened to him?

Skhu: We have done all we can, he has slipped into a coma due to the injuries he sustained on his head. All we can do now is wait for him to wake up, then take it from there.

Noli: Can I please see my brother

Skhu: He's in ICU so I can only allow one person at a time

Noli: I'll go in first

Zevi: He's my husband I shall see him first

King: Let the princess go first, they have always been close

Skhu: Straight down the passage, fifth door

on your right. Sanitize your hands before you enter

Nolitha got up and walked to where she was directed, but when she got there she saw her friend in the room so she decided to wait for her to come out. The door wasn't completely shut so she could hear what Ndoni was saying from outside

Ndoni: How I wish you'd die and save my body the misery of being tormented by you. You deserve hell for all the pain and heartbreak you've subdued my heart to

Nolitha was shocked at what she heard, she was mad so she pushed open the door and got in and gave Ndoni a piece of her mind.

Noli: They have said it! Everyone in my

family kept warning me about you but I was too blind to see reason.

Ndoni: Am sorry about your brother, but I will bring him back

Noli: Ndoniyamanzi you are evil! How could you wish such fate for my brother

Ndoni: I don't understand, what are you talking about?

Noli: Is it by force that every man you date must marry you, is it by force! Now leave my brothers presence before your evil wishes for him come to pass

Ndoni: Are you asking me to leave?

Noli: I said leave!

Ndoni: She who dares the sun should be ready to face the storm!

Ndoni limped out of the room with tears streaming on her face, she met with Skhu coming to her

Skhu: He I Nana why are you crying, is everything ok?

Ndoni: Yeah am fine?

Skhu: But you crying my love, something must have upset you

Ndoni: Is Sthe back, I wanna go home?

Skhu: He's here, I was coming to get you so I can take you home.

Ndoni: Let's go then

Ndoni held onto his better half and they walked to the car.

Sthe: Why is she sad?

Skhu: Something has her upset, but she

refuses to tell me

The car drove off and soon it was parking outside the gate at Ndonis house.

Skhu: I have organised you crutches so you can be able to move around

Ndoni: Always so thoughtful

Skhu: Now let's get you in the house.

Inside the house the mood was agonising as gogo and Razor were worried sick about Ndoni's whereabouts, but for the shame couple it was just another day.

Gogo: This whole thing has that stupid Nkosi boy written all over it. He has been obsessed with my child, you have to fix this Nkanyiso!

Razor: I shall mother, worry not.

A knock came at the door and Ray went to open and he was relieved to see the princess.

They walked in and Skhu helped Ndoni seat on the couch then they sat too. Gogo was overjoyed

Gogo: I knew the devil wouldn't succeed.
Thank you my children for bringing her back safe

Razor: Who took her?

Ndoni: It doesn't matter now, am home and okay

Skhu: I can't stay, I need to get back to the hospital

Sthe: And since I didn't bring my car, I should hop along

Gogo: Thank you again my children, it shall be well with both of you

Skhu: Thank you ma,we better leave.

Skhumbuzo brushed Ndoni's hand and they walked out.

Gogo: Dinner will be ready soon my dear

Ndoni: Sthe got me food on my way here,so am good

Razor: I need to quickly dash out,I'll be right back

Gogo: Where are you going Nkanyiso?

Razor: The bible says:" give unto Cesar what belongs to Cesar ".I am returning this cheque to its owner

Ndoni: They are in hospital and Ithink we should let them be

Razor: My princess some people need to be reminded who you are and where you come from.

Ndoni: The person responsible for this is in a coma

Razor: Then his parents shall stand in for him. they ought to have taught him some respect.

Razor walked out promising to come back soon

Gogo: So I was right, that stupid boy was behind your kidnapping

Ndoni: Let the heavens strike me dead if I ever lift a finger to help anyone in the Nkosi's. That kingdom can burn in hell for all I care and as for Zweli, he shall meet my wrath!

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:07] Mk: Insert 53

The Nkosi's had just came back from hospital and one would swear someone just died. Zevile was in tears as the death of Zwelibanzi would mean her mission to be he palace has proven impossible. The King was a mess.

Queen: Nolitha make us some camomile

tea,you brothers wife needs it

King: I'll be in my study, I need to think

Noli: I'll go make the tea

The king went to his study and sat while
Nolitha went to make the tea.

King: My ancestors why have you forsaken
me,my kingdom is in turmoil and you have
turned your backs on me.Why,what have I
done wrong?Please spare my Prince,he is
the only son I have in this world

The king nearly fell off his chair when
suddenly Bab'Zondo appeared standing
right in front of him out of nowhere.

King: Grst priest of Unyazi what brings you
to my palace? Are you here to save my son?

Bab'Zondo: Your kingdom has dared the
sun therefore be ready for the storm

King: I do not understand chief priest, speak clearly

Bab'Zondo: The Unyazi ancestors are furious with your kingdom. You intended to steal from them and they intend to make you pay

King: We never stole anything from anyone, I am lost

Bab'Zondo: You are lost and your kingdom is on fire. Find the Zulu princess for only her presence in this kingdom can save you people.

Bab'Zondo disappeared into thin air and the King was left in wonder, as he was about to open the door he met with his queen coming to get him

Queen: My king what's wrong? You look like

you've just seen a ghost

King: Where's Nolitha, I need her to accompany me to her friend's house. The existence of this kingdom depends on it

Queen: What's Nolitha's friend have to do with this kingdom? You are the king of this kingdom and I will not allow you to go around visiting little girls. If you have anything to say to that girl, let one of the guards deliver the message for you. Tea is ready

The king followed his queen to the lounge for some tea.

King: Nolitha

Noli: Yes father

King: I need you to take me to your friend's house

Noli: Which friend father?

King: How many do you have

Queen: My king we talked about this, please stop it!

King: I am the king of this kingdom and its high time I make decisions and you people do as I say

Noli: The person you speak of is no longer my friend

Queen: Finally someone has come back to sense

Just as the conversation was in progress a disturbing knock came at the door

Queen: (shouting) Maids! Someone get the door please

One of he maids came running and went to

get the door, she shortly came back followed by Razor. He walked to the lounge where the rest of the family was and stood

King: Please sit young man. Your face looks familiar though

Queen: That's because he's one of Zulu's guards

Razor: Point of correction Mrs Nkosi, not guard but head of security

Queen: Who are you addressing as Mrs Nkosi? Am I not a queen in this palace

Razor: However your people in your kingdom address you, that not of importance

King: I am on my way out as we speak, what brings you to my palace?

Razor: This!

Razor reached in his pocket, took out the cheque and placed it on the table. Nkosi picked up the cheque and looked at it

King: What are you doing with a cheque signed by my son? Why such a huge sum of money

Razor: That amount is change compared to the atrocity your son committed

King: Speak young man

Razor: Your son kidnapped the Zulu princess, with the intention of marriage. He left in hat insult as her bride price

Noli: So my brother kidnapped Ndoni?

Razor: The stupid boy is the reason my princess is on crutches because she had to be rescued

Noli: OMG! What have I done

King: Zwelibanzi you have killed me my son

Razor: You people will be served for in 3DA
s my queen will be here. Kill yourselves first
for what's coming will be worse

Razor stood up and left leaving fear and
confusion in the palace

Noli: I need to go see my friend

King: Zind said only she can save us,we
need to go now my princess

Zevile was now whaling loud

Zevi: How could Zwe do this to me,marry
another girl without my concern!

Queen: My King when did you see Zondo?

King: He appeared to me in my study

Queen: I for one think that the chief priest
down in my village can end this whole

fuss. There will be no need for you to go grovel to that little girl

Noli: You don't understand mother, I need to go see her. I said very cruel things to her

King: Zondo is always right, I chose to listen to him

Queen: I will take Zevile with me down to the village

Zevi: What ever it takes to save my husband and this kingdom. I suggest I visit the chief priest in my kingdom, he has proven successful in dealing with such matters

Queen: We could use all the help we can get, I'll go to the village and you Zevile go to your kingdom

Noli: Me and daddy will go see Ndoni

King: Time is not on our side so let's hurry

As the family stood up to go get what they'd need for the road,two guards came into the house running and out of breath

King: What is it?

Guard1: The palace is on fire my king

Guard 2: The cars ate burning my king

Queen: Speak you fools,what are you on about?

Guard1: All 8 cars in the palace are on fire my king

King: What! No

The entire famile rushed out and right on the driveway, the Nkosi's were met with the shock of their life as all the palace cars were in flames.

King: What the hell!

Queen: What kind of witchcraft is this. How are we to leave this palace without cars.

King: Let's go to bed and rest, we shall tackle this matter in the morning

Noli: What if the house burns too while we asleep. Am scared

Queen: Stop being dramatic Nolitha, get to your room and sleep

Everyone retired to their respective rooms to rest. Noli got to her room and tried calling Ndoni, but the phone just rang with no answer.

Talia was on the couch watching TV with a jar of peanut butter at hand as her breakfast.

Talia: I don't know if this is a blessing or a punishment. After faking a pregnancy for so many months to keep the man I love. I am finally pregnant, for real this time. How do I tell him? will he even believe me?

The news came on and Talia's eyes widened as she saw the registration of the car on the news.

Talia: Zweli NO!

She jumped off the couch, slid her feet into her slippers. Talia grabbed her car keys and phone then rushed out driving to hospital. She was panicking as she pictured the steepness of the fall from the bridge, soon she was pulling up in the hospital driveway she rushed in

Receptionist: Good morning mam. How may I help you today?

Talia: Am here to see a Mr Zweli Nkhosi,he was admitted yesterday following a car crush off the bridge

The receptionist was pressing on her computer checking

Receptionist: Are you a family member?

Talia: No. Am his girlfriend and I just heard the news

Receptionist: Am sorry I can't allow you see him mam.He is in ICU and only family members are allowed in

Talia: Please I beg you,I will only be a minute

Receptionist: Am sorry I can't help you

Talia: Thank you

Talia walked out the door to her car with

tears running on her face,she got in and just sat in there

Talia: Zweli you will not die on me,not now.

She finally drove back to her flat

Its Sunday morning and I need to get ready for church.I need to go give thanks to God for all the blessings, Skhumbuzo being among my best blessings, my parents,gogo,Nkanyiso and everything else.How can I miss church when God has been so kind upon me.I limped off the bed to the bathroom without the moon boot, I don't think I need the boot but my boyfriend insists I put it on so I don't strain my leg.I get to the bathroom, shower then go back

to lotion the wear my white pencil dress,just below the knee and a white jacket with black pumps or should I say one black pump seeing that the other foot is in a boot.My hair needs attention, I need to get Skhu to accompany me to the salon after church.Anyway I went downstairs for breakfast and gogo was already dressed for church too,Sipho and Veronica as usual shall remain at home.Just as I was to sit down a knock came at the door and gogo instructed they come in and it was Raymond.

Razor: Good morning

Us: Morning

He came and pulled the chair next to me and sat,he took a sausage from my plate and ate it

Sipho: I see you have no manners too.NX

Razor: Are you by any chance talking to me?

Gogo: You can eat all the food in the house
my son,

Sipho: But when I eat all the food in the
house I never hear the end of it

Razor dished up another sausage for me

Ndoni: Its Sunday today can we please start
it as such

Razor: So mother, can I take you to dinner
tonight

Gogo: And leave this two alone in my
house,I swear they'd auction it

Razor: Mother I doubt a few hours would do
that much harm

Sipho: Stop calling my mother your more

their,we are still to conduct a test to determine if you really are my mothers son

Razor: And who'll pay for the test,you? Ooh I forgot you can hardly afford a loaf of bread.Now shut up before I drop your teeth to the floor

Gogo: Arguing with this one over here is pointless, cause all my son knows is"my fathers house".

Breakfast went by then Ndoni was disturbed, more like had a vision

Ndoni: The king is about to step foot in this compound, this day I have been waiting for

Gogo: He better not be expecting royal treatment in this house,am the only one to get such

A cab stopped outside the gate and the

King and princess got out with no guards in sight

King: I feel so weak and powerless

Noli: Ndoni is very warm hearted am sure she'll understand. Let's go in

They walked in and as they attempted to knock,Ndoni opened the door

Noli: Morning my friend, can we please come in.We have come to discuss a very pressing matter.

Ndoni: Ofcos you can come in,who am I to deny entry to the king of this kingdom

Ndoni lead them to the lounge and they sat down,including gogo,Sipho and Razor

Sipho: My king you are welcome

Gogo: Yes welcome my king.I hope the

couches ate comfortable enough cause I don't have a throne in my house.

King: Thank you for welcoming into your home,it shall be well with you

Gogo: It already is

Noli: I would like to apologize for all that I said to you yesterday, I overreacted and spoke harshly. Please forgive me.

Gogo: I do not mean to be rude my King but as y'all can see we are preparing to go to church and they always say that the devil will always come knocking when your about to praise God

King: I shall get straight to the reason of our visit. My daughter we are sorry for what our son has done,believe me we didn't know.But as you know that he's in hospital

fighting for his life I have come to ask you to have mercy and save him. As I speak to you now mysterious happenings are taking place in my palace. I plead with you my daughter, to please help us. We are begging

Sipho: The king is talking to you Ndoni, answer him

Ndoni: I doubt my king has answers to my questions, but I shall go ahead and speak.

I have gone through so much heartaches and grief since I knew your family my King. I got shot in your palace and not you or the queen bothered to check up on me at the hospital. Today I should help you?

You my king married your son to another woman, because I wasn't worthy enough for your kingdom. Today you need my help?

When I came to your palace to save this daughter of yours,weren't you the one who asked me out of your palace? But today I must help

King: I hear all you're saying my daughter but please have mercy. Zwelibanzi is the only son I have in this world

Razor: Ndoniyamanzi is the only daughter of her parents,make no mistake what your family did to her will not go unpunished.

Noli: My friend you once loved my brother,in the name of that love please I beg you.Help him,help us

Ndoni: My friend I have only one question for you,which.I doubt you too will have an answer to: Is it by force?

Gogo: Whit that said my King, please shame

the devil and allow us go to church.

Then the king's phone rang and he answered, it was one of the guards in the palace calling

King: What is it?

Guard: There's trouble my King

King: Speak!

Guard: All the food in the palace have mysteriously gone stale, even the flowers in the garden are dying

King: I shall be there now.

He hung up his phone and got on his knees

King: My daughter please my kingdom is on fire

Noli: Have mercy Ndoni, my father, the king is on his knees begging you

Ndoni: Please my king, get up for no amount of knees before me will erase all the pain. And hurtful things y'all said to me

The King got up and they went to the door and left

Ndoni: Let's go to church gogo

Razor: Now that's how you deal with ungrateful people. My princess you are your parents daughters

Ndoni and gogo went upstairs to get their bags and Bibles and Razor drove them to church

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:07] Mk: Insert 54

The so called friend hasn't even called to check how am even doing, some friendship that is. The nkosi's can go jump off a bridge for all I care. I have been up for most of the night going over my notes trying to make sure I have everything covered, preliminary exams start today and I have to be prepared. I got out of bed and got to the bathroom, showered then went back to lotion then wore my uniform. My leg must have taken strain at church yesterday cause today its burning with pain, I must ask

Skhumbuzo to check it or is it an excuse to have my man handle me. Trust me every time that guy touches me I feel like am floating on water. Enough silly thoughts, I put on my boot take my things and head downstairs for breakfast, though I doubt I'll be able to eat anything due to nerves. Uncle Ray had slept over the previous night so the whole family was seated having breakfast

Ndoni: Good morning

Them: Morning

Ndoni: Uncle Ray do you mind if we pass by the palace to pick up Nolitha, I have a feeling she might need a lift

Razor: No problem princess

Sipho: I don't remember being called uncle in such a respectful manner in this house

Ndoni: But I always address you as uncle

Gogo: Nkanyiso my son, will you buy me a gun?

Razor: If you really need it mother, I see no problem

Sipho: As if the law will allow that

Razor: Well I am the law and my mother wants a gun, it's a gun she'll get

Vero: Am not comfortable living under the same room with guns

Gogo: And am not comfortable living with murders, but here I am

Sipho: Will you ever let this go mother! It was a mistake for heaven's sake

Ndoni: Your destinies have been sealed, soon you both will have to face

judgement

Sipho: What do you mean?

Ndoni: Be ready to pay for your crimes

Gogo: Wamuhle Jesu! Justice will finally be served

Razor: If we plan on making it to school in time,we better get going

Gogo: But Ndoni hasn't had her breakfast yet

Ndoni: I'll have an apple gogo,am too nervous to eat

Gogo: Good luck then

I kissed gogo's cheek,grabbed an apple and we headed out.We got to the car and drove off

Razor: I never really got the chance to say

thank you for finding my mother for us. My father is like a love sick puppy

Ndoni: All I did was just connect the dots

Razor: We still grateful still

Ndoni: Am happy Gigo has the one thing she has always longed for

Razor: Can I tell you a secret?

Ndoni: I love secrets

Razor: The old man is planning on proposing to my mother when he returns.

Ndoni: OMG! That's amazing, my gran gran is gonna be a bride. Can't wait to see her reaction

Razor: Am just happy I'll finally have both my parents together. Mother seems like an incredible woman I want her to be happy.

Ndoni: Are you really getting her a gun?

Razor: Absolutely

Ndoni: Maybe you should teach me some self defense and how to shoot too

Razor: I'll talk to your parents first but I see no problem

Ndoni: Fantastic

I still can believe Ndoni could be that heartless, I mean she practically told us were to get off. How am gonna get through this exams with all the misfortunes that are happening in this palace. My brother is laying half dead in a hospital bed, all our cars mysteriously burned down and Ndoni is being selfish in helping. I was done

getting dressed so I just took my stuff and went downstairs for breakfast. But to my surprise the table was empty, no food so I decided to call one of the maids to find out why

Noli: Nomfundo! (Shouting)

The maid quickly came and stood before the princess

Maid: My princess you called

Noli: Why is there no breakfast Nomfundo? Just because mother is not here y'all feel like slacking right

Maid: My princess am sorry, but there's no food to cook in the house

Noli: What do you mean by no food? My father and I bought groceries just yesterday.

Maid: When we woke up to his morning all

the food you'd bought yesterday had also gone stale,even the bread had turned blue

Noli: What! Please leave

Maid: Thank you my princess

The maid left just as the king walked in

King: I could hear you shouting all the way from my chambers, what's the matter?

Noli: Father you have to fix this,we can't live like this any longer

King: Talk my princess, what's the matter?

Noli: There's no food in the palace father and am hungry!

King: Calamity has befallen our kingdom and I just hope that the women came back with some solutions

Noli: When are they coming back?

King: Today But for now I have to go cause I have a meeting with the council of chiefs to discuss this matter and replace the cars

Noli: How will I get to school father?

King: The same way all of us are getting by,take money in my study and catch a bus.My ride is here I have to go

The king walked out and left Noli who called for the maid again

Maid: Yes my princess

Noli: Make me rooibos tea and rusks,butter the rusks and warm them up

Maid: Ok my princess

The maid disappeared into the kitchen to go prepare what the princess had ask for.

Before I knew it the car was stopping in front of the palace. Underneath all this Mr tough guy and serious act, Ray is a really funny and cool person to be around. He really is his mother's son

Razor: Should I follow you in?

Ndoni: Am not stepping foot in this hell hole

Razor: Then today is your luck day

There was a guard outside who was digging out flowers that looked like someone had poured hot water on them

Razor: He I you! Come here

The guard looked annoyed at how Ray addressed him, but he walked to the car

Guard: Where I come from you don't call people like that!

Razor: Where I come from plants don't just die like that in the middle of summer unless they are surrounded by evil. Now kindly run inside and tell your princess that my princess is here to give her a lift

The guard was getting annoyed with each word Razor would utter. Ndoni opened the back window and flashed the guard a smile

Ndoni: Please forgive my uncle he's just having a bad day. Can you please inform Nolitha that Ndoni is here to see her

Guard: Only because you asked nicely, I will get the princess for you.

Nolitha was on her way out when the guard stood before her at the door

Noli: What is it?

Guard: There are are people at the gate my

princess and they say they are here to see you

Noli: People! Who are they?

Guard: A princess Ndoni and some rude guy

Noli: Did you say Ndoni?

Guard: That's what she said my princess

Noli: Ok thank you

The guard went back to his work and Nolitha went to the car and got in

Noli: Morning

Us: Morning

The engine started and we were heading to school

Noli: Look my friend I'd like to apologize again for all those mean things I said to you in hospital. And thank you for the lift

Ndoni: You don't need to apologise cause I forgive you

Noli: Thank you my friend, that men's you can have dinner at the palace tonight

Ndoni: Unfortunately I can't. I have dinner plans with my man(I lied)

Noli: Ndoni please! We really need your help.All our cars burned down,my brother is in hospital and mysteries keep visiting the palace.

Ndoni: Seems y'all have angered more forces than I had imagined, anyway all that's happening ain't my fault so am not getting involved

Noli: My friend please

Ndoni: Can we drop this now!

The car stopped at school and we got

out,Nolitha had been flirting with Ray since she got in the car but Ray wasn't taking any notice

Ndoni: I'll call you when am done

Razor: Show that paper flames

The car drove off and we walked into the school.

A taxi stopped in front of the palace and the queen got out followed by this weird scary looking man,they walked into the palace grounds and into the house.The coffee table in the lounge had to be moved as Mkhovu was setting up on the floor.The maids and guards were asked to evacuate the house and stand outside.

Mkhovu: Where's the king? I need him for this ritual to continue

Queen: I'll go look for him

The queen got up and went to the door. She talked with one guard who was by the door

Queen: Where's the king?

Guard: My queen the king left in the morning, saying he has a meeting with the council of chiefs

Queen: Ooh!

As the queen was pressing her phone, obviously attempting to call the king, there was a hooter at the gate and one of the guards ran to go open. To everyone's surprise, driving into the palace were six brand new black BMW's. They parked in the driveway and the king came out of one

King: My queen you back.Welcome

Queen: Your welcome my king,not only am I back but I bring solutions

King: That's why every kingdom needs a queen, you always have solutions

They walked into the house and the queen led her husband to the lounge which was now filled with smoke from the incense burned. They took off their shoes and joined him on the floor

Mkhovu: Am glad you could join us my king.After you give me the go-ahead, they won't be any going back

King: Your welcome eye of the gods,go ahead

Mkhovu: I don't even need to throw the bones to know that your kingdom is under

attack

King: You have said it eye of the gods,it is true

Mkhovu: Your enemies intend to kill your son so you can succumb and they take away your throne

Queen: Gods of our land forbid!

Mkhovu: Fear not for I am hear now,I shall protect you under darkness so that they never find you,but this ritual is gonna cost you

King: Whatever it takes to save my son and protect my kingdom.

Mkhovu: Very well then.I shall need both your of your blood and hairs and an amount of R20.000

Queen: Let it be greatest priest of our land

Mkhovu took out a very sharp knife and cut both the king and the queens fingers, then they held their hands over a black calabash on the floor so that the blood can drip in there. Then small amounts of their back hairs were also cut off and thrown into the calabash, then Mkhovu took out a live owl from his bag

Mkhovu: This bird shall die in place of your son, he shall live and your enemies shall die

Queen: Mabaf'abantu, let them all die

Mkhovu continued and cut off the owls head, letting its blood drip into the same calabash then some of the owl's feathers also went into the calabash. Mkhovu lifted the calabash to the air and started chanting weird incantations

Mkhovu yobumnyama, mkhovu yegazi!

Vukani ngiyanibiza

Ngithi Vukani ngiyanibiza

Mkhovu emnyama namathambo

Mkhovu!

Smoke began coming out of the calabash and owl sounds filled the room, the king and queen were scared but maintained their cool as they knew there was no turning back. He put down the calabash and the smoke stopped so did the owl sounds

Mkhovu: It is done! You are now sealed with the owl's of darkness, they shall protect you at all costs. Your son shall live then your enemies shall die

King: Let it be

Mkhovu: My king you shall join me as we bury the contents of this calabash at the

entrance them my job here will be done.

King: Let it be

Mkhovu handed the calabash and handed it to the king then they walked out heading to the gate. They dug a hole in the gate, emptied the calabash into the hole then covered it. They walked back into the house, the king proceeded to his study to fetch the money then came back and placed it on the floor before the chief priest.

Mkhovu packed up, took the money and took his leave

King: Hope this is the end of our calamity

Queen: It indeed is

We had just finished writing and I must admit that it went better than I had expected. Things between me and Nolitha were very awkward as I don't know what to say to her..Ray got here and we got into the car and he drove to the palace to drop off Nolitha.We get to the palace and she gets off

Noli: Thanks once again my f

Ndoni: Don't mention it,it no problem

She disappeared into the palace then the car drove off

Ndoni: Can we go past the hospital before we go home

Razor: Why are you sick?

Ndoni: Am not sick,I wanna see Zweli

Razor: Are you sure(

Ndoni: No. But it has to be done

The car changed destinations from home to hospital. When we got there I asked uncle to wait for me in the car while I go in. I walked straight passed the reception to avoid being questioned and told I can't see him, beside I knew my way to Zweli's room. I got to Zweli's room and locked the door from inside and walked to stand next to his bed.

Ndoni: This is funny because with just a push of a button you'd be dead and my life would be a whole lot better. Thank your lucky stars because am not as heartless as y'all think.,but I can assure you this: if you come anywhere near me ever again I will strike you dead.

I placed my hand on his head covering both

his ears with my hands.

Ndoni: Calling on all forces of nature

The three dimensions of earth

Water! Air and Soil

Hear my voice and arise to my command

Arise to my command

Water! Wash away the fog covering his
eye's and lead him to light

Air! Fill his lungs and allow him one more
chance at life

Soil! Close off his intended grave for it is
not yet time

You said you will answer when I call,now
hear my voice and arise

Queen Aquar calls for your diverse powers

Arise!

Arise!

Arise!

I could hear water sounds and mystic breeze around the room, I opened my eyes drained and moved back.

Ndoni: My work here is done

I unlocked the door and walked out but just a few steps out the door Zweli's machines went crazy, doctors and nurses were running towards his room but I just ignored everything and walked out to the car and got in

Razor: You look exhausted

Ndoni: I fell like that.

The engine started and we were heading home

It was dinner time at the palace and I must say everyone was in celebratory mood. Zevile wasn't back yet but the family felt the need to celebrate the protection. Then the Queen's phone rang and she answered

Queen: Hello

Caller: Evening mam, this is net care hospital and am calling to inform you that your son is awake and breathing on his own

Queen: Thank you for letting us know, we will be there tomorrow

She ended the call all smile and happy

Noli: Out with it mother, what's going on?

Queen: Let's all rise our glasses and toast to new beginnings

Glasses were rose and a toast to new beginnings

Queen: Mkhovu has done it, now our enemies shall feel our presence!

King: What's goion my queen?

Queen: The prince is awake.it is done

Noli: And now Ndoni can keep her help

King: That girl is arrogant and selfish

Queen: I have always said it

The family was happy having roasted chicken and veggies, then something strange happened. Out of nowhere thunder rumbled once then twice and the third rumble was accompanied by lightning. All

windows came crumbling down and Nolitha
and the queen took cover under the table

King: What the hell is happening?

The door opened and a guard came running

King: What!

Guard: All the new cars are in flames

The king dropped to the floor in defeat

King; My ancestors why not just kill me
already

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:07] Mk: Insert 55

I have two papers today and heavens forgive me cause am in no mood for Nolitha. I plan on going to see Skhu straight after writing. For now I needed to get ready for school, I got out of bed and went to shower, lotion then dress up then head downstairs for breakfast. I decided to not wear my boot today, it attracts attention.

Ndoni: Good morning family, good bye family

Gogo: You not walking out that door without eating

Ndoni: But gogo I don't wanna be late and uncle Ray said he has a breakfast fate

Gogo: Tell Nkanyiso to come on in,he's having breakfast with me

Ndoni: Ok gogo I'll tell uncle to come in

I walked out to Razor who was seated in the car looking all fine,clearly he was meeting with a lady for him to be looking this handsome.

Ndoni: Morning uncle Ray,gogo says you should come in

Razor: Geez! Mother

Ndoni: You can never win with gogo let's just go in

Razor: Am right behind you,I need to call my friend and move our meeting from breakfast to lunch

Ndoni: Ok

I walked back in the he house leaving uncle Ray to his phonecall

Razor dials Hlengiwe who picks up on the bed bird ring

Hlengi: Hi Ray

Razor: Mhlengi wempilo yam

Hlengi: I was about to leave for our breakfast when you called, what's up

Razor: That's the reason am actually calling, can we maybe move our date to lunch cause something just came up

Hlengi: Something important than me Raymond! Is it a woman cause that's about the only thing that can make you cancel on me

Razor: Come down Hlengiwe or do you need an inhaler

Hlengi: I should have known better. Y'all man are the same. Nx

Razor: I don't argue with women, cause the language I speak ain't for the them. See you at lunch

Razor ended the call and shook his head in annoyance

Razor: Women!

Ray got out of the car and walked into the house

Gogo: You do know that keeping your elders waiting is rude

Razor: Am sorry mother, it won't happen again

Razor sat down and dished up breakfast then everyone was eating. Weirdly enough Siphos was all quiet today, I mean not even a

word. He had this long k of sorrow and he'd touch his forehead from time to time. Ndoni had noticed this and she knew what was coming

Ndoni: Are you ok uncle Siph

He just nodded his head confirming that he was ok

Vero: He has been complaining of a headache, throughout the night. Its so bad that he can't keep his eyes open for long

Gogo: I have pills in my room, I could give you some. Jesus! Forget the pills they might be the end of you cause only God knows how many bottles you switched

Ndoni: Maybe you should see a doctor, a headache that severe can't be nothing.

Siph: Stop pretending like you care ok, I

said I was fine!

Sipho left the table and went upstairs

Gogo: His soul must be burning in hell

Ndoni: I think we should go uncle Ray

Razor: You right let's go

Gogo: I wanna meet that breakfast friend of yours Nkanyiso

Ndoni: Bye gogo

Razor: Bye mother

Gogo: Nkanyisi!

Razor: You will meet her mother,soon

Gogo: So this friend of yours is a she, hope she can cook and have children.

Razor: Bye ma

Razor and Ndoni rushed for the diir cause

they weren't gonna hear the end of it if they stayed a minute longer,they got to the car and drove off

Razor: Is mother always this talkative and opinionated

Ndoni: Always. There's never a dull moment with that lady,she speaks her mind

Razor: I can see that,I just hope my friend fits her expectations

Ndoni: All I can say is tell your friend to buckle up cause gogo throws punches faster that Mohammed Alli

Razor: I remember to pass the warning. Doesn't your friend need a lift today

Ndoni: Let her ask if she does,am tired of thinking about people who hardly think about me

Razor: Amen to that

Its morning at the palace and no one slept last night,I mean who would fall asleep in a house with open windows. Even the bathroom glasses were down,practically everything. The curtains were blowing freely from the morning wind.The family was seated at the table having soft porridge and no one was saying anything until Nolitha decided to break the ice

Noli: Can someone please say something cause it seems they are forces at play here

Queen: What do you want us to say Nolitha, we are human like you and we can't fight those forces you talking about.

Noli: Am writing exams mother and I didn't sleep,I need answers cause clearly I have already failed

Then there were voices outside and the door shutting

Zevi: Family am home,what in hell happened here?

King: Ooh makoti you back. Ndoni hope you bring news cause things have went from bar to worse and I don't even know where I must go to seek help

Zevile pulled a chair and sat

Zevi: Am not sure if y'all gonna like what I have to say,but I have found the source of our problems

Queen: My child we are at cross roads and we will take any help that comes

King: We have just donated 20k to a fake chief priest

Queen: My husband you will not call Mkhovu fake, the demon's in your palace are just too many

Noli: I need to go to school cause clearly am catching a bus today.

Zevi: Before you go I think you need to hear this

Noli: Make it fast then

Zevi: The chief priest said our problems began when I got married to Zweli.

Someone else was after his heart and when that didn't come to pass the Lady laid a curse on this palace

King: Talia!

Noli: White people don't do witchcraft, its

Ndoni

Queen: Way forward kakoti?

Zevi: The priest gave me something to neutralize the enemy, but I need to get her around me for this to work

Noli: How do we achieve that cause she refuses to step foot in the palace

Zevi: That's my only worry I had hoped that Nolitha can twist her arm to come to the palace

Noli: Let's use Zweli

Queen: How?

Noli: I could tell her that Zweli wants to see her, she has a soft spot for Zwe and I doubt she'd say no

Zevi: Perfect. Get on it

Noli: I have to go now,after writing as soon as water ate at the hospital I shall call her

Queen: Good. Now go write your exam and hurry back.

Noli: I need my life back,we can't continue living like this.I shall do whatever it takes

Nolitha finished her porridge then took some money and walked out to the bus stop.People in the bus were giving Noli stares all the way till school.

I was done with my first paper and sitting under the tree going over my notes of the next paper.Then I had this vision: I was at the Nkosi palace seating at the dinning table and the family was talking, about

me. How I was the source of their problems and about neutralizing me, I tried defending myself but it was like they couldn't hear me let alone see me. I was shouting my innocent to no avail, begging them not to harm me but it was like I was invisible, I heard everything from their laughs to evil plan to eliminate me then something disturbed me, I snapped out of it and when I opened my eyes, Nolitha was standing eight feet in front of me with one of the most faked and forced smiles ever, so I returned the favor by faking one pretty fake smile myself.

Ndoni: Sorry I didn't see you there my friend, these exams are showing me flames.

Noli: You and me both

Ndoni: How are things at home?

Noli: Things are really looking up, even Zweli

is awake

Ndoni: That's great, am happy for your family

Noli: How about we visit my brother after writing, I know he'll be happy to see your face

Ndoni: Unfortunately I can come with you my friend but I already have plans

Noli: Come on my friend, just a few minutes

Ndoni: Few minutes wasted for I have nothing to say to your brother

Noli: Why are you being like this my friend, has my brother hurt you that bad?

Ndoni: Zweli has broken me and you and your family need to let me move on with my life

Noli: I didn't mean to upset you I was just thinking my brother would cheer up if he saw you

Ndoni: He has a wife for that.

An announcement was made for all learner's to be seated as the next paper was about to be served, I picked up my stuff and went to put it in my locker then went and sat for the exam.

Skhu had invited his boys over for a braai and a game of soccer, so he and his crazy brother were busy preparing food and snacks for the guys. Sthe was just stuffing his mouth with the food

Skhu: Ntwana! / will there still be food left

for everyone by the time the game starts

Sthe: Meaning?

Skhu: I mean check on the fire outside and stop eating

Sthe went out to check on the fire outside then the gate buzzer went off and Skhu went to answer

Skhu: Antonio, what is it?

Security: Sir, there are four guys with ladies here they say they are your friends

Skhu: Ladies! Its ok let them in

Security: Ok sir

Sthe came back from outside and found his brother finishing up

Sthe: The fire is ready, where's the meat?

Skhu: Right in front of you

Sthe: Are you ok?

Skhu: Antonio just said the guys are with some ladies,I though it was a boys hangout

Sthe: I just hope Bayanda didn't bring that cheap forward girlfriend of his

Skhu: Dude that would be a nightmare cause if Cindy comes then she'll surely invite Linda

Sthe: You mean Linda your ex?

Skhu: Linda ain't my ex she was just a go to girl during draught season and she got attached

Sthe: I feel you bro,who wouldn't get attached after finding out who you really are.

Skhu: I don't want that chick in my house,she's not the take home type of girl

Sthe: Worry not,I shall call the fumigators if she's here

The door bell rang and Sthe went to open and it was the boys with their girls,he let them in and they went to sit

Bays: Thanks for the invite Skhu, your house is the coolest for such hangouts

Skhu came from the bar with beers for the guys and placed them on the table

Skhu: I invite you boys for soccer and you decide to bring the entire congregation, now my house looks like a church meeting point

Siya: Sorry bro but we just thought it would be fun

Skhu: If I wanted ladies I'd have gone to a strip club

Baya: Chill dude,I promise they'll behave

and Cindy has always wanted to see your house since she saw your name on cosmopolitan magazine for top 10 young South African billionaires

Cindy: I must admit this place is heaven

Skhu: Thanks. But what is she doing here?

Cindy: Ooh you mean Linda, I invited her I hope you don't mind

Linda: Why are you acting like you don't know me Skhumbuzo? I thought you and I have something going on

Skhu: Clearly your crazy

Sthe: No matter how much you polish bronze it shall never shine like gold

Linda: Meaning what

Ntando: Enough guys, Linda I told you not to

come but since we all here can we be civil
and respect each other please

Sabelo: I think you girls should go chill at
the pool ok

Girls: Ok

Sthe: I go check on the meat

Sthe went to check on the meat while the
girls went to chill by the pool. The guys were
chatting and having fun

Linda: Do you think he has a girlfriend, is
that the reason he doesn't want me?

Cindy: Never my friend. From what I have
read, billionaire's don't settle down. Just play
your cards right and you'll have him eating
out of the palm of your hand

Memo: That's cheap Cindy, stop misleading
the poor girl. The guy doesn't want you

Linda try someone else

Linda: And who asked your opinion
Melokuhle? If you have nothing better to
say just shut up

Melo: Or what Linda

Linda: I'll shut it for you

Melo: Try me! And I'll drown your skinny ass
in this pool

Carmella: Stop it girls, please

NOx: Imagine this Linda! You girl have no
shame

I had just finished writing so I called a cab
and it drove me straight to my man's house.
I got there and security here is tight,I was
scanned and asked a whole lit of questions

then finally they called the house

Skhu: Sthe someone is at the gate check who it is

Sthe went to pick up the buzzer

Sthe: This better be serious Antonio

Security: Sir there is a Miss Ndoni at the gate,she says she's here to see you

Sthe: And you making her stand there while you check with me,let her in you fool! Intact carry her in

He put down the phone

Skhu: Who is it Sthe?

Sthe: The lady of the house is here

Skhu: Nana?

Sthe: Yep

Battery low,I shall continue tomorrow

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:07] Mk: Insert 55

CONTINUATION

The guard wanted to carry me in but I insisted on walking, upon walking to the house I got a chance to admire the beauty of this entire surrounding and I can say I was blown away. I got to the door and instead of knocking I just let myself in, there

were voices coming from the house and the smell of meat filled the entire house

Ndoni: Honey where are you?

Skhu: Kitchen baby

I walked to the kitchen and Skhu Am led as he saw me,he wiped his hands as he was making Greek salad.He picked me up and placed me on the kitchen counter then held my waist and kissed the lights out of me,stopped after sometime

Skhu: This is a pleasant surprise

Ndoni: I missed you

Skhu: I missed you more

Ndoni: I see you have company, maybe I should go upstairs till y'all are done

Skhu: Don't be silly if anyone is to excuse

them self its them not you

Then Sthe walked in with a bowl full of meat and placed it on the counter next to me

Sthe: You look beautiful each time I see you

Ndoni: Thank you. You look well yourself

Skhu: Ntwana get the girls,tell them to come inside and eat

Sthe walked to the pool called the girls then they followed him in.

As they walked in Skhumbuzo was feeding me some salad with a fork,mind that I was still on the counter facing the other way

I could hear some of the girls making nasty remarks as they walked to join the guys

Ndoni: Who are they?

Skhu: They are my friends girlfriends

Ndoni: I see. So which one is Sthe's?

Skhu: None

Ndoni: But they are five

Skhu: The other one is Linda,the one in a black dress.She is someone from my past

Ndoni: Then what's she doing here if she's your ex?

Skhu: My love she isn't my ex,she's just someone I used to hangout with

Ndoni: You mean have sex with?

Skhu: Come on baby I didn't invite her here,since she found out who I really am she's like gum stuck on my shoe

Ndoni: I see. No wonder she's half naked

Skhu: I love you and only you,promise me

you gonna keep your cool

Ndoni: I'll try

Sthe shouted from the lounge

Sthe: We dying of hunger here

Skhu: If hunger kills Sthe you'd be an ancestor

Ndoni: Your guests are starving, come let's set the table.

Skhu: Set the table and I'll finish up the food

Ndoni: Get me down first

Skhu got me down from the counter and I went to set the table, while he finished up. Everything was ready and the guests were called to the table, everyone seated and began eating

Skhu: Everyone this is the lady of the

house,my queen. Ndoni

Baya: Holly cow! You my friend have been blessed. She's beautiful

Linda: I see you have downgraded Skhumbuzo, from independent models to school girls

Carmella: Mind her not dear you are pretty and your weave is exceptional

Ndoni: Thank you its actually natural

Camella: Wow! You should five me tips

Ndoni: Will do

Cindy: So school girl,why are you with Skhumbuzo. Is it his money or the looks

Ndoni: Both actually

Linda: Did he tell you he's a beast in bed, sure you can handle that?

Ndoni: Clearly I can handle him better cause here I am seated by his side and you on the other side of the table

Linda: Mxm

Cindy: You are l'll mannered

Ndoni: With blue blood

Shaun: Enough ladies! I think y'all should go back to the pool

Siyanda: And please show Ndoni some respect. This is her boyfriends house after all

Skhu: Rephrase that my friend, this is Ndoni's house and if your girlfriends have hiccups from that I suggested they leave

Ndoni: Pool it is ladies

Skhu: Aaa! Not before I get my kiss

I leaned over to my man and kissed him then stood up to walk with the girls to the pool

Camilla: This is so cute, he really loves you Ndoni

Ndoni: And I love him back even more

Cindy: What's sweet about a school girl chasing money

I was really getting irritated at Cindy and Linda's comments, but I tried keeping my cool by just smiling. The other girls were pretty cool and Camilla and I got along like a house on fire. We got to the pool and the rest of the girls opted to just dip their feet in water but I decided to go all out, I took off all my uniform and was left with my white matching underwear and jumped into the pool

Ndoni: Ain't you joining in aunty Linda

Camilla: With the hat body, you have set the limits too high. I doubt Linda can keep up

Linda: Mind this is a R3 000 Peruvian weave and am not about to mess it up.

We talked with the other ladies but Linda and her friend were sour the whole time, but what really pissed me off was when Linda said something

Linda: The only reason Skhumbuzo is with this little girl is because he just wants to sleep with her, after that he'll come running back to me

I was really losing my cool so I got out of the pool and stood outside then closed my eyes. I know I probably shouldn't be doing this but hell!

I opened my eyes then looked straight into her eyes, then I pulled her in the water with my eyes. Linda went splashing in the water and began screaming in frustration

Linda: What the hell! I can't swim back
Cindy please help

I was dragging her in with each attempt she tried to get out. Then I got tired so I snapped my fingers

Ndoni: Freeze now!

In an instant the pool had turned to hard ice with Linda inside, she was frozen from the waist down and she was freaking out and scared. She began crying

Linda: I beg please ladies help me

Ndoni: I see you got yourself in a very cold situation

Cindy: Stop being childish and go tell your boyfriend to come get my friend out of here!

Camilla: How does a pool just freeze like this!

Cindy: Bayanda!(shouting)

I walked into the house and went to Skhu, I was wearing my shirt alone

Ndoni: Honey Linda is stuck in the pool

Skhu: What! How?

Everyone stood up and rushed to the pool,Skhumbuzo and I were walking behind them

Skhu: What did you do Nana?

Ndoni: Nothing babby I was just swimming and when I turned around to get dressed the whole pool was ice

Skhu: You naught baby

He kissed my hand and we walked to the pool were everyone was shocked at what they say

Shaun: I think we need to grind her out,she's freezing

Sthembiso was the only one laughing

Sthe: Our very own ice land,all I need now are my skating shoes

Skhumbuzo whispered into my ear

Skhu:(whispering) Do you wanna let her go now or are you still enjoying seeing her in there

Ndoni: Do you think she's learned her lesson

Skhu: Seems so

I walked over to the pool and whispered something to Linda

Ndoni: It will be a cold day in hell if you ever cross paths with me and if you come anywhere near my man I will set this fake weave of yours in flames! Understood?

She just nodded her head in agreement. I closed my eyes then placed my hand on the water and the water unfroze. Everyone was shocked or was it scared I don't know

Linda: I can't move my legs, someone please help me. Bayanda carried Linda out of the pool and Sthe brought towels

Sthe: Keep the towels, I doubt Ndoni would wanna use them after this

Cindy: We need to go, she needs a doctor

Sthe: All she needs is a hot slap and staying

away from other peoples man. She'll be fine

Shaun: Thanks for the invite bro. The game was good and the food amazing. I'll be hosting next time

Skhu: Pleasure my man

Good byes were said and the guests left and the Twins and Ndo went over the events of the day

By my he time I finished writing there was no sign of Ndoni so I caught a bus and went straight to the hospital. Upon my arrival a cab had just dropped my family so we walked into the hospital together

King: Why are you alone Nolitha I thought the plan was to bring your friend

Noli: Father! That girl refused to come with me claiming she has plans with her boyfriend

Zevi: Well then if this girl won't come to us, we will have to go to her

Noli: You know the way she said it, one would think she knows our plan

Queen: Impossible!

We got to the reception and asked if we could see Zweli, we were directed to his room. He was awake and his head was white from all the bandages.

Queen: My son am so glad you awake

Zevi: My husband how are you feeling?

Zweli: Am fine. Where is Ndoni? I need to see her

Zevi: For what now! That girl is trouble. You should see the state the palace is in all because of that girl

Queen: That girl is wicked like her parents

Zweli: You people don't understand, she was here I heard her voice. She saved my life I need to see her

Noli: All the medication they have been giving you must be making you hallucinate. Ndoni was never here and she'll never come. She made that very clear

King: We are in this mess because of you Zwelibanzi. You were there when that girl was declared the next queen of Unyazi kingdom yet you pulled the stunt you did. Now we are all paying the price

Zevi: I am disappointed Zweli and for

royalty like you!

Zweli: I do not know what's going on but what I do know is that Ndoni is the light we need to regain peace and harmony in that palace

Queen: Stop your nonsense and focus on getting better.

Zevi: I brought you some drinking yoghurt and fruits, eat up and get strong so you can come back home

Zweli: You people are not listening to me, I need to see Ndoni please

Zevi: Mother! I am leaving y'all will find me at home cause I won't stand here and listen to my own husband longing for another woman

Zevile stormed out of the room and walked

out of the hospital.

Zevi: You Ndoniyamanzi have gone too far and I will teach you how royalty handles bitches like you. Nx

The king and queen of Ngwenyama kingdom have just landed at the airport. This time they were not alone, they were with the young Prince Lwandle who couldn't wait to meet his sister, and Nkosazana the cousin her uncles daughter.

The king and queen also bring great news as they have received the letter from Unyazi kingdom regarding their daughters hand in marriage

Queen: We are here people let go

Langa: I can't wait to see my princess

Lwandle: My own sister,I hope she's cool

Nkosazana: I have been following all Sthembiso's case's and meeting him will be an honor. He is the reason I decided to study law,he is one shrewd and ruthless attorney.

Queen: Seems the famous Sthembiso has a fan

Lwandle: So miss follower,tell me about my soon to be brother in-law

Nkosazana: Where do I even began. South Africa's youngest billionaire

Owner of Imvelo advertising, one of the biggest media houses.

Hotels owner,a doctor and cosmopolitan's sexy man of the year

Langa: Where do you get all of this Nkosazana?

Nkosazana: Internet uncle, internet

The royal family stepped out of the airport with Mkhuseleli walking bravely next to the queen.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:07] Mk: Insert 56

The twins and Ndoni were still in the lounge laughing over the events that took place

Ndoni: I think I better get going before gogo makes me read the entire bible before I sleep

Skhu: I think you should shower first, the chemicals in the pool ain't good on your skin

Sthe: Forget the chemicals ntwana! Did you see Linda stuck in that ice

Skhu: Priceless. I didn't know that my baby had it in her

Ndoni: Those days were people walked over me and I'd let them are long over. This Ndoni here is a no nonsense taker

Sthe: Yes girl! Freeze nonsense

Skhumbuzo held my hand and led me to the

bedroom were I was gonna shower. I sat on the bed while he went to run the water cause he insisted I bath instead of showering

Ndoni: Love can I ask you something?

He ran the water and came back to me

Skhu: Anything baby

Ndoni: You do know am a virgin right

Skhu: I furgured that out

Ndoni: Would you still love me even after I have given myself to you

He sat next to me on the bed and held my hand

Skhu: Where's all of this coming from my love

Ndoni: Answer me Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Ofcos I'd and always will love you. I do not love your purity, yes it makes you special but that not why I love you. The very first time I saw you in that hospital my heart knew you were the one.

Ndoni: Make love to me

Skhu: What? You joking right

Ndoni: Am not joking, I want you to have me

He stood up and took a few steps across the room then went to switch off the water in the bathroom then came back and sat again

Skhu: Are you sure

Ndoni: I've never been sure about anything

He smiled then got up and lifted me off the bed, I was standing on the floor then he placed his lips on mine and that feeling

came back. I felt like I was floating the kiss got passionate with each second and his hands had moved from my waist to unbuttoning my shirt. Without breaking the kiss he slid my shirt off my shoulders and I let it drop to the floor, I was left almost naked with only my underwear. He moved from my lips to my ear, nibbled on it a bit then moved to my neck sending electrifying sensations down my spine I couldn't help it but a very soft moan escaped my mouth. His fingers were moving in circles on my right nipple and I felt like cringing my breathing escalating out of control, I was feeling so connected to my man right now on the other hand scared and embarrassed. No man has ever come this close to me in that manner. He carefully placed me on the edge of the bed then broke the kiss and

looked at me,I looked the other way cause I was very shy

Skhu: Baby look at me

I turned my head to face him but kept my eyes closed

Skhu: Ndoniyamanzi Zungu open your eyes

I opened one eye and found him staring at me smiling, then I opened the other eye

Skhu: Are you ok?

Ndoni: Am fine

He kissed me again sending all my fears out the window,he moved to my neck again and the sensations made me cringe.My bra was off and I felt his tongue on my nipple going round in circles I thought I was going crazy

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Mm

His hands on my waist, his tongue sending waves down my mind. He move from my nipple and his tongue slowly sliding down till he reached my bellybutton, he stopped their playing around it and kissing my stomach. By now I was holding so tight to the covers on the bed as the sensations were getting too strong to resist. I felt my oanties slid off, I wanted to run but held on to the sheets. I think he had placed my legs cause I cause I could feel his skin against mine and when I would move my legs I could feel his ears, what is this guy doing to me? Then I felt his lips on my cookie jar, he kissed it the bagan moving his tongue up and down my castle trust me it was

sensational

Ndoni: Mmmm

Then he hit this spot were I felt like just screaming

Ndoni: Aaaah babbbby....

He was moving his tongue up and Dow my cookie then when he'd reach my clit he'd move oround it a bit then continue

Ndoni: A.... ..AAA mmmmmh

Skhu: Shit!

Ndoni: Aaaaaaah....mmmh aaah

The sensation were getting stronger as he would increase the pace of the movements and by now he was concentrating on my clit

Ndoni: Baby

Skhu: Yes honey

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo!

Skhu: Mmmh

Ndoni: mmmmmmm aaaah! I...mmmmh i....
think I need mmmmm I need to pee

Skhu: No you don't baby

He would move up and down very fast
nibble and eat my cookie jar it was amazing
but the edge to pee was coming on strong
and by now I felt my whole body tighten up. I
tried moving away from him by he was
holding on, I was going crazy

Ndoni: Aaaah.....mmhmmmmmmh
aaaaaaah

Skhu: still need to pee?

Ndoni: Ooooowh aaaaaaaah oooooooooowh
shit aaaaaaaah

Skhu: That it baby relax and just let it go

Ndoni: Holy mother Mary.....

Oooooooooohw yesssssssssss! Ooooih

My legs were vibrating, my whole body was vibrating then my legs began shaking uncontrollably. By now I was holding Skhumbuzo's head as not to move away and it seemed like he knew what was happening cause he had stopped moving but was applying pressure to my clit and that made me go crazy

Ndoni: Skhu! Babbbby Ooooooooooooooh
aaaaah I love you

Skhu: Love you more

Then I felt this sense of relief like I was realising some fluids, did I just pee on myself. Then he got up and came back up

to me, but his face was shining like he's just coming out of the shower. He had this smile on his face and I was a bit shy

Skhu: Wanna kiss me

Ndoni: Not with that on your face. What did you do to me baby

Skhu: This my love is one part of love making

Ndoni: But you didn't

Skhu: Break your virginity? No I didn't cause if I did am sure thunder would have struck me dead by now

Ndoni: What do you mean?

Skhu: Royalties marry virgins and only after we married am I allowed to deflower you. The sheet will then be sent to the chief priest to seal the bond and grant us children.

For now this is all the live making we can do

Ndoni: I understand

Skhu: Let's shower and get you home
princess

Ndoni: Am not showering with you

Skhu: Yes you are

He went into the bathroom to flush out the water as it was cold by now and run a new bath. He came back and found me fixing the bed still najed, I tried hiding as he came in but he came and held onto my waist.

Skhu: You were just made for me look at how sexy you are

Ndoni: Stop it Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Am serious baby, I could hold on to your waist forever.

He was in his boxers and and I could see junior forming a tent from underneath,I wanted to touch but my conscious wouldn't allow me

Skhu: Bath time princess

Ndoni: Am not showering with you love

Skhu: Either that or I tickle you till midnight

Ndoni: That's not fair

Skhu: Either that or we just sit here and stare at each other

Ndoni: You win then let's go

We went to the bathroom together and he got me into the tub.He then took off his boxers and junior came jumping out,my eyes popped out as I saw him.He was so big I can't imagine him going into me its gonna be torture

Skhu: Like what you see?

He was smiling as he got into the tub behind me. At first I was uneasy with junior poking my back but with time I loosened up. We would talk as he rubbed foam on my back and play with my nipples then after a while of silly playing we got out of the tub and went to lotion then dressed up. He took my hand as we walked downstairs and Sthe was having leftovers from the braai watching some TV

Sthe: That was a very long shower you guys took. I hope lightning won't be striking anyone

Skhu: Sthembiso go to your house and leave my food alone

Sthe: God forbid! Food shall never go to waste while I watch

Skhu: Am gonna take Nana home ok,I won't be long

Sthe: Come back so I can teach you how to play pool

Skhu: Fairytale

We walked out the door and got into Sthembiso's car and off we went.

Ndoni: Won't your brother mind you using his car

Skhu: Nah! That's my brother and we share almost everything. We drive each other crazy from time to time but we love each other to bits.

Ndoni: That's nice,I also have a little brother I have not met yet but I love him already

Skhu: Remind me to format your print into the security system so that you gain access

to the house without any trouble

Ndoni: Is it necessary my love

Skhu: This is practically your house too unless you want a new house after we married

Ndoni: I love this house its beautiful

Skhu: Its settled then

Veronica was panicking as Siphos was getting worse and he was complaining that his head feels like its about to explode. She rushed downstairs to gogo who was reading her bible. Gogo was also hurt by Siphos illness despite the past happenings, she loved Siphos no less

Vero: Mama we need to do something,
Sipho is very sick we need to take him to
hospital

Gogo: If you were a good wife you'd tie him
on a wheelbarrow and pushing him to
hospital. Or do you want me to push him for
you

Vero: We need to call an ambulance he's in
pain

Then a car pulled outside and Skhumbuzo
walked out with Ndoni, Veronica was
peeping on the window then rushed back to
gogo

Vero: God is good mama,the car that just
stopped outside is Ndoni's boyfriend.
Please ask him to take your son to hospital

Gogo: So you want to turn Bafana's car into

an ambulance! Jehovah

The front door opened and Ndoni came in followed by Skhu

Ndoni: Afternoon gogo,am back

Skhu: Afternoon ma

Gogo: Ooh its principal Bafana,I see school now changed its hours

Skhu: Am sorry ma,I wanted to introduce Ndo to some of my friends and the meeting took longer than expected. Forgive me

Vero: Please my husband is sick and I beg that you help him

Ndoni: Is uncle Siphonot better?

Skhu: What's wrong with him?

Vero: He has been complaining of a headache since yesterday, its a horse today

cause even his eyes are red and his veins are popping out.

Skhu: That doesn't sound good, can I see him please

Vero: Follow me please

They rushed upstairs to Siphos room

Gogo: Is it my child?

Ndoni: Its almost time gogo,am sorry

Gogo: How much long?

Ndoni: Midnight and there's nothing I can do to help him

Gogo: Let's just pray his soul finds peace

Skhu came downstairs holding Siphos who was now too weak to walk

Skhu: Careful please

Veronica was holding on to the other side

with tears flowing down her face.They got downstairs

Skhu: Ma am gonna need to take him to hospital

Gogo: Thank you my child you have just save me a headache

Skhu: We need to get going, bye ma

Gogo: Keep me informed

I walked then to the car,helped seat uncle Siphiso carefully in the back then we said our good byes

Skhu: I love you

Ndoni: Love you more

Skhu: Forever

Ndoni: And always

He kissed my forehead then got into the car

and drove off then I walked back into the house. I could see gogo was hurt but trying to stay strong, I was sad too its never easy coming to terms with death and losing a loved one but what made this so painful was knowing that there was gonna be another strike and there was nothing I could do. I stood by the stairs listening to gogo reading from her bible

When its time to bring back what you have borrowed me

Teach me to say

It is well, it is well with my soul

A tear escaped my eye as I walked upstairs to my room

The royals had just got to their hotel and Langa had just called Razor in for an update. The queen and Nkosazana were having ice cream while Lwandle was fiddling with the remote and Langa giving his wife a foot massage. The door opened and Razor came in, Mkhuseleli brushed his fur over Razors legs and he brushed his head

Razor: Hi tiger! Someone missed me.

Lwandle: Uncle Ray he is a lion not a tiger

Razor: Hi champ you are here too

Langa: Sit my man, what's been going on

Razor sat and after greetings he gave them an update

Razor: First things first

That stupid Zweli boy kidnapped Ndoni with the intention to marry her, he left a cheque

of R50k as her bride price

Langa: He did what?

Noma: Am gonna kill that boy, scrap that am gonna kill his entire family from chickens to mosquitoes

Razor: No need for that cause Skhumbuzo sorted that out, he landed Zweli in a coma and karma is dealing with the family

Noma: Even so I need to kill someone from that family to teach them not to mess with my family

Nkosazana: When are we meeting the twins, I can't wait

Lwandle: I wanna meet my sister already

Noma: I'll give princess a call and as her and the twins over for dinner downstairs

Nkosazana: Wonderful

Langa: Family time tonight then tomorrow
we blow toes

Noma: People seem to have forgotten who
we really are

Razor: I have to go. Damage control

Langa: Woman?

Razor: Nothing else

Noma: Get her flowers and play dumb,that
always works with woman

Razor: Noted my queen

Razor left to go fix things with the lady in
his life then Noma made reservations for
dinner downstairs and Langa called his
princess.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:07] Mk: Insert 57

I don't know how to deal with women and their constantly changing moods so am just gonna do what the queen suggested and leave the rest to chance, she is a woman after all she must know how their brains work. Here I am walking into a flower shop with not even the slightest idea of what am looking for, I walk in and look around as I as

no one around. Then this lady appears from under the counter like she was looking for something and she flashes me one of the most beautiful smiles I have ever seen, I just froze in disbelief

Florist: Afternoon sir how may I help you?

God knows I don't stutter but I found myself biting my tongue like an idiot

Florist: Sir! Are you ok?

Razor: Yeah...yeah am fine. Am looking for flowers for my mother (I don't know why I said that)

Florist: Lucky lady

Razor: Am the lucky one

Florist: What kind of flowers does your mother like, we have roses, orchids, Lilly's and a whole range of spring flowers

Razor: Actually I have no idea. Which ones to you like?

Florist: Woman have different taste when it comes to flowers depending on their sense of style and smell,I am a sunflower kind of lady they represent new beginnings

Razor: Then sunflowers I'll have

She flashed that smile again and my knees just went jelly,this woman was gonna kill me if she smiles again.God give me strength.

Florist: How many sir

Razor: Give me your biggest bunch

Florist: I'll be right back

She disappeared into a room labeled "cold room" and I was left alone to pull myself together

Razor: Stop it Ray and focus

She came back after a short while with a huge bunch of sunflowers and handed them to me

Florist: That will be R270 sir

I handed her my card and she ran the transaction then gave me back my card

Florist: Enjoy the rest of your day sir

Razor: I would if you tell me your name

She shyly looked away then flashed that smile again, God help me maintain calm

Florist: Khanyi my name is Khanyisile

Razor: Without a doubt

Florist: Enjoy your day sir

Razor: Enjoy yours too

I walked to the door with my mind

somewhere in space I think cause I bumped into the door as I walked out and as I looked back Khanyi was smiling at my silliness, I smiled then opened the door and walked out. I got to the car started the engine and slowly drove to Hlengiwe with Khanyi's face stuck in my head. Her big round eyes and natural perfect long lashes, then there was her time stopping smile. God that girl is beautiful. Before I knew it I was in front of Hlengiwe's house, I parked the car and called her but as I was waiting something fought my eye about this driveway and it triggered a memory

" Who are you and what do you want?

A message from Storm, your 8hrs is up!

Bam!Bam!Bam"

Razor: Holy mother Mary, Hlengiwe is

Khumalo's wife!

Then she appeared with a long face which would sour even the freshest of milk, she got into the car flooded her arms and kept quiet

Razor: Hi

Hlengi: Hi

Razor: I guess this is the part were I say am sorry I was stupid

Hlengi: I canceled all my plans just for you, at least I deserve an explanation

Razor: Like I said over the phone, something came up

Hlengi: Was it another woman?

Razor: Yes. My mother she insisted I gave breakfast with her

Hlengi: If it really was your mother you would have gotten her to join us, I would have loved to meet her

Razor: With your divorce still pending, I don't think that's a great idea

Hlengi: What are you saying Ray, you don't want me to meet your parents because am married?

Razor: All am saying is that divorces are expensive and can take a while, and you said your financial state ain't stable. This could take years

Hlengi: I don't get you Ray, just yesterday you were pushing for the divorce yet today you sound cold

Razor: Geez! Hlengiwe drama has nothing on you are a novelist

Hlengiwe: Do you still wanna be with me?

Razor: I brought you flowers just to say am sorry and I'll make it up to you.

I reached for the flowers in the backseat at and handed them to her avoiding the question she just asked me.

Hlengi: Thank you they are beautiful, but you still haven't answered me

Razor: Ofcos

Hlengi: Ofcos what Raymond?

Razor: The question you asked

Hlengi: I need to get back inside and make dinner

Razor: Ok

Hlengi: Call me before you sleep

Razor: Yeah...sure

She got out of the car and off she went

Razor: Shit! How did I not see this.

I drove off thinking of ways on how am gonna tell Hlengiwe we are not gonna work, then Khanyi came to mind and suddenly everything was clear.

Gogo and I were watching TV or was the TV watching us cause we were both in our own universe. What breaks my heart the most is seeing gogo this sad and I so wish there was something I could do to cheer her up.

Ndoni: Gogo

Gogo: Mmh

Ndoni: Maybe I should cancel the dinner

with my parents so we can go to the hospital and be with Veronica,

Gogo: Don't my dear, go have fun I shall to to the hospital. Besides you being there won't change the fact that he is no longer our to keep

Ndoni: What do you feel like having for dinner then?

Gogo: Some junk food

Ndoni: Baked fish and chips with sesame buns

Gogo: You know me too well

Ndoni: Let me go check if we have ready made dough in the fridge

I went to the kitchen to check the dough, I found it then I unwrapped it and placed it in a bowl o chill. Then I head a voice and it was

uncle Ray

Razor: My favourite woman in the whole universe

He kissed gogo's cheek then sat next to her

Gogo: Nkanyiso are you wind,don't you know how to knock?

Razor: Am sorry mother

Gogo: What has you this happy,if its a woman she better be God fearing cause I ain't having my only son marrying a sheeben queen!

Razor: There's no woman mother am just happy to see you

I walked back to were I left gogo

Ndoni: Uncle. Afternoon

Razor: Hi princess, where's everyone?

Ndoni: Uncle Siphon is in hospital and Veronica is with him

Razor: Siphon has an ego bigger than an elephant I doubt it would let him die and leave his father's house. But then again for the sake of family I think we should go be there for him and his wife

Ndoni: I have dinner plans with my family, take gogo with you and I'll join y'all after dinner.

Gogo: I can't deal with Veronica on an empty stomach, that girl is a demon and I need all my strength to deal with her

Razor: We will get something to eat on our way to hospital

Gogo: In that case let me quickly go change into something decent so we can go

Gogo went upstairs to change and I was left with uncle Ray

Razor: Honestly princess, how bad is my brother's state?

Ndoni: He won't make it

Razor: I wish dad was here so he could help mother deal with the pain

Ndoni: When is he coming back?

Razor: Next week, but I'll call him and tell him to come back

Ndoni: Gogo is gonna need all the support she can get. She's trying to be strong but she's hurting I can tell

Razor: Even her eyes look gloomy

Gogo came back with her bag at hand

Gogo: Am ready, let's go

Razor got his car keys and they walked out and I headed to my room to get ready for the dinner

The Zulus were already at the table waiting for the guests of honor to arrive, Nkosazana was busy fixing her dress in attempt to catch someone's eye

Lwande: Can someone please call my sister maybe they are held up somewhere

Langa: Relax young man, they'll be here

Nkosa: I should have worn the black dress, this red hides the sparkle in my eyes

Noma: Relax Nkosazana you look beautiful

Then Noma saw Ndoni and she waved to

indicate were they were seated,they walked towards the table.Lwandke couldn't contain himself cause he just got up and ran to Ndoni and gave her a very tight hug

Lwandle: I am so happy to see you again sis

Ndoni: Happy to see you too bunny ears

Sthe: You have just lost all chances of a potential girlfriend, with a name like bunny ears no girl will take you serious

Skhu: Nana please stop cramping the guys style,bunny ears!

Lwandle: Its confirmed I have scored myself the coolest brother's in-law

They walked to the table

Ndoni: Father and mother this is

Skhumbuzo my boyfriend and this is his twin brother Sthembiso

Hugs and handshakes were exchanged and everyone sat down

Noma: This is your cousin

Nkosazana,Nkosazana Ndoni

Nkosa: Wow cuz you look like a true billionaire's wife

Ndoni: Wow! Wm glad I fit the part

Nkosa: So Sthembiso you coming alone,does it confirm you are single

Lwandle:(Coughed)

Sthe: No actually. I left my fiancé at home,she's pregnant and was too tired to come

Nkosa: Ooh. Your profile never mentioned your engaged

Sthe: That's because my profile doesn't live

with me at home

Noma: Are you ok my princess, I mean I just heard what the Nkosi boy wanted to do

Ndoni: I am fine mother,worry not. And I know you wanna go there and give them a piece of your mind.Please don't

Langa: But my princess those people need to be educated on how to deal with royals

Ndoni: I know father,but this is one battle I wanna tackle on my own and its the only way I can gain respect

Noma: They need to respect you come rain or shine

Ndoni: Allow me do this on my own mother please

Langa: Okay then but if we just as smell trouble we will be back to deal with them

Ndoni: Deal

Skhu: I know my queen can handle trouble

Langa: Thank y'all for coming at such short notice we have bought everyone here to celebrate some good news

Ndoni: I hope mother ain't pregnant

Lwandle: Geez! Sister that's gross

Noma: What's gross about me being pregnant, your father and I are still actively in love thank you

Langa: Thank you my lady and we could even teach this youngsters a thing or two about dishing up dessert

Lwandle: Okay am out of here I think my ears are too young for this kinda talk

Sthe: Take your cousin with you my man I

think she also needs to protect his ride

Ndoni: Its really hot in here

Langa one is taking anyone on a ears

Nkosa: I am thank you very much and I believe I could teach your pregnant girlfriend a thing or two on how to handle heat

Skhu: Woah! Ntwana that sounded like a challenge to me

Sthe: I hear her ntwana maybe I should take her for a ride

Langa: Okay enough already, no one is taking anyone for a ride

Ndoni: Its sure getting hot in here

Langa: Back to the good news,we have received the letter from the Zungu's

regarding Ndoni's lobola negotiations. We have replied and its official the negotiations start over the weekend

Ndoni: Someone is being secretive

Skhu: With the last stunt Zweli pulled I couldn't afford taking any chances

Noma: I have to ask this thou,are you sure you ready for marriage

Skhu: We won't lie and say its not scary but I believed that together we will grow even stronger.Not only do I love your daughter but she's my life forever

Ndoni: And always. And nothing would make is happier than spending the rest of our lives together

Noma: Well said my children

Langa: Everyone rise your glasses and let's

toast to Ndoni and Skhumbuzo

Them: To Ndoni and Skhumbuzo

Noma: May they grow old and grey together

Dinner went by smoothly and I must admit it was crazy. For a second I even forgot uncle Siphos was in hospital that's until Skhumbuzos phone rang

Skhu: Excuse me everyone I have to take this,its the hospital

Skhu went to answer his phone outside as it was very noisy inside

Noma: I hope all is well

Ndoni: Uncle Siphos is in hospital and its not good

Langa: Poor gogo

Skhumbuzo came back and instead of

sitting down he placed his hand on my shoulder

Skhu: Nana am afraid we have to go,we sorry everyone

Langa: We understand my son,call us my princess if you need our help

Ndoni: I will and thanks again for dinner it was nice.Behave bunny ears I will see you tomorrow

Lwandle: Good night sis

Nkosa: Can I have your number Sthembiso

Sthe: Sure

Sthe gave Nkosazana his business card and we walked out and got to the car

Ndoni: How bad is it my love?

Skhu: Its very bad,he busted vains and they

are struggling to stop the bleeding. Am
sorry baby

Ndoni: Am in am just worried about gogo

The car continued to the hospital and it was
after so there was no traffic and within a
few minutes we got to the hospital and
rushed in. I saw gogo and Veronica in the
waiting room so we walked to
them, Veronica was so drained and 11 gogo
so down I wanted to cry

Ndoni: Any news gogo?

Gogo: They have been in that room for
hours and yet nothing

Skhumbuzo went in and after a while he
came out then came to hug me

Skhu: Am sorry Nana

A tear escaped my eye and I took a look at

the clock hanging by the wall, it was 12 o'clock on the dot. Then a white doctor came out and Veronica rushed to him

Vero: Doc how's my husband is he gonna be ok

Doc: Am sorry mam but we tried everything we could

Vero: Just tell me he's gonna be fine

Doc: There was just too much bleeding to the brain and we couldn't stop it. Am afraid we lost him

Vero: No! Siphon, you can't leave me. Ma please say something he can't be gone, he's all I've got

Gogo: No evil will go unpunished it's a pity my son had to go first and leave you here. Find peace my son and I hope in the

next life you become a better man.

Veronica was rolling on the floor crying and begging God to take her too and for the first time in a very long while, I saw gogo let out tears. It was a really sad moment for the family and Veronica was broken, gogo was broken and I was broken..

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:07] Mk: Insert 58

I have been sitting in my car at the parking lot of the hospital for over an hour now, battling with my conscious whether to go in or not. I finally got out of my car and walked in and went to the reception to ask about Zweli, it must have been my lucky day cause I was directed straight through without any hassles. I walked to his room and as I got in I saw that he was asleep, his head bandaged and his face very bruised. He was pale, I sat on the chair next to his bed

Talia: Hi Zweli its Lia

I know you will be ok, you have to cause there is so much I wanna tell you. I have just found out a few days ago that I am pregnant, we are pregnant Zweli and I have a feeling its a boy. You can finally have your

dream of having a baby boy and naming him Zwelakhe like you've always wanted. All I need you to do is get better and get out of here, I need you in fact we both need you.

I stood up and kissed his forehead and as I turned to walk away, he held my hand and I turned back

Talia: Am sorry I didn't mean to wake you

Zweli: Its ok. Is it true?

Talia: What?

Zweli: Are you really pregnant?

Talia: Yes. We are pregnant

Zweli: Can I touch

Talia: I doubt you can feel anything just yet but you can

I moved closer to him and he placed his

hand on my flat tummy

Zweli: For some mysterious reason I can feel he's in there,Zwelakhe Quinton Nkoso my son

Talia: I think you need to rest now,I should go

Zweli: Please don't go,I need you to do something for me first

Talia: What's that?

Zweli: I need to see Ndoni, but she refuses to have anything to do with me.I need you to record a video of me and send it to her.Once she hears what I have to say she'll know what to do

Talia: I don't have her number

Zweli: I know the number by heart

Talia: Ok then

I reached for my phone in my bag and prepared to shoot the video

Talia: Are you ready?

Zweli: Let's do this

Talia: We recording

Zweli: Ndoniyamanzi I know my face is probably the last you wanna see, but what am about to say now is very important so I hope you'll watch this. A while back I found out that my fathers kingdom is built on lies, deceit and evil and I need your help to save it. My mother is not royalty, making me and Nolitha half royals. Mother manipulated my father into marrying her then she later killed all suitors who were to marry father in attempt to gain power. My fathers kingdom

has no heir meaning after father his reign shall crumble as I cannot sit on that throne. Help me expose the evil used to built that kingdom and restore peace and harmony, I know you can cause I also know that you saved me from the shadows of death. Do this not for me Ndoni for I know I have wronged you in so many ways, but do it for the next generation. You stand for light and right now that kingdom needs you. I beg

Talia: Wow! That was deep

Zweli: Send it to ***613 2274

Talia: Done

Zweli: Thank you Lia and I know I have been unfair on you for sometime now, but I promise to be a better man for you and a good father to our son.

Tali: I don't doubt you'll be a good father, but you need to rest now please

Zweli: Only if you promise to come see me again tomorrow

Talia: I promise

I kissed his forehead again and walked out to my car and drove off to my new apartment. I had moved out of the hotel and bought an apartment to save on costs. It's not a mansion but it does it for me. It's a two bedroom, one bathroom, a kitchen and a lounge.

Andiwanaki amanceba wami,

Uzowapholisa ubaba

Andiwanaki amanceba wami

Ngoba uzowapholisa ubaba

Uzowapholisa amanceba wami

Uzopholisa ubaba

The mood was a very somber one at Sangweni resident, it was morning and Veronica was seated on the mattress covered with a huge blanket mourning her husband, next to her was gogo who was helping comfort her. The church ladies were here to offer their support and strengthen the family in this difficult time.

I found myself crying with each hymn the church ladies would sing, it was indeed a difficult time now. Right now I needed a friend but where would I find one cause the

only friend I had turned my enemy. I baked through out the night yesterday cause I knew the church ladies and mourners will be here through out the week and they needed to be fed. I am already in my uniform as am writing my last paper today. Uncle Ray has been the one pulling the fort and if not for him am not sure how we would have coped. I was having cereal with uncle Ray in the kitchen when gogo came downstairs

Gogo: Nkanyiso did you call the undertakes to collect your brother from the hospital

Razor: Yes mother, I just came from there to oversee the collection

Gogo: Thank you my son please make sure Ndoni isn't late for school

Ndoni: Did you eat gogo, you look tired

Gogo: I had tea with the church ladies, worry not about me I am fine. It is Veronica am worried about, all this crying and no sleep will kill her

Razor: Maybe we should get her to the doctor

Then a knock came at the door and I went to get it, it was my parents with Lwandle and Nkosazana and Mkhusele ofcis

Langa: My princess how are you?

We hugged and exchanged greetings

Ndoni: I am fine father, thanks y'all for coming

Noma: Are you sure you on princess

Ndoni: I am fine mother, please come in

We joined the others in the kitchen

Noma: Our condolences for your loss ma

Gogo: It is well my queen, God knows best. Thank you for coming

Langa: Ray my man, sorry about your brother

Razor: The man and I didn't get along very well but you have always said "family goes deeper than ego"

Ndoni: I shall bake some more when I get back from school gogo

Noma: That won't be necessary my angel, Nkosazana and I will do the baking

Gogo: No you can't my queen, you are royalty

Noma: No am not, am family and rules don't apply to family

Langa: The guards are outside to help with whatever necessary, feel free to use them

Gogo: Thank you my king

Another knock came at the door

Lwandle: I'll get it

It was Skhumbuzo carrying a lot of boxes

Lwandle: Morning brother

Skhu: Hi champ, help me with this

They carried the boxes in and came through to the kitchen and placed the boxes on the table. I ran to Skhumbuzo for a hug as soon as his hands were free

Skhu: Sshhhh! Its ok Nana, am here.

Morning everyone

Them: Morning

Skhu: Sthembiso sends his apologies for

not being here,he had a case to attend. My parents also send their condolences but promise to be here for the funeral

Gogo: Thank you Bafana

Skhu: There are more boxes in the car

Ndoni: What's in the boxes love

Skhu: When you you said you were baking last night I thought you might need some help so I called the bakery and made order. I didn't know what church ladies like so I got everything from muffins, cookies and koeksisters

Gogo: Now I know my child has found a good husband in you,God bless you my son

Skhu: Thank you ma. Nana I think we should get you to school

Nkosa: Thanks Skhumbuzo for saving my

nails the torture of having to mix dough

Gogo: Thank your shining stars you are royalty or I'd have slapped your silly nails off

Ndoni: Bye everyone

Skhu and I left to the car and the guards got the rest of the boxes from the car and it drove off

Ndoni: Thanks again baby you just saved me another whole nights work

Skhu: You are my baby and its my duty to look out for you.

Things at the palace were still in shambles, they had managed to replace all the windows but money was running out fast

and that worried Nkosi who was in his study thinking of what he could do to make things right. Zondo appeared again before Nkosi

Zondo: You have been warned Nkosi yet you choose to turn a blind eye and continue to plot evil! The walls surrounding you shall crumble down and you shall eat dust

Nkosi: But what must I do chief priest, nothing seems to be working

Zondo: Get the Zulu princess to step foot in this palace ,

Nkosi: She refuses to even speak to me, how am I to get her here

Zondo: The walls shall crumble down and you shall eat dust

He disappeared again

Nkosi: My ancestors what kind

of punishment is this, come to my rescue
please

A maid came to call the king that breakfast
was ready and he followed behind the maid
to the dining table

Noli: I can't sit for breakfast, am already late
Nolitha took her transport money and
rushed out

Queen: At least I had a good night sleep last
night

Nkosi: Zondo just appeared to me in my
study

Queen: What does he want now?

Nkosi: He says Ndoni must step foot in this
palace or the walls shall crumble down and
we shall eat dust

Zevi: I'd rather eat dust than beg that little witch!

Nkosi: Maybe we should try one more time to get her here, we are losing money and fast

Queen: Never! That girl has disgraced us enough. We are not running to her for help

The clouds turned darker outside and a storm was forming. Wind started blowing aggressively

Zevi: Looks like its gonna rain

Nkosi: I get scared each time the weather changes

Thunder rumbled once and the entire roof of the palace blew away .Everyone was on their feet in shock

Queen: What the fuck!

Zevi: We need to leave here,we are not safe

Nkosi: It is happening

Queen: Stop speaking in riddles,let's get packing and move into a hotel

Everyone rushed upstairs to pack,they back d for noli and zweli too then bags were dragged out.The guards were still in shock as to what just happened, some were questioning their safety in working here.The sky had turned bright and blue like nothing happened.A cab was called and the Nkosi's moved into a hotel and left the guards to oversee the fixing of the roof

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:08] Mk: Insert 59

Yesterday after writing I received a video message from Zweli, after careful consideration I decided am gonna try and help his fathers kingdom. My time is however limited as tomorrow I leave with my parent to my birthplace, a kingdom that's my fathers for my welcome ceremony and the lobola negotiations. The only time I have is today. There was a tent erected outside for the funeral and it was overflowing with people and singing was very emotional, priests were taking turns

with preaching the word of God. My parents were inside with gogo and Veronica and the Zungu's hadn't arrived yet, Skhu called and told me they were almost here so Nkosazana and I were getting dressed in my room and she was busy throwing me 21 questions

Nkosa: So tell me cuz, how did you score yourself a guy like Skhumbuzo

Ndoni: I didn't go looking, ye found me

Nkosa: You must have done something to catch his eye, please share

Ndoni: I was actually shot and in hospital, he happened to be my doctor

Nkosa: Ooh I see, the twins like playing hero. I should get myself in a very sticky situation and Sthembiso will come running

Ndoni: Don't count on that, Sthe action has a very weird sense of humor. Why all this obsession about him anyway?

Nkosa: I love him cuz and I have to make him love me

Ndoni: Good luck then cause with Sthe you gonna need it.

We were done getting dressed so we headed down stairs to help the society ladies in the kitchen, Ray came in looking all lit in his suit

Razor: The Zungu royals are here my princess

Ndoni: Thank you uncle, am right behind you

I placed the dishcloth I had in hand down and followed uncle outside to welcome the

royals,I was smiling cause I actually missed my man and I know he missed me too.Nkosazana tagged along as she Yates chores,As we got outside the whole tent was focusing on the cars outside the gate as they had the Unyazi kingdom stickers,I don't blame them thou its not everyday you get to see royalties so I guess the stares are normal.The guards opened the first car and out came the princes looking all respectable and handsome as always,then from the second car came out the king and queen of Unyazi themselves followed by two maidens

Razor: Royalties, welcome. It is an honor having you grace us with your presence at such a difficult time

King: Our condolences to the family Mr...

Razor: Mr Black my king

Ndoni: Thank you so much for coming my king and queen, it means a lot

Nandi: We are family my daughter and family sticks together

Ndoni: The rest of the family is inside, uncle Ray will take you through

King: Stay strong my daughter it shall be well

Ndoni: Thank you my king

Razor: You can follow me this way please

Razor lead the king, queen and the maidens inside the house and I got a chance to finally hug my man

Ndoni: I missed you

Skh: Missed you too, am here now. How are

you holding up

Ndoni: I just want this day to be over

Nkosa: Still no sign.of the fiancée I see,if you were my man I wouldn't let you leave my side alone

Sthe: This is a funeral not date my family, so please hold onto the little pride you still have left and act like royalty

Nkosa: That's very rude if you Sthembiso!

Sthe: Rude I can take. But you throwing yourself at me like this is scary

Singing started as the coffin was moved from inside the house to the tent outside, Veronica was weak and her voice gone from all the crying. All that was left now were hiccups and tears just running freely on her face. Prayers were said,hymns sang

and scriptures read then it was time to head to the cemetery where we say our final good byes to uncle Siphos as we lay him to rest in his final resting place.

Engines started as all roads lead to the cemetery.

Upon arrival at the cemetery prayers were said again the more scriptures as the pastors paved way for Siphos to find peace in the aft life. Hymns were sang again as the machine tried lowering the coffin to the ground but it remained still,they tried every angel and approach with no success.

People began whispering and talking, we were all shocked

Skhu: What's going on?

Ndoni: Beats me

Razor: The dude refuses to leave his fathers house

Gogo ordered they remove the coffin from above the grave and place it on the ground, then she walked over to the coffin and whispered some things to Siphho. We couldn't hear what she said but after a while she came back and the coffin was returned to the grave, a hymn started and swiftly without any hassles the coffin disappeared into the deep dark hole. The famil was ordered to come say their good byes as they threw sand on the coffin, gogo went first followed by aunty Veronica then uncle Ray and me. Then man started returning all the sand in as they buried him under ground, after a while it was done. From sand he was created and so shall it be to sand he returns. Engines started as all roads lead

back home were people queued for food outside the gate, the royals were served inside the house while the pastors and congregation were served inside the tent. Nkosa was hurt at what Sthembiso said so she was sulking in my room. I dished out for Skhumbuzo and Sthembiso and went to give them their food, they were seated in the car outside so I joined them

Sthe: This food looks amazing

Skhu: And the funeral was dignified, though it doesn't take away the pain.

My body was here but my mind very far I was thinking about this Nkosi shenanigans and I needed to see Zwe

Skhu: Nana! You seem miles away. Are you sure you ok?

Ndoni: Am fine I just realised I have something I need to do quickly

Skhu: Do you need yo go somewhere?

Ndoni: Yes. Can you take me please

Skhu: No problem

Ndoni: I'll go tell the elders I'll be back

I rushed inside the house were gogo ,my family and my in-laws to be were in the lounge eating, so I kneeled in front of gogo and told her I was going out quickly

Gogo: Be back soon my dear

Ndoni: I will gogo

Langa: Who are you going with my princess?

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo is coming with me father

Mandi: Those two are inseparable

MrZ: Who would let such a jewel out of his side,let my son enjoy his beauty

Langa: Am glad you see the beauty, am not gonna GI easy on you during the negotiations

MrZ: Worry not Zulu,we come prepared

Gogo: Milk Bafana and your daughter will eat rusks and tea all her life

Nandi: You may go my child,this old crazies won't stop talking

Ndoni: Thank you ma

I quickly walked out avoiding another remark,as I walked to the car I noticed Sthe was standing with some girl with the pretties smile ever.Its a good thing Nkosa is inside cause shed die if she saw this.I got into the car and we drove away

Skhu: where are we going?

Ndoni: Hospital

Skhu: Let me guess, its Zweli

Ndoni: Yes my love, but its not what you think

Skhu: What am I thinking

Ndoni: I don't know but you seem upset

Skhu: After everything that guy has done to you, he still manages to get your attention. I don't like it

Ndoni: He doesn't get my attention its something I have to do. Not for him but for the next generation, his fathers kingdom is in danger. I promise this is the last time

Skhu: I will not dictate your movements but I will not have that boy dominate your mind

Ndoni: Please my love, its not what you think

The car finally came to stop outside the hospital and he came to open my door and we walked in

Skhu: Do you need privacy

Ndoni: No! Please come I have nothing to hide

He held my hand as we walked to Zweli's room. When we got in the room Nolitha was here too and it seems Zwe has just been discharged

Ndoni: Nolitha. Zweli afternoon

Them: Hi

Ndoni: Am glad I caught the both of you here. I have divided to help you and your family. I need you to make sure everyone is in the palace, I will be there by 9pm

Noli: The family is on vacation, can't you come to the hotel if you really wanna help

Ndoni: No! The skeletons lay behind the walls of that palace, get the whole family there if you really want my help

Zweli: Thank you, I will speak to the family

Ndoni: That's all, am gonna leave now

We left the room and we went to Skhu's office. He said she needs sleeping pills for Veronica and I could tell that he was not himself

Ndoni: Am sorry

Skhu: For what?

Ndoni: Zweli and his family causing us to fight

Skhu: Its ok

Ndoni: No its not Skhumbuzo I can tell you are upset that I decided to help Zweli and I am sorry

Skhu: I won't tell you who to help, but I am a man and I know how we man think. By always jumping at that boys ask for help, he might think you actually still love him. Do you get what am saying

Ndoni: I hear you and am sorry

Skhu: Its fine lets go

He held my hand and we walked to the car and drove back home

Skhu: Are you not hungry, I didn't see you eat back there

Ndoni: Maybe some ice cream and a chat

He drove to McDonald's drive through got some icecreams and we went to sit by the

park in town,we did not get out of the car
thou

Ndoni: Can we please not fight,I leave
tomorrow and we are one step away from
getting married. I assure you that what I feel
for Zweli is nothing but pity,you have my
heart

Skhu: Can we stop talking about him
please,how long will you be gone for?

Ndoni: Two weeks max,and I'll miss you
every single day

Skhu: And I'll video call you everyday just to
see this pretty face

Ndoni: Forgiven?

Skhu: I was never mad at you my love

We sat in the car and talked about silly
things,ate our ice creams then drove back

home

Zweli and Nolitha got to the hotel and everyone was watching TV

Queen: Welcome back my son,thou you had to came back to a hotel

Zweli: On top of having to ride in that uncomfortable cab,my body hurts

Zevile took Zweli's crutches and helped him sit on the couch

Noli: We might bring a solution to our problems

King: Speak my daughter

Zweli: Ndoni has finally agreed to help us, we need to get back to the palace

Zevi: Why not help us here if she really can help?

Noli: My thought exactly

King: Beggars can't be choosers, if for all this calamity to end we must go back to the palace. Then so shall it be

Queen: Then y'all gonna have to drag me there cause there's no way in hell am going back there

Zevi: Am with mother on this one, let that girl come to us

Zweli: Are you all mad! We need help and y'all are busy throwing insults. How much more should we lose before accepting help

Noli: You speak because you love Ndoni can't you see she's making a mockery out of our misfortunes

Zweli: Ndoni loves me and I am not about to throw that love back in her face by refusing her help

Zevi: She loves you or you love her I don't give a crap. I am your wife and we not going there

King: It won't hurt to try my family please

Noli: Father! Remember how she disrespected you when we went to ask for her help, she even had you on your knees. I say no

Zweli: Shut up Nolitha!

The queen suddenly screamed

Queen: Aaah!

Zevi: What is it mother?

Queen: I think something got into my eye, its

burning. Get me water

Nolitha rushed to get water while Zevile was busy blowing the queen's eyes. Nolitha came back with the water, they rinsed the queen's eyes

Zweli: Come down and open your eyes mother

She opened them but couldn't see anything

Queen: ai can't see, please help me! I can't see

Zweli: Relax mother, close them and open them again

The queen did that but still nothing

Queen: I can't see

Zweli: Maybe this is a sign that we should go back to the palace

King: Are you mad! Instead of doing something to help you mother, you are here talking about signs

Zevile got on the phone and called the paramedics

Noli: Mother just lost her eyesight, Ndoni and her ego can wait. Is she God!

The paramedics arrived after a while and the queen was taken to hospital, with the family following behind in a cab. The king was in the ambulance with her. They got to the hospital and the queen was taken in while the family waits for a diagnosis

Zweli: Borrow me your phone Litha

Nolitha handed him the phone and he excused himself from the others and called Ndoni

Ndoni: Nolitha. Hi

Zweli: Its actually me baby,am letting you know that we won't be able to make it to the palace today cause something came up.Can we do this another time

Ndoni: Silence

Zweli: Ndo are you still there?

Ndoni: What did you just call me Zweli?

Zweli: O will always be my baby

Ndoni: Trust a dog to not bite the hand that feeds it

Ndoni hang up the phone and threw it on the bed

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo was right,my good nature will land me in hot waters.Well I tried,if they don't need my help I shall keep

it!

Khumalo had just landed at the airport and yes he was on his feet. The surgery worked. His only mission back was vengeance, he did some digging around while in India and he knows Storm killed his son and he wanted revenge

Khumalo: An eye for an eye. They took away my son and I shall take one of theirs. All I need is a plan as to when and how.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:08] Mk: Insert 61

Its early Sunday morning and the twins are in the kitchen making breakfast together and going over their plans for today

Sthe: Before I forget am gonna need you to borrow me your Ferrari for my date with Khanyo

Skhu: Why not use yours ntwana?

Sthe: I love the red one, people pay attention when am driving it

Skhu: Then have yours repainted, anyway you know were the keys are

Sthe: Thanks ntwana. So what's the plan

with Mac and the diamonds?

Skhu: I went to the hotel last night and while I was in room 56, it hit me. From there you can perfectly see the coffee shop across the road

Sthe: I still don't see how a view could get us the diamonds

Skhu: You will be in room 56 while I meet up with Mac at the coffee shop to buy the diamonds

Sthe: Woah wait I like this! Then once he hands you the diamonds I blow his brains up

Skhu: Bingo! Broad daylight I play shocked and we out

Sthe: I'd kiss you right now if I were a girl

Skhu: Sies maan Sthembiso!

Just then the door buzzer came on and Skhu went to answer

Skhu: Yes

Security: Sorry to disturbed sir but there's a miss Mandy at the gate,she says she has an appointment

Skhu: Geez! Its barely even morning. Let her in

Sthe: Ain't it too early for visitors or is it the lady of the house?

Skhu: Its Mandy

Sthe: That girl's gonna be pain in your ass,I suggest you find someone else.preferably a guy

Skhu: Time ain't on my side and Mandy helped me the last time

Sthe: The last time you were a bachelor and now you have a woman in your life, trust me this Mandy girl is gonna be pain

Skhu: I hear your point, mind stepping in and finding someone for me

Sthe: Have I ever let you down, relax I've got this

Skhu; Thanks ntwana

The door bell rang and this time Sthe went to open and Mandy was standing at the door with all her portfolios and bag at hand. She had on this red little number and her melons popped out of her chest, her weave let lose and cherry pink lipstick. She was in seductive mode

Sthe: Please come on in Mandy

Mandy followed Sthe into the living room

were Skhu was having his breakfast

Skhu: Either you early or I have my wires crossed cause I thought we had a meeting at lunch

Mandy sat on the couch crossing her leg to reveal her thighs then smiled at Skhu

Mandy: Am the early one,thing is I couldn't sleep with all this amazing ideas I had for your house so I thought I should come by and run them by you before they disappear

Sthe left to go call Mac to set up that meeting

Skhu: I have somewhere to go after breakfast so I really can't do this now

Mandy: I could stay in the house and wait for you

Skhu: Am afraid not,I don't leave strangers

in my house

Sthe came back and eat down

Sthe: Are you married Mandy?

Mandy: No am not

Sthe: I see why

Mandy: (irritated) Care to share?

Sthe: You have no direction, you just go wherever your breasts point you,if you were to cover them with some clothes am sure your eyes would he able to see

Mandy: I take offence in your statement Mr Zungu!

Skhumbuzo was just silently smiling behind his cup of coffee

Sthe: The house that needs revamping is actually mine,mind if we leave so I can

show you around.

Mandy: Am afraid I can't, you are too rude and I can't work with you!

Mandy picked up her things and stormed out of the house leaving Skhumbuzo rolling in the floor from laughter

Sthe: I just saved your ass and you laughing, you owe me

Skhu: Thanks ntwana, you are one rude mother f**ker

Sthe: That's why am the best in the business. Any way Mac confirmed you can meet at the coffee shop at 11

Skhu: Giving me enough time to go kiss my lady good bye

They continued with their breakfast then went to shower as Skhu was going to see

his lady while Sthe was gonna polish his equipment for the game they were about to play

I was in the kitchen making breakfast already showered and all packed ready to go. My granny came downstairs just as I was busy finishing up on dinner

Gogo: Good morning angel

Ndoni: Morning gogo, did you sleep well?

Gogo: Still alive that's all that matters

Ndoni: How I wish you can come with me back home

Gogo: Worry not my angel I will be here when you get back

Gogo went to go sit in the lounge and watched the morning news, then something caught her eye as she was watching the news and she called for me

Gogo: Come here and see this quickly

I ran to go see what was on TV;

Breaking news

Lat night at around 10pm a cab heading east on the N1 lost control and went rolling down the cliff, one man died and 5 in critical condition at hospital. The identities of the victims have not been disclosed as no identification was found on them.

Gogo: Could it be them?

Ndoni: The time makes sense, it could be them. Am afraid to even go check on them cause the last time I did Skhumbuzo flipped

on me

Gogo: I would have punched you,that family has put you through hell and you have done all you can to help. Let them be

Ndoni: Nolitha is my friend and Zweli has a child on the way,I feel its my responsibility to help

Gogo: You have a wedding coming up and your responsibility is to yourself and your husband to be

Ndoni: I hear you gogo,let's go have breakfast

They got up and went to the dining table as Ndoni sat up the table and got breakfast on the bed table.

Ndoni: Should I go call aunty Veronica

Gogo: Give the smell of food a minute to

reach her nostrils and she'll be down here in a second

We sat and began eating then Veronica joined us

Vero: Morning

Us: Good morning

She sat and dished up for herself

Ndoni: How are you aunty?

Vero: I can still smell him around the house and that makes it hard

Ndoni: Hang in there, it shall be OK

Gogo: Am sure he can see your red lipstick all the way from the grave, you look like a night girl

Vero: My husband loved this lipstick

Gogo: He's gone and I hate it!

We continued eating until my phone rang and I excused myself to go answer it

Ndoni: My forever

Skhu: Come outside and give your man some live

Ndoni: Be there in a sec

I smiled as I thought at Skhumbuzo's silliness I put my phone down and told gogo I was stepping outside

Gogo: The dishes won't wash themselves ooh!

Ndoni: Am coming gogo, I run out the door and into the car

Ndoni: Thought I was gonna have to leave without seeing you

Skhu: That will never happen, now come

here

I leaned in for a hug then a kiss, not just any kiss but one filled with so much passion and emotions. Skhu was going all wild with his hands all over my body, my sweater unzipped and his hands playing with my breasts I was losing breath and I could tell my poor man wanted to make love to me, weirdly I wanted it too cause it felt so right and I felt so safe in his hands. He was panting out of breath as he picked me and placed me on his lap with my back against the wheel, my top was up and his hands comfortably on my waist

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Mmmh

Ndoni: I... think we need to stop

Skhu: Damn!

He held on to me very tight, breaking the kiss. I went back to my seat and fixed myself

Skhu: Are you ok?

Ndoni: Am fine, are you ok?

Skhu: Honestly my love am dying, junior wants to play and I wanna feel you

I have never had this kind of talk so it was kind of embarrassing and felt like I was failing my man

Ndoni; Am sorry

Skhu: You don't have to be sorry, this is actually fun and painful at the same time.

Ndoni: Can you hold on till we married?

Skhu: Of course I can baby, I would even

jump Mount Kilimanjaro if you were the reward

We laugh and talked about some other stuff

Ndoni: I will miss you thou and if you get up to any mischief am gonna set you on flames

Skhu: I call you everyday and video call each night

Ndoni: I better get back inside before gogo flips and my parents will be here anytime from now

Skhu: This is not good bye but see you soon

Ndoni: I love you

Skhu: Love you more

He planted a kiss on my lips and I could tell he didn't wanna let go

Ndoni: Love I really have to go

He broke the kiss and placed one on my forehead, my heart melts each time he does that

Skhu: I love you

Ndoni: Forever

Skhu: And always

I got out the car and into the house waving at Skhu once I got to the door then he drove off

Skhumbuzo drove straight from Ndoni to the coffee shop and called Sthe on the way

Skhu: Ntwana where are you?

Sthe: Room 5y and I must say the view is

amazing

Skhu: Am almost T the coffee shop,call me once am seated

Sthe: Sure thing

Skhu drove to the coffee shop,parked and went to seat on a table by the reals outside

Then Stje called

Skhu: Ntwana

Sthe: I can even see your shoe laces

Skhu: Let's play

Just then Mac walked into the coffee shop with two guys who looked like bouncers from a club,they were looking around like in search of someone, Skhu saw them and raised his hand and they came to him

Mac: Mr Zungu?

Skhu: In the flash, please sit

Mac sat with Skhu while his goon's sat on the table behind them

Skhu: I won't waste your time Mac or should I say Mr X,a very reliable source of mine tells me that you have stone and I want them

Mac: How do you know my name?

Skhu: That's not important, the stones Mac

Mac: 3 metres

Skhu: Money is my life ddle name,I need to see the stones.Am not paying millions for glass stones

Mac called one of his goons and he came to them

Mac: Show this gentleman here the

merchandise

The guy reached for his pocket and took out a small black pouch and gave it to Skhu and went back to sit. Skhu untied the pouch and poured the stones on his hand and inspected them

Mac: Am a business man Mr Zungu, I don't do fakes

Skhu: They seem genuine, am happy.

Mac: My money then

Skhumbuzo returned the stones to their pouch then put them in his pocket, he smiled as he saw the red sniper light right on Mac's ear. He bent and reached for his suitcase on the floor which had some paperwork and then BAM: Mac was out with his face on the table

Skhu quickly got up and acted in shock

Skhu: With are under attack!

As his goons stood up one was reached for their guns,they looked around then another bullet in one man's chest BAM! he was out then another in the others head

Everyone was running around taking cover,under tables and behind doors.Screams and crying filled the shop and soon the place was surrounded with police and paramedics

Police: What happened here?

Skhumbuzo walked to the police officer

Skhu: The guy on the table is with me sir

Police: What happened?

Skhu: We were talking and the next minute

he was down

Police: Just like that?

Skhu: Am as shocked

The coffee shop was cleared and declare a crime scene

Another police officer came to join The other who was standing with Skhu

Police 2: They all gone,all three and it looks like professional sniper

Police: I smell the mysterious Terminator resurfacing only he can dare such a act in broadday light

Police2: Am thinking the same thing

Skhu: If there's anyway I could be of help,do not hesitate to call me

Skhu handed the police officer his business

card

Police: We will be in touch Mr Zungu,do not leave town just incase we need some info

Police2: And we are sorry about your friend sir

Skhu: Thank you officer, I wish you find this monster and lock him up for good

Skhumbuzo walked to his car and got in driving to his house as Sthe would be there.Skhumbuzo had the diamonds and all was well in Terror world

The doctor walked to reception after checking up on the Nkosi's

Doc: Agnes did you manage to get hold of

family of the patients who got her yesterday?

Agnes: Am afraid not doc,they are the royal family and I don't know who to call as they are all here

Doc: Someone has to come forward and pay for the medical bills or we will be forced yo send them to a government hospital

Agnes: How are they doctor?

Doctor: Not good am afraid, the young girl suffered the most as she broke her spine.The older woman suffered head injuries and the others are just as bad

Agnes: That's really sad

Doc: Continue trying to locate family or relatives,we can't keep them here without payment

Agnes: I'll to that sir,even notify the police

Doc: Thanks Agnes

The doctor went back to his rounds around
the hospital

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:08] Mk: Insert 62

Sthembiso and Skhu were in the house

laughing over the events of earlier as Sthe was getting ready for his date

Skhu: You should have seen me act all innocent and holy back there, one of the officers even felt sorry for me

Sthe: And I bet your pretty face worked in your favour

Skhu: Yeah! Yeah!

Skhu: So when am I meeting this lady of yours?

Sthe: Soon. What do you think, shirt or T-shirt?

Skhu: T-shirt, its lunch and during the day, you don't wanna suffocate now do you

Sthe: T-shirt it is then, well brother let me go dress up and go get my lady

Sthe went to get dressed leaving Skhu watching some soccer highlights.

For the first time Sthe was indecisive about what to wear or was it nerves,he had already changed three times and he still felt uncool.He ended up calling his brother on the phone

Skhu: Why are you calling me from upstairs Sthembiso?

Sthe: Get up here man

Skhumbuzo walked upstairs to Sthembiso and the room was a mess with clothes all over the bed

Skhu: And then ntwana?

Sthe: I can't find anything to wear,maybe I should call her and cancel

Skhu: You are being silly and nervous, this

is not your first date Sthembiso why are you this nervous?

Sthe: That girl is an angel, she makes me like a little boy

Skhumbuzo went through Sthembiso's closet and came back with a white polo T-shirt and black jeans

Skhu: Here, get dressed

Sthe dressed up and finished the look with white Jordan sneakers and he was happy with the way he looked

Skhumbuzo went back downstairs to his game while Sthe finished up and followed him after a while

Skhu: You smell like my D&G Cologne

Sthe: That's because your Cologne landed in my room and I mistakes it for mine. See

you later

Sthembiso grabbed the keys from the drawer and headed to the garage. It took a while cause the car he was looking for was in the second compartment of the garage as the owner hardly uses it. He found the car, drove it out and returned the others in then off he drove to his date.

Hlengiwe was in her kitchen making lunch and her husband watching some TV. Palesa come downstairs wearing a black maternity top and black leggings and had a hand bag

Palesa: I wont be having lunch with you guys, Richard is taking me out

Khumalo: Have fun baby

Hlengi: Seriously Khumalo! She should have fun?

Khumalo: Give the child a break Hlengiwe maan

Palesa left the house as Richards car pulled up outside.

Hlengi: You are letting your daughter go out with a married man and flaunt their immoral infidelity to the public

Khumalo: What did you want me to say Hlengiwe, forbid her from going out with the father of her baby?

Hlengi: Be a father and discipline your daughter!

Hlengiwe switched off the stove without even finishing up on lunch, she took off her apron and took her car keys

Hlengi: Am going out for some fresh air

Khumalo: And who's gonna cook Hlengiwe, am hungry

Hlengiwe ignored him and walked out to her car and drove off to only God knows where. She called Razor on the way

Razor: Yeah Hlengiwe, what can I do for you?

Hlengi: You could at least sound a bit more happy to hear my voice. I have been calling and you don't return my calls

Razor: Thing is I have been busy, still am

Hlengi. Can we meet for coffee, just an hour

Razor: Am hour I can't but maybe 20minutes

Hlengi: Wow! Ok then Mug&Bean

Razor: Be there in 15 minutes

She ended the call and drove to mug&bean and went to sit waiting for Raymond.

Razor arrived after a short while,saw Hlengiwe and walked to her and sat

Razor: Hi

Hlengi: Hello

Razor: You sounded a bit down on the phone,what's up?

Hlengi: You have been ignoring me Ray, you tell me what's going on

Razor: I have just been busy

Hlengi: Too busy to make a simple phone call or an SMS

Razor: Look Hlengiwe so much is going on in my life and I think I need space

Hlengiwe: Space! What do you mean by

space

Razor: Am saying let's cool things down a bit and breath

Hlengiwe: Wow!

I could feel tears approaching my eyes,they were burning and I couldn't hold them in.They just ran across my face.Razor took out a R200 note and placed it in the table

Razor: Take care of yourself Hlengiwe

Then he stood up and walked out,I just froze and the tears kept coming.How could he do this to me? So many questions I wanted to ask him but it was too late cause he was gone,but why?

After a while I pilled myself together ordered some chocolate cake and coffee, ate then drove back home.I was hurt,broken

and empty. I got to the house and went straight to my room and threw myself on the bed and cried away.

I really didn't enjoy seeing her cry like that but it was bound to happen, I hated myself for making her cry and I hope that one day she'll forgive me. I was leaving for Kzn with the family soon but I had to see Khanyi before I left so on my way from seeing Hlengiwe I stopped by the flower shop and got in, when I saw her everything else didn't matter anymore as her smile was like sunshine after a storm and as always she looked at me and flashed that magical smile and I was taken.

Khanyi: Nkanyiso, you back

Razor: Glad you still remember my name

Khanyi: Its not everyday you see a guy buying flowers for their mothers. So any hat can I get you today?

Razor: Actually my mother said I should get her your number so she can thank you for suggesting sunflowers, she loved them

She smiled flicking her big eyes. God! I almost fell

Khanyi: Very funny Nkanyiso but am not falling for that trick and no you are not having my number

Razor: Honesty I couldn't stop thinking about you since the day I saw you, am leaving for Kzn today and I was hoping you'd allow me take you to dinner when I get back

Khanyi: (blushing) When will you be back?

Razor: In two weeks but I'd call everyday if you'd share your number

Khanyi: You are a smooth talker that I'll give you. Dinner I can do as for the number, you leave yours and I'll call you

Razor: Fair enough

Khanyi handed Razor her phone and he punched in his numbers and handed the phone back.

Razor: Guess this is good bye for now

Khanyi: See you soon

Razor walked to the door, but turned around and looked back

Razor: You beautiful

Khanyi: (blushing) Thank you

Razor walked to his car and drove to the

hotel to fetch the Royals

I have been standing in the shower for the past 30 seconds and all I could think about was the Nkosi's and their accident, but who do I call cause they are all in hospital. Then it hit me, the video message Zweli sent me wasn't from his phone it might be a friend. I quickly grabbed a towel and got out the shower and went for my phone and searched for the message and called the number. It was ringing and I was nervous

Talia: Hello

Ndoni: Hello who's this?

Talia: Talia

Ndoni: Ooh Talia am glad its you, listen

Zweli and the rest of the family are in hospital and I need you to go check on them and tell me how they are

Talia: What! When, what happened?

Ndoni: I don't know Talia just go there now please

Talia: Ok am going

I ended the call and lotioned and dressed up as my parents will be here an second from now, then I took my bags downstairs were gogo and aunt Veronica were waiting for me. Gogo had a large container in her hands

Gogo: I made you muffins

Ndoni: Thank you gogo, am gonna miss you so much

Gogo: Promise you'll call everyday before

bed and we will pray together

Ndoni: I promise gogo

Vero: I hear Kzn is very hot so I got you some sun screen, we don't want you with sunburn on your weeding day

Ndoni: Thanks aunty, I will remember to apply it every time I step outside

Just then I could hear cars pulling up outside and I knew they were here, it was really time to go home, my second home.

The door flung open and Razor got in all smiles and all, he was followed by the rest of the family

Gogo: If it wasn't for the royal family behind you Nkanyiso, I'd kick that smile off your face. How many times must I tell you to knock

Razor: Sorry mother

Langa: Afternoon mother

Gogo: My king, it feels like night cause you taking my princess away

Noma: It will only be for a couple of days ma, she'll be back. No one can ever take her away from you

Langa: She's yours more than she's ours

Lwandle: I bought you a gift gogo and I hope you'll like it

Gogo: Oooh my son you are so sweet. Hope you taking notes Nkanyiso

Razor: Noted mother

Lwandle gave gogo a box and she opened it

Gogo: This is the most beautiful phone ever, almost as beautiful as the princesses

Lwandle: I realised yours doesn't support video calling so I got you this one so that we can video call sometimes cause I don't have a granny and I lived spending time with you

Gogo: As soon as I learn how to use it, I promise I'll video it everyday

Ndoni: That's sweet of you bunny ears and Gogo aunty Veronica will teach you how to use it

Vero: That's if she even allows me touch it

Razor: Okay people I think its time to go now

Gogo: Travel safe and please make sure miss am not hungry here eats, Ndoni hates food

Ndoni: Gogo!

Langa: We shall make sure she eats. Good
bye ma

Noma: We will send a jet to pick you up for
the traditional weeding

Gogo: Ain't there buses am scared of flying
ooh

Langa: We'll send a driver then

Nkosazana was just standing there while
everyone said their good bye's. She was still
hurt that Sthembiso rejected her

Gogo walked us out as uncle Ray took my
bags to the cars, then my phone rang it was
Talia

Ndoni: Hello

Talia: I am at the hospital, they refused me
seeing them but the doctor says its bad

Ndoni: How bad?

Talia: Nolitha has a broken spine

Ndoni: Jesus!

Talia: The queen suffered tremendous head injuries,the king is in a coma,Zweli has broken ribs and broken arm and Zevile has a broken neck,ribs,and a left leg

Ndoni: This is bad

Talia: The doctor said if no one comes forward to pay their medical bills they are moving them to a public hospital

Ndoni: How much is the bill?

Talia: 35k

Ndoni: I don't know how but I'll make a plan,tell the doctor I'll make a transfer tomorrow

Talia: Thank you.bye

I ended the call and got in the car and they drove off with me and Lwandle out the windows waving at gogo who was waving back from the gate.

I got to the restaurant and was shown my table,I went to sit and I was a nervous deck.I needed to eat to calm down.Before I could even finish breathing, there she was walking through the door like an angel,she was wearing a white floral dress and heels.God I thank you.I stood up as she walked towards means I hugged her,she smelled like grapes and I loved it

Khanyo: Hi

Sthe: Hi yourself

I got the chair for her and we sat, she was shy as she kept looking down avoiding my eyes

Sthe: Anything to drink?

Khanyo: Water for now thank you

I called the waiter and ordered the drinks being Apple juice for me and water for my lady

Sthe: So apart from being this dazzling, who is Khanyo?

Khanyo: Am glad you find me dazzling, am just a simple girl from around

Sthe: Your last name?

Our drinks arrived and we continued chatting, trust me this girl can smile and if

she knew her voice sounded so good shed never shut up

Khanyo: I am a Khuzwayo being my mothers last name because I do not know my father

Sthe: That sad,so you live with only your mother

Khanyo: My mother passed away after giving birth to us,we were raised by my grand parents

Sthe: We?

Khanyo: My sister and I,we twins

Sthe: Halleluja!

Khanyo: What?

Sthe: I have a twin too,so identical that you wouldn't be able to tell us apart

Khanyo: We identical too

Sthe: I liked you from the day I saw you, but now I feel you

Khanyo: So who are you, behind this handsomeness

Sthe: Keep stroking my ego I like it. I am Sthembiso Zungu plain and simple

Khanyo: Fair enough

The waiter came and we ordered food and drinks as our previous ones were finish now

Sthe: Ever tried looking for your father?

Khanyo: No actually. He doesn't even know we exist cause when they broke up with my mother, she didn't even know she was pregnant. Then her family relocated here

Sthe: Do you know anything about him?

Khanyo: Nothing much, only that he was a prince and broke up with my mom cause his family had found him a princess to marry

Sthe: So you are royalty, you get more interesting with each word

Khanyo: Half royalty cause my mother isn't from royalty

Sthe: Am royalty, fully blue blooded

Our food came and we ate while talking, I love listening to Khanyo she was cool, calm and collected. I think I just found my missing rib. We talked about a lot of things including my love for food and her passion for cooking

Sthe: Second date? Preferably dinner

Khanyo: I'd love that, you are easy to talk to

and I had a good time today

We sat for a while talking then it was time to go. I dropped her off at her sisters shop as she said she needed something from her.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:08] Mk: Insert 63

NGWENYAMA KINGDOM

The private jet has just landed on the soil of

my forefathers, I must have slept throughout the flight cause I was shaken by mother telling me that we here. I rubbed my eyes with the back of my hands as I sat up straight on my seat.

Noma: Home at last, you must be tired

Ndoni: Just a little and it feels a bit strange calling this place home

Langa: You seem a little preoccupied or worried baby, are you ok?

We got off the jet and walked to the cars waiting for us outside, talk about an entourage with 8 cars and 16 guards.

Everyone was looking and taking pictures as we walked to the cars

Ndoni: Am just worried about a friend of mine who's in hospital

Noma: That's terrible but am sure she'll be fine

Ndoni: Thing is they can't afford the bills and I was thinking of helping

Noma: Well you have your black card,use it

Ndoni: The thing is am only allowed 10k with each transaction, above that I need authorisation from both of you

Langa: How much are we talking here?

Ndoni: 35k

Noma: No!

Ndoni: Mom please, I beg you

Noma: I love you baby but my answer is still no

Ndoni: Dad please talk to mom,she's the only friend I have.

Langa: Am afraid am gonna have to side with your mother on this one,I mean 35k is a huge amount. If it was half that then maybe I'd consider it.

Lwandle: Worry not sister am sure she'll be fine

Noma: Stop worrying about everyone else for once my princess and focus on you.Everyone is probably waiting for us at the palace

Langa: Let's get you introduced to your ancestors then you get to see your fathers kingdom.

I understood were my parents were coming from I mean 35k really is a huge amount to just give away.Hearing that Nolitha broke her spine just broke my heart,she's too young for such a destiny and I needed to

help. With my parent saying no Skhumbuzo was my last hope,I pray he agrees.Lwandle pointed to me the palace as we were approaching and I must say it was huge and beautiful with do many people going up and down inside,I wonder what me being welcomed home entails cause I don't want a long ceremony. I needed to call my man and talk about the money besides I miss him.

We got to the entrance of the palace and the cars stopped and we got off,by the look of things the whole community must have been here.My mother covered my face with a scarf as we walked to the gate then i kneeled on the ground,The chief priest began chanting ancestral praises and moving around me sprinkling something on my body as I could feel the splits on my

body. Weirdly I wasn't scared or uncomfortable but in fact I felt at peace, like I had just completed a very difficult puzzle. The chief priest kneeled down before me and burnt some incense, he chanted some praises then ordered me to get up, luckily I could see the ground so I could walk. I could hear a goat besides me and I could see its legs, the chief priest was walking in front of me and I could smell the incense burning then he started praises

NDABEZITHA!

Zulu kamalandela ngokulandela izinkomo
zamadoda

Zulu omnyama, ondlela zimhlophe.

Wena kaPhanga noMageba

Wena kaMjokwane kaNdaba.

Wena wenkayishana kaMenzi,eyaphuza
umlaza ngameva

S'thuli sikaNdaba

S'thuli sikaNkombane

Wena kasihhawuhhawu siyinkondlo
bayikhuzile ngoba ikhuzwe abaphansi
nabaphezulu.

Wena kanogwaja omuhle mgomlenze

Wena kambambelashoba

NDABEZITHA!

We got in the house to what looked like the
throne room cause I could see my fathers
throne.

My face was uncovered and we knelt
down,this time it was me and the rest of my
family. The incense was placed on the floor

and I was introduced to my ancestors. My father was holding the goat and after the introductions were done, father ordered the guards to take the goat outside and slaughter it.

Priest: Get her dressed my queen, the people wanna meet their princess. We got up and went upstairs to my room I presumed and I was right cause we walked to a room upstairs with an oak wood door with a sign engraved "PRINCESS"

We got I. to a room and it was beautiful

Noma: Welcome home my princess

Ndoni: It feels like home, am at peace

Noma: You should, this is your home. Now let's get you dressed and go out to meet the people

Ndoni: Where us Nkosa, shouldn't she be here with me?

Noma: She just disappeared, I think she's hurt by something. I am gonna get dressed too, will you manage on your own?

Ndoni: I will be fine mother, you may go

My mother left me then I got a chance to take in the environment, then I freshened up just a little. There wasn't much to wear but a traditional skirt and some beads as I wasn't allowed to cover my upper body because I was still a virgin

I was done getting dressed when mother and father knocked at the door

Them: Is it safe to come in?

Ndoni: (smiling) Come on in my parents

They got in and they just smoked when they

saw me

Ndoni: Stop staring and help me with my shoes mother

Mother helped me put on my white beaded Tommy sneakers, then I got up

Langa: I am so proud of you my princess, for keeping your purity

Ndoni: Thank you father

Noma: You are the most beautiful princess this village has ever seen

My father put some goat skin on my arm then we hugged before going out. I was a bit sceptical about walking around half naked, but it had to be done.

There was singing and ululating outside as we walked out to the people.

Chief: Be quite! And jail for your King

Everyone hailed.....

NDABEZITHA!

Wena kaMageba

S'thuli sikaNdaba

Bayede ndabezitha!

Wena womkhulu

BAYEDE!

We were standing in front of this huge crowd and all eyes were on me.

Langa: People of Ngwenyama kingdom, today marks the happiest day of my life and a change in all our lives.

Our ancestors ate smiling down on us, they have blessed us. A lot of you are probably wondering how and when and the answer is

now.

Ngwenyama kingdom I present to you our very own princess,my daughter

Ndoniyamanzi Zulu

A princess of miracle who can perform miracles too.

Ululations began then singing and dancing.

People we're having fun and I was taken back inside to meet and be introduced to all the guards and maids in the palace. That took ages cause there were so many,it was gonna be a long day

It was almost 7 pm and Hlengiwe had since disappeared into the bedroom,the husband

was hungry so he decided to find his wife. He opened the bedroom door and was met with Hlengiwe on the bed, curled up with tissues around her and red eyes

Khumalo: Look Hlengiwe I don't know what has you this upset but can we please eat, am starving and you didn't cook

Hlengi: Leave me alone khumalo!

Khumalo: I would only if you perform your wifely duties in this house and cater for your husband.

Hlengi: I don't remember working at an old age home where everybody is incapable of making their own meal, now leave me alone!

Khumalo walked out and Hlengiwe locked the door behind him. Khumalo headed for the kitchen, bread bin, cupboards and fridge all

there was to eat was three slices of bread and jam

Khumalo: This woman didn't even get groceries! I swear on my son's grave those Zulu's will pay for killing my son and putting me in this situation. With bread and juice khumalo went to sit on the couch eating. Then Palesa walked through the door with her shoes at head and swollen feet

Palesa: Daddy am home and starving

Khumalo: Didn't they feed you where you coming from? Besides I just ate the last bread in the house

Palesa: Bread! Mom is usually done cooking by now

Khumalo: Your mother isn't feeling too well

so I guess she's sleeping it off

Palesa: Strange cause mom never gets sick, I'll go check up on her.

Palesa went to knock on her mothers door but she just kept quiet. Palesa went back to her father

Palesa: She's probably sleeping so I guess its just me and you over pizza

Khumalo: Meaty with extra cheese

Palesa ordered some pizza then joined her father on the couch awaiting their pizza

Dr Zungu was doing nightshift this week so all dressed up and ready to go,after eating of cause. God must have read his mind

cause just as he was opening the fridge
Sthembiso walked through the door
whistling holding a bag of nandos
takeaways

Skhu: You just saved me another energy
shake

Sthe: Worry not bro,superman is here.

Sthembiso placed the food in the
microwave, took out plates then poured
some juice

Skhu: Someone is happy,the date must
have gone ok

Sthe: Forget ok brother,the girl is a
dream.She speak when she has too,has
eyes that melt my heart and a smile that
stops time.

Skhu: Well then brother, welcome to love

paradise

They dished up the food and ate while standing cause Skhu was in a rush.

Sthe: Forget Paradise brother, call your designer to tailor you a suit cause straight after you am going straight.

Skhu: Ok Mr narrow and straight am off to work

Sthe: More food for me!

Skhumbuzo grabbed the Ferrari keys on the table seeing that they were close by and headed out.

Khanyi and Khanyo were packing up in the flower shop getting ready to go home

Khanyi: Might as well tell me about this guy

cause you've been smiling since you got here

Khanyo: What guy?

Khanyi: Out with it Khanyo,now

Khanyo: Okay okay,fine. He's hot,handsome, rich and smells like a dream

Khanyi: Sounds like you've hit the jackpot

Khanyo: And he has an identical twin

Khanyi: How will you tell them apart,its gonna be tricky

Khanyo: Easy my sister,twins don't have the same taste when it comes essence.I know how my man smells

Khanyi: Good for you. Now let's go home before transport runs out

They took their stuff,locked the shop and

headed home.

I was tired and sleepy, after flying for hours then all the festivities I needed to sleep, it was fun though and the kingdom is beautiful.

We were done with dinner so I excused myself

Ndoni: Fatigue is taking its toll on my body and mind, I'd like to call it a night

Lwandle: I'll be joining the other boys outside, good night sister

Langa: Good night my princess. Wena Lwandle no getting up to mischief with those boys

Noma: And no drinking Lwandle

Lwandle: Heard you my queen

Lwandle kissed my cheek,moms and ran out to join the festivities outside.I went upstairs to my room,jumped on the bed, still in my traditional attire and video called my man

Skhu: Nana. What a pleasant surprise

Ndoni: Hope am not keeping you away from your patients

Skhu: No Mrs Zungu I was actually about to go do my rounds as you can see that am still in my office

Ndoni: You still have millions to pay before I become Mrs Zungu

Skhu: Is that what you father said,he's charging me millions?

Ndoni: I doubt it will get that far,anyway I

hear that Zweli and his family are there

Skhu: Haven't seen them but rumors are going around

Ndoni: Talia tells me they can't afford their bill and that they will be sent to a public hospital

Skhu: Hospital policy, if you can't pay you can't stay. That look in your eyes tell me something, what are you thinking?

Ndoni: I was thinking maybe we can lend a hand just for the spirit of kindness

Skhu: You know where I stand concerning those people my love, I however won't stop you if you wanna help but know that I do not approve.

Ndoni: But my love we could make the payment anonymous that way they won't

know we did it.

Skhu: I will still know

Ndoni: I guess that's a no?

Skhu: This is about the only thing am gonna say no to, anything else you can have

Ndoni: I hear you, I'll call Talia and tell her I can't help

Skhu: Am gonna go do my rounds now then I'll call you soon okay

Ndoni: If am not sleeping by that time

Skhu: I'll leave a message then

Ndoni: Love you

Skhu: Love you more

The call disconnected

Skhumbuzo was thinking as he was walking out of his office

Skhu: Sometimes I think these bloody people get themselves in trouble intentionally just to get Ndo's attention. Hope its not true thou cause if it is then I'll bring them real trouble

I sent Talia an SMS cause I couldn't bring myself telling her I won't be able to help anymore. Honestly I think I had bitten more than I could chew and hopefully Noli will understand. Am just a school girl,princess or not and 35k is huge.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:08] Mk: Insert 64

With tears flooding down her red face,Hlengiwe was writing something on her cellphone. Besides her on the bed was a pen and notepad and a bottle of sleeping pills,she could hear the laughter coming from the lounge but that didn't seem to even interest her.First was a message to Raymond

When you helped me on the side of the road that day,not only did I have a flat tyre but a flat life.Replacing that tyre,you replaced my

will to live again. Because of you for a while I felt like a woman again, loved and worth it. Thank you for making me smile, giving me moments to look back to. I have a flat tyre therefore I cannot go on, my journey ends here

Goodbye Raymond

Then she pressed send, placed her phone down and began a note to her husband

Khumalo

I have nothing much to say my husband apart from the fact that I have decided to honor my wedding vows, till death do us apart. I cannot go on like this anymore, this marriage died with our son Thabiso, like his name he took all my joy with him. Please take good care of Pali, teach her right from wrong and be a father not a friend.

Good bye

Hlengiwe put the notepad on the dressing table and began swallowing the pills, then she got under covers and waited for her death.

Palesa: Well daddy its getting late I think I should go sleep.

Khumalo: Yeah you better go cause if you were to fall asleep here, I wouldn't be able to get you upstairs.

Palesa: Am not that big you know

Khumalo: Nah you not, you just huge.

Thanks for the pizza it was nice

Palesa: Night daddy

Palesa left her father and went to her

bedroom to sleep then Khamalo got up and went to his bedroom too. He tried opening the door but it was locked

Khumalo: Hlengiwe open my bloody door!(knocking)

After a while of knocking with no response from Hlengiwe or any movement from inside, khumalo decided his wife needed some space.

Khumalo: I am gonna go sleep in one of the guest rooms, but Hlengiwe you gotta stop sulking cause am not giving you the divorce.

Khumalo left to the other bedroom and went to sleep.

It was the day of the move for the Nkosi's, a

downgrade from royal treatment to normal treatment. Nkosi was laying in his bed deep in thought.

Nkosi: That woman that appeared in the middle of the road, or was it a ghost!

Whatever she is that was

Thandekile. Question is why does she want to harm my family? I mean she died a long time ago.

The door opening snapped Nkosi out of his thoughts, it was the doctor

Doc: Morning my king, how are we feeling this morning?

Nkosi: Like a king who's down and out

Doc: Worry not sir, they will take good care of you. Your transport is here I'll get a nurse to prep you so y'all can be moved

Nkosi: Thanks doc let's get this over and done with.I'd really appreciate it if we could use the back exit so to avoid unnecessary publicity

Doc: I'll get the driver to turn around to the back

Nkosi: Thank you doctor

The doctor left to go get the nurse to prep Nkosi for the move

I thank the heavens that its morning, Am so tired I feel like a dog that has been hit by a truck.All I need now is a shower,call my Lady then hit my bed.

Skhumbuzo headed to his office,took his stuff and went out to his car as his shift was over.On his way home he decided to

stop by my he coffee shop and get himself some coffee to keep him awake on his drive home.He got to the coffee shop and parked outside then walked in to sit.A waiter came to attend to him

Waiter: Good morning sir,how may I be of service?

Skhu: Decaf cappuccino please,to go

Waiter: Coming right up sir,can I get you anything else? We have freshly baked cinnamon croissants

Skhu: No thank you,that will be all

The waiter left to go get the coffee, then this lady walked into the coffee shop and was smiling her teeth out.As soon as she saw Skhu she walked straight towards him

Khanyo: What a pleasant coincidence

bumping into you here my prince. May I sit please

Skhu was shocked at who this lady standing in front of him was

Skhu: Ahhmm! You may sit but am not staying long

Khanyo: So when am I seeing your place?

Skhu: Okay please balance me here very fast, how do I know you?

Khanyo:(smiling) Very funny my prince

The waiter came back with the coffee and gave it to Skhu

Waiter: Your order sir

Skhu: Thank you

Skhumbuzo paid for his coffee and stood up trying to run away from the lady he's

sitting with cause she was getting too comfortable with him.

Skhu: Am so sorry but I have to get going, I didn't even get your name. You are?

Khanyo: Stop being funny my prince, call me so we can go on that date.

Skhumbuzo just rushed out of the coffee shop as fast as he could and got into his car driving off. He activated his Bluetooth and called his lady

Ndoni: My future king, good morning

Skhu: Now I could get used to being called that all the days of my life

Ndoni: (blushing) That can be arranged sir

Skhu: Am on my way home from work and I needed to hear your voice.

Ndoni: Am flattered that am missed, can't wait to be back home

Skhu: How's the palace, are you ok?

Ndoni: The palace is perfect and we are awaiting your people tomorrow

Skhu: Am sensing a but in your voice are you sure you ok Nana?

Ndoni: It must be the wedding nerves cause I have been having this persistent dream about our wedding day

Skhu: Dream! What's the dream about?

Ndoni: Am in my wedding dress and covered in blood laying on the floor.

Skhu: Blood! That sounds serious more like a warning than just a dream

Ndoni: I shall look into it am sure its just the

nerves

Skhu: I do not want you stressing my love, I'd go to hell and back just to make sure you safe.

Ndoni: No one is carrying guns to my wedding Skhumbuzo, I want to marry you unarmed

Skhu: And you shall my lady. Am coming down there tomorrow for some pre celebration, do not tell anyone my father would kill me

Ndoni: You are so naughty my love but I miss you too

Skhu: See you tomorrow then my lady

Ndoni: Am counting the hours my love

They ended the call and Skhu was smiling like a newborn baby

Skhu: Whoever that is trying to hurt my lady or anyone close to me, I swear am gonna blow your brains!

And that girl at the coffee shop must have mistaken me for someone else, I have a feeling its Sthembiso. That guy and girls, geez!

Skhumbuzo decided to make another phone call using his other phone, the phone rang for a while then it was answered

Skhu: Fox! Its Terror am calling in on that favor you owe me.

Fox: Anything just name it

Skhu: Get your boys ready, am getting married next month and I have a feeling someone might have sinister plans

Fox: Mission?

Skhu: Red! Kill anything that breaths and not on the guest list I will send you later during the week

Fox: Heard you boss,not even mosquitoes will see your wedding day.

Skhu ended the call and drove home

The Nkosi's have arrived at the public hospital and all five of them had been placed in one ward separated by mere curtains.Everyone was still sleeping from being sedated for the move,but Nkosi was wide awake trying to figure out why Thandekile came back from the dead to harm his family.

Nkosi: Thandekile why? What do you want

from us?

Thandekile's ghost just appeared from the wall and if Nkosi wasn't badly hurt, he would have jumped out the hospital window and landed on the pavement outside. This was his first encounter with a spirit and he was so scared that his forehead and palms were sweating

Thandekile: Justice my king, I came back to get justice for myself since you failed to set your wife straight after she killed me.

Nkosi: Wha.....t are you talking about? You died from pne pneumonia the doctors confirmed it. My wife didn't kill you!

Thandekile: Your ignorance and blindness shall be your death. Think like a king and seek help your kingdom is on fire. If you don't wake up it's burning down with you.

Yhandekile disappeared back into the wall
leaving Nkosi scared

Nkosi: What's going on here? And why is
everyone warning me about my wife? Could
there be more to my queen that I
know? Lord of my ancestors please come to
my rescue, why have you forsaken me!

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:08] Mk: Insert 65

I haven't had sleep since the day I got here, its always the same dream each time I close my eyes. I have even lost appetite for food leading to weight loss, am worried, stressed trying to make something of the dream. The question that keeps running in my head: Will I die on my wedding day? I have been trying to connect to mystic land for answers but to no avail, my soul is too heavy and only the purest of souls enter mystic land. Just as sleep was creeping in on me, I heard voices outside and it sounded like people shouting or was it singing so I sat up straight on my bed and listened. Indeed there were people outside and they were shouting our clan names

Sikhulekile ekhaya, ebukhosini

Zulu kamalandela ngokulandela inkomo

zamadoda

Siyakhuleka ekhaya

Yithina oZungu oManzini

Ongyama kayishi, isha ngababhebhezeli

Besizocela ishlobo esihle

Zulu wena kamalandela

Siyakhuleka ebukhosini, Bayede!

Some sense of joy filled my soul, cause the day has finally arrived.

I quickly jumped off my bed and got into the shower, then I remembered gogo would roast me if she could see me now, showering with an unmade bed. So I returned to my room, made my bed and got back to the shower and did my hygiene routine, half way through my shower I head

mom knocking on my door

Noma: Princess you need to get up

Ndoni: (shouting from the shower) Come in mother,am in the shower

Noma opened the door and got in and Ndoni finished up and joined her mother in the room.

Ndoni: Mother good morning

Noma: Morning my princess, you up early. That's a good thing thou cause Nkosazana and the other maidens to sit with you are here.

Ndoni: Where's father,the people at the gate have been at this praising thing for a while now,they must be thirsty.

Noma: Worry not about your in-laws my angel,the elders shall deal with them. Your

father and the uncles will be having breakfast downstairs and I shall be overseeing the chefs in the kitchen

Ndoni: Must I go downstairs for breakfast?

Noma: No. Get dressed and Nkosazana shall bring up your breakfast. I am proud of you my daughter, I really am

Thank you mother

Noma: I shall leave letting you get dressed, I will send the maidens up with your breakfast

Ndoni: Am getting married soon mother, its finally happening

A tear escaped mothers eye as she came to embrace me in a hug

Noma: Not only are you getting married soon my child, you have made your father

and me do proud. Marrying off a pure daughter is every parents dream and you my daughter are a treasure

Ndoni: No tears please mother

Noma: Get dressed then eat

Noma let go of her daughter and walked out.

I finally got a chance to lotion and get dressed in my black high waist skirt a white vest and black Cardigan, a did my head wrap and then my phone rang,it was my other half

Ndoni: Manzini

Skhu: My forever, hope you slept well

Ndoni: I'll survive, are you still coming

Skhu: Yeah am dying to hold you in my arms

Ndoni: This time its gonna be forever

Skhu: I just called to say I love you

Ndoni: I needed to hear that,thanks my love

Skhu: Are you ok Nana?

Ndoni: Am fine,just get here.

Skhu: See you soon my queen

I hang up the call just as Nkosazana and the maidens got into my bedroom with my breakfast but I was too shaken up to eat

Nkosa: Time for breakfast makoti

Ndoni: I don't think I can keep anything down,am too uneasy

Nkosa: Why thou?

Ndoni: A lot could go wrong

Nkosazana,what if dad asks for the impossible and the Zungus decide to leave

Nkosa: Nothing is impossible for Skhumbuzo, I mean the man is a billionaire

Ndoni: Evil forces or even Zweli, anything could go south

Nkosa: You worry too much you'll have wrinkles, have your breakfast and relax

I decided to eat something and stop thinking about the dream, thou it was bothering me.

Sthe and his brother were in town shopping for Ndoni's engagement ring

Sthe: You seem down for someone whose about to pop the big question

Skhu: Its Ndo man, am worried about her

she sounds stressed

Sthe: Could be pre-wedding jitters

Skhu: I think its more than that, the last time we spoke she mentioned some dream where she was laying in a pool of blood in her wedding dress

Sthe: That's deep

Skhu: I called Fox to get his team and beef up security, am still not ease. What if someone is planning on harming my queen

Sthe: Then I will personally kill that person myself, stop worrying and be strong for your lady. Assure her everything is gonna be fine

Skhu: For someone who eats as much as you, you make sense

Sthe: A well feed brain is a well oiled

machine

Skhu: What do you think about this one(pointing at a ring)

Sthe: Simple and elegant, I think its perfect

Assistant: Sir that's a 36ct ring and its expensive

Sthe: The person we getting it for has a heart worth 98ct,if I were you I'd shut my 2ct mouth and get the ring ready

Assistant: My apologies sir,I'll get the ring ready for you.

Sthe: Good

The assistant boxed the ring, bagged it and handed it over to Sthe.Skhu paid for what he had came for and they left the shop back home where Skhu was gonna get ready to go pop the question

Its morning at the Khumalo residence and Khumalo had just woken up,the time was :a8m39 and to his surprise there was no breakfast yet again.The man of the house went to knock in his room one last time

Khumalo: Hlengiwe I demand you open this door right now,let's talk about this like grown ups.Stop this madness

Silence responded to khumalo

Khumalo: I mean it Hlengiwe,if this door is not opened in minutes am breaking it down!

Palesa appeared behind her father still in her PJ's

Palesa: You could use the spare key instead of breaking the door you know

Khumalo: I wonder why I didn't think of that, thanks my daughter

Khumalo went to get the spare key in the kitchen drawer and opened the door to his room. What Khumalo met in his room, not even therapy could prepare any man for.

Hlengiwe was laying down on the carpet, faced down with foam coming out of her mouth. The covers were on the floor too and it looked like she was struggling to get out of bed, probably to the door before she collapsed. Khumalo kneeled next to his wife and turned her around to lay on her pack, then shouted for Palesa who was in the kitchen cleaning out the peanut butter jar with a spoon

Khumalo: (shouting) Palesa call an ambulance, hurry

Palesa hurried to see why his daddy needed an ambulance, when she got to the room her mother was on the floor, her head on his fathers lap who looked so weak

Palesa: What's going on daddy

Khumalo: Call the bloody ambulance Palesa and stop asking me silly questions Palesa was starting to panicking and tears were threatening her eyes

Palesa: Is she alive? Does she have a pulse?

Khumalo: Palesa the bloody ambulance!

Palesa: I don't have airtime and the land line got cut off

Khumalo: Unbelievable, just bloody unbelievable!

Khumalo: Get me her car keys, am taking her to hospital myself.

Palesa: Right behind you daddy.

Khumalo picked up his wife and rushed out to the car, placing her in the backseat. Palesa followed behind getting in the backseat also to ensure her mother doesn't fall. The car speed off. Palesa was sniffing and crying in the back seat

Khumalo: Hold on my love, you are gonna be ok I swear.

Palesa: Her pulse is getting weaker by the second

Khumalo was driving like a maniac on his way to the hospital and before scramble eggs could be ready, Khumalo was parking at the hospital. He got out of the car, carried his wife and rushed into the hospital shouting for help

Khumalo: Help: Someone please help. My wife is dying

The nurses rushed to Khumalo with the bed and put her on and rushed her away, then the doctor came to Khumalo

Doc: Sir am gonna need you to come down and explain to me what happened

Khumalo was panicking unable to stand still while Palesa was making things worse with her crying

Khumalo: I don't know doc, I just found her in the floor and some white stuff coming out of her mouth. I think she ate something

The doctor left Khumalo and rushed to were the nurses disappeared with Mrs Khumalo: Call me if they are done, am going to the hospital chapel

Palesa: Can I join you dad, just to pray for mom.

Khumalo: Stay here Palesa and call me if anything comes up

Khumalo left Palesa and went to the chapel. He light a candle for his wife and began saying his piece

Khumalo: Dear God

Actually I don't know why am here but here I am,

I need you to forgive me for the sins am about to commit and not punish my loved one's for my mistakes.

Zulu and his wife killed my only son and am sorry I cannot forgive them. I will kill their only daughter during her wedding just so they feel the pain of losing a child.

Then am gonna finish this with the very person who began this whole this,Nkosi's little brat.After she's also dead you can take me too for I would have avenged my son.

Hlengiwe is a good woman and she deserves better so please spare her life,I beg you.She's the only thing I have left to live for.Keep her alive,she deserve it

Amen

Khumalo left the candle burning and went back to Palesa

Khumalo: Any news?

Palesa: No one has come out yet

Khumalo sat down and buried his head in his hand waiting for news about his wife

The Zungus were finally let into the house after what felt like a lifetime of them praising outside. They were in the house and I was panicking like hell, even my palms were sweating. I was pacing up and down my room until I was disturbed by my door opening and it was mother

Ndoni: Is everything going ok mother?
What's going on down there?

Noma: Relax Ndoni, girls follow me

We followed mother downstairs, heads faced down we were ordered to sit on the grass mat on the floor, then I heard my uncle Senzo speak

Senzo: Our kingdom is filled with beautiful princesses as you can all see, now please

pick the one you wish to pick

My heart nearly jumped out of my chest due to stress, what if they pick the wrong one? Who is here anyway.

Bab'Zondo: We seek a rare breed one of the kind and without a doubt the flower we seek is the one in the black skirt

Finally some relief

Senzo: Nfoniyamanzi, you heard what this man said. Do you know these people?

Ndoni: Yes uncle I know them

Senzo; Where are they from?

Ndoni: They are the Zungu's uncle from Unyazi kingdom

Senzo: Very well then, you may leave us

We stood up and went back to my room, I

was still not at ease I needed this to be over so I can see my man

Nkosa: Can you relax now, everything is gonna be ok.

Ndoni: I think. I need a bath, just to pass time

Nkosa: Geez girl you dramatic!

I ignored Nkosazana and went to run myself a bubble bath, undressed then got in. The water really managed to calm me down cause I felt better after a while just sitting in the tub. The water was almost getting cold so I got out, towel on and went to join the rest of the maidens in my room.

Still no news from downstairs and that brought back all the stress. After a long while, three hours or more my door opened again and I jumped off the bed, it was

mother smiling then she started singing

Gabigabi,mfaz'ongazalanga

Gabigabi mfaz'ongazalanga

Uyothi wabonani mfaz'ongazalanga

The other maidens joined in and mother was allulating. I smiled cause I knew what this meant,how I wish gogo was here I really miss her.I hope she and Veronica don't kill each other while am away.

Noma: Congratulations my princess you are now traditionally someone's wife

Ndoni: Thank you mother,someone's wife or not I will always be a Zulu princess

Noma: Ok MaZulu let's get you dressed your in-laws want to see their future queen

I was to wear my Zulu traditional attire then

downstairs to meet my now officially in-laws. I was relieved that this was done and I needed to be in Skhu's arms throughout this night.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:08] Mk: Insert 66

It was dinner time at the Sangweni households and the mood in the room was so tense that you could cut the tension with

knife,With each lady focusing on the plate of food before them and saying nothing to the other,that was until Veronica decided to break the ice and say something.

Veronica: I was thinking I could use some of the money left after the wedding and get Ndoni a dishwasher as a wedding gift

Gogo: Here I was thinking you were thinking of getting a job and finally start contributing towards groceries and house expenses

Veronica: Wow ma! It has hardly been six months since I buried my husband and besides I don't think anyone would wanna hire a woman wearing black clothes.

Gogo: Seeing that those black clothes can't stop hunger from striking you,I don't see why they'd stop you from working. Besides I think Bafana has a dishwasher and a dish

dryer.

Veronica: I just thought it would be nice

Gogo: What would be nice is me having to eat food that I haven't paid for,am sure such food tastes different to the one's I pay for every month

The room went silent in a matter of minutes, all you could hear was the sound of the knives and forks against the plates.

They finally finished eating and Veronica cleared the table and went to place the dishes in the sink

Veronica: It has been a long day,am calling it a night.Good night ma

Gogo: I'd start calling it morning if I were to cause there's no way you sleeping with those dirty dishes suffocating my sink

Veronica: I have this mean headache I shall wash them in the morning

Gogo: That's a very evil headache only surfaces after you've eaten, shame the devil and wash those dishes. Am going to bed

Veronica annoyed at having to wash the dishes when all she wanted to do was sleep, she turned back to the sink and began with the dishes. As Gogo was getting up to go lay her head down, her phone beeped and it was a message from Liam:

Just landed at the airport, will send a driver to pick you up tomorrow for lunch.

Be ready by 10am, I have a surprise for you.

Gogo was smiling all the way up the stairs and that had Veronica curious, and like a

cat she decide to ask

Veronica: Was that Ndoni, did the negotiations go well?

Gogo: No! That was angel Gabriel reminding me about church tomorrow. Good night

Veronica: (mumbling) Kill me for trying to be nice

Gogo heard her and answered

Gogo: If I were to do that, you'd have to give me tips seeing that you are the mastermind in that department!

Gogo disappeared to her room and Veronica finished up on the dishes and went up to her room too.

The negotiations were over and it finally was sinking in, ready or not I was becoming someone's wife. The look of pride in my parents eyes made me proud too. Lunch was underway as the table was filled with all sorts of food one would imagine, everyone was happy and celebrating. I was happy too but the dream would flash before me from time to time sucking all the happiness out of me. After a while lunch was over and my in-laws had to get back home, good byes were said and Bab'Zondo asked to speak to me outside. I followed him to the driveway and we stood there

Zondo: What troubles my queen so much that I could feel your heavy heart across the table?

Ndoni: Its dreams baba or should I say a dream which has turned into a nightmare. Its always the same each time I close my eyes

Zondo:(Laughing) Your kind don't dream my queen but have visions.

Ndoni: Are you saying this dream will come true?

Zondo: You are doubting your powers my queen,all the answers you seek you know were to find.

Then it hit me

Ndoni: Water!

Zondo: I shall take my leave now my queen,it is well

Ndoni: Thanks baba,send my greetings to the king and queen

Zondo: The most supreme one

Ndlovukazi yoNyazi

I shall be done

The cars started and I went back to the house. My father (the king) was with my uncle in the throne room, Nkosazana and the maidens were laughing and singing in the lounge and I decided to join mother who was still finishing up her food at the table. She flashed me this proud smile as I sat down

Noma: Mrs Zungu

Ndoni: Stop it mother, he still needs to put a ring on it before that

Noma: Traditionally he has paid all his rights, so practically you are Mrs Zungu

Ndoni: How much did dad ask for?

Noma: Stop it Ndoniyamanzi, you know I can't tell you that

Ndoni: Please mother I promise it will be our little secret

Noma:(smiling) No

Ndoni: Clue then. Was it worth a sports car

Noma: Make that 8 sports cars

Ndoni: What! Dad!

Noma: You are royalty he had to feel it in his bank account

Ndoni: My poor husband

Noma: Forget that we have a lot to plan, the wedding planner and designer will be here tomorrow. Time is of the essence

Ndoni: Yes mother, can I please go by the river just to see the kingdom

Noma: Just don't be long and take guards with you

Ndoni: I was thinking I would take Mkhuseleli
Before I could even finish that sentence, Mkhuseleli had jumped up from where he was sleeping and was standing next to me brushing his fur against my legs

Noma: Don't be long my princess or your father will flip

Ndoni: We won't mother

I kissed mom's cheek as I quickly ran to my room and changed into a white maxi dress and sandals then hurried out.

You should have seen how Mkhuseleli was walking so boldly next to me, you'd swear this big guy was human it was so funny. For the first time since I got here I got to see

the beauty of my fathers kingdom and I must say it was beautiful, father has really done good by his people. From clean running water to electricity and decent roads, decent housing and sanitation. But what really melted my heart was the love and warmth I received from its people. Everyone would smile and bow as I would pass them on the way, some old lady even gave me her scarf and that to me was priceless. Some wanted to shake my hand but Mkhuseleli wasn't having non of that as he'd roar and take out his fangs as anyone tried. Then Mkhuseleli took a small path that lead away from the road and I followed, the air changed and I could tell the water was near and I was right, before I knew it we were at the river. Beauty had nothing on this view, it was mesmerising. Mkhuseleli went to

FIERCE LIKE AN EAGLE

MOTHER NATURE, HEAR MY VOICE AND
ARISE!!!

ARISE MOTHER NATURE YOUR DAUGHTER
CALLS

HEAR MY VOICE

ARISE!!!

From the corners of my closed eyes I could
see the crystals shinning brighter than
before and the water began to move. She
was here

Ndoni: Greetings mother nature

Voice: My queen you are here

Ndoni: I am troubled mother and I need
answers

Voice: Answers behind your dream?

Ndoni: If possible mother

Voice: Sit my princess and listen very good

The water froze and I sat on the ice, not cold
thou which could be strange to others

Voice: A girl got slapped at school and
when she got home crying a father's pride
got in the way

Ndoni: Am still lost mother

Voice: That little incident led to you getting
shot.

Ndoni: Wait! I remember. Palesa's brother
slapped Nolitha at school. But how does
that connect to my getting shot?

Voice: The bullet you took was meant for
Nkosi and not you, it was an unfortunate
mistake which led to more bloodshed.

Ndoni: Who wanted to shot king Nkosi and why?

Voice: Nkosi hired a hacker who wiped khunalo's accounts clean leading him to lose his job,then to retaliate khumalo ordered the hit on Nkosi and I went wrong and you ended up in hospital

Ndoni: Wow! This is all too much

Voice: Your parents were fuming when they found out who pulled the trigger that got you in hospital, then they sent a warning to Khumalo landing him in a wheelchair.

Ndoni: Who wants me dead and why?

Voice: When the son found out who landed his father in a wheelchair, he planed his revenge but was instead met wit his untimely death at the hands of your mother

Ndoni: Wait! So mother killed Thabiso and now Mr Khumalo wants to kill me to avenge his son's death?

Voice: Yes my queen

Ndoni: Can this be stopped?

Voice: Its all in your hands my queen

Ndoni: How?

Voice: Use your powers to protect yourself or take the bullet and save someone's life,either way blood will be shed on your big day

Ndoni: Won't I die if I take the bullet?

Voice: You are the mystic queen,you don't die but gain more power with each tear drop.I have to go now,my time here is up.

The crystals were fading away and the

water began moving again,I got out and went to sit next to Mkhuseleli as I put on my shoes

Ndoni: This is a very big decision to take yet so little time,Mr Khumalo wants me dead and if I don't take that bullet he dies.Still if I take the bullet I doubt my husband would let him leave the venue alive.Skhumbuzo is very ruthless I know but I love him,question is what do I do now?

Mkhuseleli and I got up and began our way back to the palace

Back at the hospital Khumalo and his daughter were still waiting to hear from the doctor how Mrs Khumalo was doing.

Palesa's tears had dried up by now as she had developed this new urge to go to the bathroom but nothing would come out, she even had hot flashes.

Khumalo: The doctor has been in there for too long, can somebody tell me what's going on with my wife!

Palesa: Come down dad am sure they doing all they can. Mom will be fine

Khumalo: And you, is everything okay? You have been to the bathroom a lot

Palesa: Am fine dad, probably all the juice we had last night

Khumalo: You even sweating

Palesa: Probably the air-conditioning is off

Then this sharp pain hit Palesa's low abdomen

Palesa: Aaach!

Khumalo: What's wrong baby, are you fine?

Palesa: Yeah...yeah dad am okay its just a cramp

Palesa was in labour with mild contractions which were progressing with each minute. She wasn't aware.

The doctor finally came out to give the Khumalo's a report

Khumalo: How is she doc, is my wife ok?

Doc: Am sorry for the wait sir, we managed to pump your wife's stomach and clean her system

Palesa: That's good news right doctor?

Doc: Yes and no

Khumalo: What do you mean?

Doc: What ever it is your wife took,she took on an empty stomach.The chemical messed up her organs pretty bad.

Palesa: Simply language please doc.Will my mother be ok?

Doc: Her kidneys are damaged and she's gonna need a kidney transplant and soon,if not then she might not make it

Palesa: Omg!

Doc: We gonna need all family members to get tested as soon as possible

Khumalo: Can I see my wife doc?

Doc: Just five minutes the patient needs to rest.

The doctor left to do his rounds and Palesa and Khumalo got up to go see Mrs Khumalo. But as Palesa got up the pain strike again

this time even stronger than before

Palesa: Aaah!

Khumalo: Should I call a doctor?

Palesa: No dad,let's see mom please

Two steps towards the door the pain strike again this time accompanied by this hot water like substance which gushed down Palesa's legs

Palesa: Aaaooch! AAA

Luckily a nurse was walking by so she went to assist

Nurse: Come down miss am gonna need you to breath ok

Palesa: What's going on,it hurts

Nurse shouted

Nurse: (shouting) We need a bed

please,labor in progress

Two more nurses come up pushing a bed,Palesa was helped onto the bed

Khumalo: What's going on?

Nurse: You are gonna be a grandfather sir,she's in labor

Palesa: Dad please call Richard, tell him to get here now.his number is on my phone in my bag.

Palesa was wheeled away to the maternity section and khumalo went on to see his wife.She was just laying there so peaceful and calm,Khumalo sat next to the bad and held her hand

Khumalo: I know I haven't been the best husband but Hlengiwe I swear I will change.Please just wake up.Our daughter

just went into labor and she'll need your help. We are going to be grandparents my love please come back to us

A nurse came in to inform Khumalo it was time for Hlengiwe to rest. Khumalo kissed his wife's forehead then went out to the waiting room to wait for the news about his daughter.

It was already dark outside as Mkhusele and I stepped foot in the palace and it was quite inside the house so I assumed everyone had left. Mkhusele got in and went to his spot and sat while I followed behind. The table was already set and mom and dad seated

Ndoni: We back

Langa: About time,I almost sent out a search party.

I sat down and mom called for Lwandle

Noma: (shouting) Lwandle Romeo Zulu get yourself down here this minute.

Lwandle came downstairs complaining

Lwandle: Mother I am here now

Langa: Sit down my prince

Noma: First thing tomorrow morning I am having the guards remove the door to your room,you misusing its purpose

Langa: Am with you darling I his boy lock's himself in that room all day

Ndoni: You on your own bunny ear's

Lwandle: I was actually putting together my

speech for my only sisters wedding

Langa: How sweet

We dished up and ate over a conversation about the wedding. After dinner Lwandle excused himself and went back to his room, on his way up a maid was running downstairs with my ringing phone.

Maid: It has been ringing for a while now, I thought it might be important

Ndoni: Thank you Maureen, excuse me please

I went to the lounge to answer my phone

Ndoni: Keeper of my heart

Skhu: Owner of mine

Ndoni: What do I owe the pleasure of this call

Skhu: Am down by the beach,can you get here

Ndoni: Am on my way

I finished with the call then went back to the table

Langa: What's with all the smiles my princess

Noma: Do you even have to ask,the husband called

Ndoni: (smiling) I wanna go down to the beach if that okay with you

Langa: This late

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo is there

Noma: Okay my princess

Langa: Razor will drive you down

Ndoni: Before I forget,there's something I

need to tell you

Langa: Sounds serious

Ndoni: Mr Khumalo is planning ok killing me on my wedding day to avenge his son you killed

Noma: What!?

Langa: He wouldn't dare!

Ndoni: He will. I have to go now

I went to my room to freshen up and ready to see my man

Noma: Clearly we gonna need to pay our little friend Khumalo a friendly visit

Langa: He obviously didn't get the message

Noma: This time we are blowing his brains out cause clearly he has no use for it

Langa: Maybe we should just strangle

him,and watch him die

Noma: Whatever way works for me.All I know is my daughter is getting married next week and walking out that venue alive as Mrs Zungu

Langa: That's how it shall be

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:08] Mk: Insert 66

(Continuation)

By the time I got downstairs uncle Ray and two other guards were already downstairs. Ray was talking to my father and mom was not here. I assume dad was telling uncle Ray about what I told them regarding Mr Khumalo

Ndoni: I am sorry to have to cut your conversation short gentleman, uncle am ready

Langa:(smiling) You do tell that boy I want my princess home before sunrise

Ndoni: Daddy!

Razor: I will see that she's back my king

Langa: Good

I hugged daddy then we walked out of the car and drove off. The beach was not that

far from the palace and I could have walked there, but my parents weren't having any of that walk.

Ndoni: I take it dad told you about Mr Khumalo and his sinister plans

Razor: He did my princess

Ndoni: Are they planning on doing anything?

Razor: I do not know for now but they are both very angry

Ndoni: I shall talk to them tomorrow, try convincing them to allow destiny to prevail.

Razor: I doubt they'll listen my princess, when the family is under threat the queen just slips into defensive mode and that is never good for the enemy.

Ndoni: I do not want anymore bloodshed around me, if mine is the price to pay then

do be it

Razor: You too kind my princess.

Before we knew it we were at the beach

Ndoni: Thanks uncle Ray but you don't have to wait up,Skhumbuzo will bring me back

Razor: Not a chance! I promised the king and if I come back without you he'll cut off my ears and fry them

Ndoni: You being dramatic uncle

Razor: Rather dramatic than earless. We shall wait for you right here.shout if you need anything

Ndoni: (smiling) it's gonna be a long wait then

I left the guys in the car and walked towards the beach,the view of the stars shining upon

the water was just so beautiful you'd get lost in it. There were people on the beach some watching the stars, picnic and some just running around. But where was my man? My phone rang and it was him

Skhu: Looking even more beautiful under the stars

Ndoni: (blushing) Where are you?

Skhu: Right in front of you my lady, just keep going

I smiled as I put my phone away and took steps forward. After a few steps something caught my eye, there was this huge heart made out of lit small candles and there was someone inside the heart. Three four steps a smile decorated my face as I could tell that it was my other half. Finally I was in front of him, he held my hand as I stepped

into this shining heart. This was so romantic that it had me emotional

Ndoni: What's going on Skhumbuzo?

Instead of him answering me, he went down on one knee and held out the most amazing, elegant gold ring.

Skhu: MaZulu nkosazana yase
Ngwenyameni

My heart knew you were mine from the very first day I saw you in that hospital bed. Our destinies were sealed before we even lay eyes on each other.

Today I kneel before you with all my imperfections and ask you to take into your life and be my breath in days I feel like letting go.

Will you marry me Ndoniyamanzi?

By now I was do blown away,so emotional that tears were flooding down my cheeks. My hand covering my mouth in shock I couldn't utter a single word,instead I just nodded my head and handed him my left hand.I felt the cold metal slip into my finger as tears made it hard for me to see clearly, his thumb across my face as he wiped off my tears and kissed my forehead

Skhu: I promise to make you cry everyday,not in pain but in joy. I love you

Ndoni: I love you back even more

My tears wouldn't stop falling as this was the most romantic and unique proposal I have ever seen,his hands on my waist he planted a kiss on my lips and I just got lost.He would spin me around and it was beautiful. Before I could even open my eyes

people were clapping around us, some even taking pictures. I just buried my head in his chest as I was shy. I took a look at my hand and it finally sank in, Ndoniyamanzi Zungu and I loved the sound of it.

The time is seven o'clock for the Nkosi's at the public hospital, breakfast is served and the Nkosi's patiently wait for the doctor to tell them when they can go home.

Queen: Even a pig wouldn't eat this disgusting thing they call oats!

Noli: How I miss my own bed and a hot bubble bath

Zweli: As soon as we out of here am moving out of home, tired off all this drama

Zevi: I'll have to agree with you on this one my dear husband, its time we find our own place

Zweli: For a while I forgot I had a wife and no,am not going with you.

Nkosi was all silent throughout all this,like he was in his own world.The doctor walked in and judging by the smile on his face he had good news.

Doc: Good morning royalties

Them: Morning

Doc: You'll be happy to hear that I have some good news for y'all, and a little of bad news

Queen: Can the good news please be that we can go home,no offense doc but the food here is uneatable

Doc: We have ran all possible test and am happy to say that you can go home,thou you my queen and the prince are gonna have to come back for weekly checkups but all is clear.

Zweli: You said something about bad news doc,what is the bad?

Doc: The princess can't leave as she'll need a wheel chair and unfortunately we do not have wheelchairs so she's gonna have to remain till you can get her a wheelchair of her own

Tears formed in Nokithas eyes

Noli: N! Y'all can't leave me here,mom! Dad!
Please

Doc: There's an institution I can refer you to,they sell wheelchairs at a reasonable

price

Zweli: How much are we talking doc?

Doc: Around R4000

Queen: Nkosi!(shouting)

Nkosi snapped out of his thoughts

Nkosi: Hhm? What?

Queen: Say something

Nkosi: Am sorry,about?

Zweli: Nolitha needs a wheelchair dad,she can't leave the hospital without one

Noli: Daddy please,I can't stay here I wanna go home

Doc: I'll go get your papers ready am sure y'all wanna head home.

The doctor left the Nkosi's to talk

Zweli: Listen sis,I will get you a wheelchair I promise.I ask that you stay here for today and I'll cone back for you tomorrow

Zevi: There will be no need for that my sister,I have some savings stashed away,not enough but It can cover the wheelchair.

Noli: Thank you so much sister,I owe you

Zevi: Don't mention it,we family.

The doctor came back with the necessary papers,they were signed and discharged.

The queen called the guards to bring them change of clothes,then the institution was called to deliver a wheelchair for Nolitha.

The guards arrived after a while and they all dressed up and ready to leave

Zweli: I got a taste if what it feels like to be

a commoner and its bitter.

Queen: My husband you've been awfully silent today, what bothering you?

Nkisi: I need to go home to my village

Queen: For what!

Nkosi: Something doesn't quite make sense to me revolving Thandekile's death. I need to find out what really happened

Queen: (Livid) Really Nkosi! You are gonna leave your injured wife, the queen of this kingdom in chase of some stupid girl's death

Nkosi: Thandekile was not some stupid girl she was my betrothed and I need to know what happened to her, I owe her that much

Queen: What about me, don't I need you by my side during these trying times

Nkosi: Am sure you'll survive a couple of days without me besides the roof is fixed at the palace and you can go back to there, bark orders at everyone and be a queen

Zevile came back from the bathroom pushing Nolitha

Zevi: All ready to go

They all got up and a cab was waiting for them outside. As they were walking outside Zweli went to buy a news paper from a street vendor and the guard paid for it. Front page news!

South Africa's youngest billionaire just found his missing rib

Zweli began sweating as he was looking at Ndoni all smiles in that picture and the ring

on her finger,so happy in Skhumbuzo's arm.
Zweli was boiling mad,angry and close to frustration, he threw the paper on the ground as he walked to the cab and it drove off.

It has been hours since Palesa went into labour, khumalo was waiting patiently to hear from the doctors, Richard was a wreck pacing up and down the corridor like a man losing his mind

Khumalo: Sit down man,you making me dizzy

Richard: Am sorry,am just nervous

He sat for a while and stood up again

Khumalo: I don't see any baby clothes,
what's your plan

Richard: As soon as the baby is here I'll
dash to the shops and get everything sir

Khumalo: Your plans regarding my
daughters future?

Richard: I like your daughter and if she gives
me a son which am hoping for, am definitely
marrying her.

After what seemed like forever the doctor
finally came out

Doc: Mr Khumalo

Khumalo: Is my daughter ok doc, what about
the baby?

Richard: Is it a boy or a girl?

Doc: Who are you sir?

Richard: Sorry Doctor,my name is Richard Thompson the baby's father

Doc: Congratulations gentleman, Palesa has given birth to a healthy baby girl

Richards face dampened

Khumalo: Thank you doc can we see them please

Sic: The mother is too tired and asleep but you can see the baby

Khumalo: Please doc

Doc: Follow me please

Khumalo and Richard followed the doctor and they were taken to the baby.

So small and cute she was,with blue eyes and pink lips,tiny fingers and toes.Her father held her and smiled

Richard: So perfect my angel,welcome to the world.

He kissed her little hand

Richard: Crystal, your name is Crystal

Khumalo then took the baby as Richard went to get some baby clothes and other stuff,he was hoping for a baby boy but looking into Crystal's eyes his heart melted and he fell in love with that little soul.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Ya'll

Triple love

[07/28, 09:09] Mk: Insert 67

I got home very late last night or should I say this morning cause it was way after midnight when Skhumbuzo brought me back home. Butterflies flapped in my stomach as I went over the events of last night, I kept looking at my ring every 5 seconds just to make sure it doesn't disappear. I was disturbed by a knock on my door while still admiring the beauty of the rock in my finger.

Ndoni: Come on in

A maid came in and bowed just by the door

Maid: Good morning my princess, I have come to clean the room and inform you that breakfast will be served in 15 minutes.

Ndoni: (smiling) Thank you Maureen, you may be excused. I shall clean my room then be down shortly

Maid: Its my duty my princess to clean your room, you are the princess

Ndoni: Old habits die hard Maureen, its ok you may leave

Maid: Thank you my princess

Maureen left and closed the door behind her. I got up and made my bed then headed to the bathroom for my morning hygiene process and I took my time in that bath. I was happy and whole, thou I knew by the end of this coming Saturday I shall be laying in hospital in pain. Nothing would wipe away the smile on my face and am hoping I could be able to talk to Mr Khumalo and make him see the light. After a while I bit out if the

bath,dried up and lotioned then got dressed up in my light blue torn jeans and a white baggy T-shirt and slippers.I grabbed my phone and headed down for breakfast,the whole family was already seated and waiting for me

Lwandle: Finally the blushing bride to be graces us with her presence (mocking his sister)

Ndoni: Shut up bunny ears(kissing his forehead and pulling his ears) Good morning family

Them: Morning

I pulled out a chair and sat down and everyone began dishing up breakfast.

Langa: That boy must thank his ancestors cause was ready to hunt him down and

hang him upside down if you weren't home

Ndoni: Daddy!

Noma: I didn't even hear you come in last night. What time did you get back

Ndoni: You were probably fast asleep mim but it was before midnight

I reached for the fruit salad which was next to Lwandle and I made sure to use my left hand exposing my bling

Lwandle: God save my eyes! Is that what I think it is sis?

I ignored the fact that I was about to enjoy the attention coming my way

Noma: What is it Lwa?

Ndoni: Its just fruit salad bro and am not gonna finish it

Lwandle: Am talking about that sunshine on your finger

Langa: Both hands on the table Ndondo, let us see

I blushed as I placed my left hand in the table and smile, mother was speechless and I could see the tears building up in her eyes

Noma: Ooh my daughter! Its so beautiful. Am proud of you

Langa: The boy has taste, I give him that. The ring is beautiful fit for a princess

Lwandle: I didn't expect anything less from my brother in law, that man has class

Ndoni: Thank you little brother, I'll make sure he hears that.

We went back to breakfast, ate and Lwandle asked to be excused as always

Langa: Do not lock that door young man or I'll have you do the garden for the whole of next week

Noma: The designer will be here by 10, you need to get measured for your tux and traditional outfit

Lwandle: Yes my royal highnesses, it shall be like that

Lwandle disappeared into his room and I was left with my parents

Ndoni: Am glad we alone, I'd like us to finish up last night's conversation

Noma: You mean that rash Khumalo

Ndoni: Yes mother

Langa: What did you wanna talk about my princess?

Ndoni: I know that you both love me and would do anything to protect me,I would like you to not do anything about this and let me handle it

Noma: I don't understand are you asking us to fold our arms and watch someone try to kill you? Cause that's not an option

Langa: It would be a cold day in hell before I allow anyone hurt my daughter.

Ndoni: I understand dad and u appreciate it really all am asking is that you do not do anything until I have had a chance to talk to Mr Khumalo first

Noma: But Ndoni.... I

Ndoni: Ma please I beg of you both,if I fail then I promise you can intervene

Langa: The wedding is on Saturday just 5

days away,there's no time for negotiations

Ndoni: Daddy please let me try,I am about to become someone's wife and I need to learn to stand my ground and fix my problems

Noma: I don't know my princess, it just sounds so risky

Ndoni: If I can make rain am sure I can convince Khumalo to stop this whole madness

Langa: Promise to let us know how it goes

Ndoni: Thank you father and mother do not worry no harm shall come to me

Noma: If he as much as touches a hair on your head I swear am gonna kill him slowly

Breakfast was over and I headed to my room to pack to leave while I await the

designer for both my dresses.

Schools open tomorrow and I still need to find a maid of honor. I wish Nolitha would just gear my side of the story, she's the only friend I have.

Am grateful to have slept on my own bed last night yet am having a tough time getting used to the fact that I Nolitha Nkosi the only princess of my fathers kingdom has to use a wheelchair. I always hear people say we should count our blessings, I guess I should be grateful for being alive. I was still in bed waiting for one of the maids to come help me get ready for the day so I scrolled my phone and social media was a buzz, Ndoniyamanzi this, princess this, Geez!

She's not the first person to get married I mean what's so special about her?

My miid went from zero to nil after seeing her and Skhumbuzo on social media,I have been a princess all my life but yet there's nothing about me anywhere, the world should be sympathising with me but no everything is about the two minute princess.MXM! I was angry and mad at Ndoni for stealing all the limelight, why does everything have to be about her

My door flung open and it was one of the maids coming to help me get ready.

Maid: Good morning my princess,are you ready to get up?

Noli: I've been up for ages,took you long enough to get here.Get me my chair and help me to the bathroom

The maid got my chair, helped me off my bed onto my chair and pushed me to the bathroom.

Noli: I can take it from here, now please leave

Maid: I'll be in the bedroom cleaning my princess, shout if you need anything

Noli: That's what you paid for, now please excuse me I need to shower.

The maid left me in the shower and I undress and began my process, I had to use the shower cause it was more convenient and I could shower on my wheelchair. I finally finished and called for the maid, she came helped me back to my room and I motioned and dressed up and downstairs we went for breakfast. Mother, Zweli and Hus wife Zevile were already seated, but

there was no sign of dad.

Noli: Morning family, hope y'all slept well

Zevi: Nothing beats being home, did you sleep ok?

Noli: I'd have been much better if I had the use of my legs back.

Zweli: Am leaving the palace, till everything goes back to normal

Queen: And who's supposed to normalise everything if not you Zwelibanzi, ain't you the prince of this palace? Stop your cowardness and be a man

Zevi: If Zweli is leaving the palace then as his wife am leaving with him

Zweli: Like hell you are, you gonna stay here and nurse mother back to health. After all she's the one who forced you on me so

she's as good we your husband

Queen: Zwelibanzi Nkosi if you do not apologise to your wife right now am gonna wash that tongue of yours with salt water

Zweli: Excuse me please I need to go pack

Zweli left the table and ran upstairs, our shock was quickly thrown out the window by dad who came down the stairs dragging his suitcase

Queen: (throwing her hands in surrender)
Not this madness too!

King: Good morning family and good bye family. Am sorry I can't join you for breakfast I have a long drive down to my village

Queen: Clearly my voice has lost its power in this house, my King your wife just got back

from hospital and your daughter has lost her leg use. Here you are the whole king of this kingdom, chasing after ghosts from your past!

King: My queen you can scream and shout all you like, am going and that's final!

The queen threw her napkin on the table and rushed to her chambers, the king walked out the door probably called a cab cause there were car sounds outside then Zweli followed with his own luggage.

Zevi: Go ahead and run Zweli, just know that I am your wife and will remain that till you come back to your senses. Who ever that girl you running after has in you, she's a bloody amature and I'll teach her a lesson

Noli: Just hope you not chasing after Ndoni cause she's getting married brother, that

ship has sailed

Zweli: And who said I can't swim. Am out

Zweli also followed and walked out the door leaving Zevile in tears as she ran upstairs

Noli: This family must be allergic to peace,jeez!

I finished eating cause I was rushing nowhere.

Upstairs in the Royal chambers the queen was pacing around the room making a phone call.The phone was ringing then the recipient picked up

Mkhovu: Ndlovukazi what can I do for you?

Queen: Listen Mkhovu,I don't care what you doing or how you day is,we have a problem

and you are gonna fix this

Mkhovu: Always at your service my queen,speak

Queen: My husband us fishing around Thandekile's death,as I speak his in his way yo the village

Mkhovu: What does my queen want me to do?

Queen: Stop him Mkhovu,I don't care how just stop him

Mkhovu: Am on it my queen,rest assured he shall never reach the village.

Queen: Good

She dropped the call then sat on the bed

Queen: Nkosi you are not standing before my plans and supremacy,I shall be the

reigning queen of this kingdom with or without you my dear husband.

I called a cab and it drove me to Talia's apartment, I was so eager to see her and my unborn baby, touch that belly. But most of all I needed to find out where and when this sham of a wedding is happening, there's No way that thug is marrying my princess. Over my dead body!

The cab pulled up outside the apartment and I took out my bags and walked in, reached the door and knocked. Talia opened the door and she was glowing, I dropped my bags and hugged her

Zweli: How are my princess WO favourite

people doing

I pulled out of the hug and got inside and sat down

Talia: We are doing fine,am sorry we didn't come see you at hospital. Work has been hectic and with this pregnancy am always tired

Zweli: I understand and I think you need to take it easy

Talia was still making breakfast so I got up and helped her,the plan was to get out of her as much as I can

Zweli: I just got an invite to Ndoni's wedding

Talia: Ooh! That's nice

Zweli: Am not going thou I just hope I'll be able to send them a wedding gift

Talia: Why don't you call her and find out where to deliver the gift or just have it delivered to her house.

Zweli: She and I ain't really on speaking terms and all I wanna do is apologise to her

Talia: We ain't friends but we speak so I could find out for you

Zweli (Bingo) That would be great my love

Talia: Okay then, finish up on breakfast and I'll go call her my phone us in the bedroom.

Talia: At your service my lady.

Talia went into the bedroom to make the phone call and left Zweli smiling in the kitchen

Talia dialed the number and Ndoni picked up on the third ring

Ndoni: Talua is everything ok?

Talia: Everything is fine,am just calling to congratulate you on your engagement. Its all over social media

Ndoni: Thank you

Talia: When is the wedding and where

Ndoni: This Saturday at Blue waters hotel,I shall send you an invite by the end of today

Talia: Congratulations once again you deserve happiness

Ndoni: Thanks

The call cit off and Talia went back to the kitchen.

Talia: Saturday Blue waters hotel,mystery solved

Zweli: You my Darling are an angel

Zweli kissed Talia's forehead and went to unpack his bags in the bedroom

Talia: Don't be long, breakfast will be cold and am not waiting up

Zweli: I'll only be a few minutes then am taking you to the park.

In the bedroom Zweli called one of the guards from Hus fathers palace

Guard: My prince

Zweli: Hi Jack, I need a huge favour man

Guard: What can I do for you my prince?

Zweli: I need a gun Jack, nothing traceable and something clean

Guard: I'll make a few calls and get back to you my prince

Zweli: Thanks Jack I owe you one

The call got but off

Zweli: That thug ain't having my princess,
not while I watch.

Zweli finished unpacking and went back to
join Talia in the lounge and they ate.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:09] Mk: Insert 68

It was Sunday morning and gogo woke up in high spirits, she was humming a church song while making herself a cup of coffee. Veronica walked downstairs too and greeted gogo

Veronica: Good morning ma, you seem to have had a good night sleep

Gogo: Good morning my daughter, it was indeed a great night and seems like its gonna be an even greater day.

Veronica: Can u also have a cup, lord knows I need it

Gogo: You lie Satan!

Veronica was shocked by gogo's reply cause she tough they were having a happy conversation, she wondered were she went wrong.

Veronica: Did I say something wrong maybe?

Gogo: No! You said something hot

Veronica: I don't understand

Gogo: I have no time to sit here and chitchat I need to go get ready, please keep my house clean as I'll be out for a while

Gogo to her cup upstairs continuing with her humming, Veronica shrung her shoulders and went to make herself the coffee cause clearly gogo didn't make it.

She took her coffee and went to watch some TV in the lounge. Gogo came downstairs after a while dressed in her Sunday best and trust me she was beautiful Veronica was amazed

Veronica: Wow ma you look beautiful, 10 years younger

Gogo smiled walking towards the sink to wash her mug then replied

Gogo: And my couches will look 10 years older by the time you get up from there, Thank you for the compliment

Veronica got off the couch and went to wash her mug cause she knew once gogo starts with talking hell will break lose.

Veronica: What time is Ndoni getting here, should I Cook?

Gogo: Probably way after supper I guess she'll miss dinner

Veronica: So I'll be just the two of us?

Gogo: I'll get takeaways am in no mood for your cooking today.

Gogo pulled out a chair and sat down

Gogo: Come sit I need to tell you something
Veronica had a worried look on her face as she sat down across a table.

Gogo: I do not hate you Veronica I know you probably think I do

Veronica: You not always this hard with Ndoni, you must hate me

Gogo: I resent you and blame you for my son's death, if not for your greed and the fancy lifestyles you wanted lead my son down the road to hell

Veronica: I did not kill my husband, I loved him!

Gogo: When you live someone Veronica you accept them for what and who they are, a wife is the voice of reason when all hope is lost

Veronica: So you do hate me and blame me for my husbands death

Gogo: I don't hate you I just resent you for being this greedy,if you can kill for money and wealth then you are a monster

Veronica: I am sorry ma really I am but can we get over this and try and get along.

A knock at the door disturbed them and Veronica got up to go get the door

Veronica: Good morning sir may I help you

Guy: Good morning mam,my name is Wilson and I was sent by Mr Black to fetch his lady

Veronica: Ohh that must be my mother in law,wait up I'll go get her

Wilson: Tell Madam I'll be in the car

Veronica closed the door and walked back to the kitchen

Veronica: I think your driver is here

Gogo picked up her bag from the table and got up

Gogo: To not auction my house while am away please

Veronica: Bye ma,have fun

Shouting on her way out

Gogo: And stay away from my coaches too!

She closed the door behind here and walked to the car standing at the gate,Wilson got out and got the door for her and she got in

Gogo: Very well mannered young man,thank you

Wilson: My pleasure madam

Gogo: (smiling) Call me madam and my cheeks will be pink by the time we get to our destination due to blushing

The car took off and gogo just kept the conversation going

Gogo: Any idea where we going young man?

Wilson: No idea madam I was asked yo drip you off at the airport

Gogo: (eyes popped out) Did you just say airport?

Wilson: Yes mam,us everything ok?

Gogo: Everything is fine.

It went silent in the car as gogo was trying to calm down her nerves of flying down,but they were getting the better of her as her

palms were beginning to sweat.

After not so long the car was pulling over at the parking lot and you could see Liam standing, waiting for his Lady in anticipation. He had a single white rose in hand and a smile as he saw the car, he walked over and opened for his Lady and she got out after taking a deep breath

Liam: How are you, I've missed you

They hugged for a short time then let go

Gogo: I had to bury my son alone Liam so yes am fine!

Liam: I am sorry Lilly I wanted to come but my work schedule just wouldn't allow me. Please forgive me.

He handed gogo the rose as they walked

into the airport

Gogo: I will forgive you only if you brought me something fancy from all this fancy places you go to

Liam:(smiling) I did and I hope you will love it too

Gogo: Hope so too. The airport is rather quiet today or are the ones on TV always exaggerating the crowd

Liam: Its because we using the back private entrance

Gogo: Ooh I see. I hope for your sake you not expecting me to get into a plane cause God knows I would struggle you Liam

Liam: The only way to get over our fears is to face them head on

Gogo: Luam Black am warning you!

Liam just laughed they were now inside the airport and gogo just dropped her hand bag on the ground in shock as soon as she saw this..

The airport staff were all standing together together holding a huge banner with the words "WILL YOU MARRY ME"

Then Liam went down on one knee with a diamond silver ring at hand

Gogo: Liam what are you doing?

Liam: Grow old with me Lilly, raise our son and be a happy family. Let me love you and care for you. My house is cold without you
Lilly Marry me

Gogo: If that's the gift then I love it and yes I will marry you

A ring was slipped on and everyone was

clapping as Liam landed a kiss on Lilly's forehead followed by a hug.

Liam: Lunch awaits us my lady,cape town is calling

Gogo: Liam my granddaughter is coming back today we can't drive to and back from Capetown

Liam: Who said anything about driving my dear,we flying

Gogo: Like hell we are

Liam: Come on Lilly its gonna be fun

Gogo: If I die you bury me cause I as hell as notpaying for my own death

Liam: Come on.

He held her hand and they walked into the plane and sat then liam called the pilot

informing him that they were ready for take off. After a few minutes the air hostess made announcement

Hostess: Everyone seated and seatbelts please,take off in 3 minutes.

Lilly began pacing out of breath the Liam held her hand

Liam: Relax my love its gonna be fun trust me.If you feel scared just squeeze my hand and breath am right here.

The plane took off to Capetown with Liam and his lady for lunch

I was so happy to be goin home today and get a chance to bind with my baby girl,she so little yet so cite and innocent I can watch

her the whole day. Am just a bit worried about mother and her condition and having to raise Okuhle on my own is scary. I was all dressed and ready to go when the door opened and a nurse got in followed by Richard with baby Okuhle in his hands.

Richard: Ready to go mommy?

Nurse: All the paperwork has been sorted and you are free to go. I'll go get you a wheelchair

The nurse left and I was with Richard

Richard: Are you ok?

Palesa: Just a bit worn and weak but I will be ok. It's scary though

Richard: I know it's not gonna be easy but I will be a dad to Crystal

Palesa: Where's my father?

Richard: Outside making a phone call, he should be here any minute

Outside the hospital Khumalo was on the phone with someone after seeing the newspaper about Ndoni and Skhumbuzo.

Khumalo: How's the mission coming along,we getting closer to closing in.

Khanyi: I have a minion rolling in my hands like putty,all that's left is to mould him then we in.

Khumalo: Good! You and you sister come highly recommended and I expect nothing less

Khanyi: Relax we professionals..

He ended the call and walked inside as he and Palesa along with baby Okuhle went to

say good bye to Hlengiwe. She was still in a coma and looked so pale, like she has given up on life.

Palesa: You need to fight ma if not for me and dad then do it for Okuhle your first granddaughter, she needs you.

Khumalo: We all need you Hlengiwe please you need to come back to us.

Good byes were said and Richard was already waiting in the car and they headed home. The baby was registered as Okuhle Crystal Khumalo and a new life awaited all of them, whether good or bad only destiny held those cards.

Skhumbuzo had moved in with his brother

as his house was undergoing renovations. Skhumbuzo was lazing on the couch staring at the pic in the news paper.

Skhu: This wedding is getting way too much attention than I had imagined and its making me uneasy.

Sthe: Relax dude I have your back the wedding shall happen

Skhu: You have always had my back

Sthe: That's because am the sensible one and you the cry baby

Skhu: Ship up Sthe!

She: And since you in my kingdom, you cook everyday, nothing is for free

Skhu: Says the hippopotamus who's always at my house swimming in my fridge

Sthe: Monkey!

SkhSkhu: Monkey is your father

Sthe: Fairytale.

They were laughing and having a light conversation with each other

Skhu: How serious about this girl you dating,do you like her?

She: I think I do,I mean she's pretty and makes me nervous that should mean something

Skhu: Funny cause I never thought I would see a day were a girl would manage to tame you

Sthe: Not tamed yet I still need to run a background check on her before I can jump hoops.speaking of that let me call her so we can meet up for dinner

Sthe dialed Khanyo and she picked up

Sthe: Hi how about dinner tonight?

Khanyo: How about an apology first

Sthe: Am sorry but what is it that am apologising for?

Khanyo: Sthembiso you ran out of that coffee shop like your feet were on fire, left me there like an idiot!

Sthe: Ran! Fire! Idiot! Am really lost but worry not I'll find my way back so dinner tonight?

Khanyo: Yeah fine

Sthe: Pick you up at ,end me your address

The call ended and Sthe walked back to his brother who was now in the kitchen making

lunch

Skhu: Chicken wraps or fish?

Sthe: Can we have them both

Skhu: Chicken wraps it is

Sthe: Dude I think Khanyo is smoking something and its making her hallucinate

Skhu: Why do you say that

Sthe: The things she was saying now don't make sense

Skhu: You don't always make sense plus you don't smoke

Sthe: Must be something in the air then

Skhu: I can't wait to be married then I can have my wife all night long,am telling you that girl will drive me mad

She: Just don't impregnate the princess on

your first night together phela wena you haven't had any action in a while

Skhu: Shut up loud mouth! Says who

Sthe: Your eyes say so bro

Skhu: And if anybody tries to stop or even interrupts my wedding, am personally gonna cut off their penis, skin it and hang it to dry then keep it as a treasure

Sthe: What if its a girl?

Skhu: Then hospitals are in luck cause am gonna get open the bitch and have her organs donated to the needy

Sthe: That sounds like Terror not Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Shut up

Sthe: Hurry up am hungry!

Khanyi and Khanyo were having tea in the flower shop chatting

Khanyi: Our mission here is nearing an end, I guess its back to India to await our next mission

Khanyo: Maybe we should stay a while this time, just till our next mission

Khanyi: You know we can't do that sis, its too dangerous

Khanyo: Something just says we should stay and besides dangerous is our game.

Khanyi: Don't tell me your falling for that boy Khanyo, we are on a mission. We are professional trained assassin not lovers

Khanyo: Just a week or two please

Khanyi: I'll think about it

Khanyo: Great now let's drink our tea

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love -Y'all

Triple live

[07/28, 09:09] Mk: Insert 69

The designer had just left and I must say for once I was happy, the ideas he had had me dancing for joy. Skhumbuzo will be blown away as soon as he sees me walk that isle, I

have only seen the sketches but am blown away too. But for now it's back home and ready for school tomorrow the Mr Khumalo, so much for a blushing bride to be. I was all packed and ready to go and my whole family was seeing me off to the airport.

Ndoni: Ok family am ready, let's get going before I miss my flight.

Noma: I still can't believe my little girl is getting married this coming weekend

Ndoni: This little girl has grown up mother but you can come visit me anytime

Lwandle: I'll sure visit cause I like my brother in law, he seems cool

Langa: Enough chitchat ladies it's time to go, Razor is already waiting in the car

Lwandle: Am no Lady father,you just said "ladies"

Langa: My apologies my prince you just do pretty I sometimes forget you are a boy(laughing)

Lwandle: Man father! Am a man not a boy

Langa: Yeah! Yeah! Whatever boy,now carry your sister's bags and let's go.

Lwandle took my bags to the car and we followed behind and the car took off to the airport.As soon as the car was on the road I had the most terrifying vision,so scary that it had me shaking in my seat.Zweli's mother was planning on killing king Nkosi to cover her evil tracks.They have sent hyena spirits to swift his car off the road and down a very steep cliff,luckily am not about to let that happen.As much as the Nkosi family has

hurt me and I'd love seeing them squirm, I hold no grudge against them. I was now tapping my foot down trying to speed up the drive so I can get to the airport and get some privacy so I can stop that car from reaching that cliff.

Noma: Are you ok sweetheart you seem uncomfortable

Ndoni: Am ok mother I just have this urge to go to the bathroom.

Noma: Pull up at the garage Ray, the princess needs to powder her nose.

Razor: Ok my queen

Luckily the garage was just around the corner so the car pulled up in no time, so I took my handbag and headed for the ladies. I took out my mystic bracelet, put it

on and called for my guardian

Ndoni: AIR! WATER! FIRE AND SOIL

ALL ELEMENTS IF NATURE, COMBINE AND
HEAR MY VOICE

MYSTIC EAGLE OF miracles

GUARDIAN OF MY FLESH

HEAR MY VOICE AND ARISE!

In a matter of minutes I could feel the cold
blowing air surrounding me, everything in
the room was blowing uncontrollably, it was
here. I could not see it but I felt its presence

Ndoni: Thank you my protector

An evil force is about to strike and I need it
stopped, that car cannot go anywhere near
that cliff. Evil van reign not this time

Stop that car!

My bracelet began to glow and that was a sign that my request was heard, the air faded away and I felt this huge sense of relief. I peed, washed my face then went back to the car

Lwandle: Hope you don't powder your nose that long on your wedding day cause Skhumbuzo might think you've changed your mind and fled

Ndoni: Shut up bunny ears

The car took off again and before I knew it we were at the airport. Our bags were taken to be scanned as I will be traveling with uncle Ray. As we waited for the flight I decided to call my man

Skhu: My sunshine

Ndoni: Hi baby, am about to board my flight

back there,do you mind fetching me at the airport?

Skhu: I'd walk out of surgery for you baby,I will be there.

Ndoni: Thanks live,see you soon

Skhu: I'll be waiting

We hung up and I said my good bye's to my family and uncle and I went on board.

Skhu: Lunch is ready bro,am not joining you thou cause I have to fetch my wife from the airport

Sthe: More food for me. I have meaning to ask for a favor

Skhu: What is it this time, my car or black card?

Sthe: None. I need you to get one of your guys to run a background check in Khanyo

Skhu: No sweat only if you agree to fetch Ndoni's car and ring from the harbour tomorrow during lunchtime. I'll be in theatre

Sthe: Fetched and locked away.

Skhu: Thanks. Send me a picture of that lady I'll call Alex

Sthe: Done

Skhumbuzo went upstairs to his room to get ready then came down after an hour, took the car keys and headed out

Sthe: Bring back takeaways

Skhu: Jeez! Sthe

Skhumbuzo got in his car and called Alex who picked up in an instant

Alex: Boss! What can I do for you?

Skhu: Drop everything you doing Alex I have an assignment for you

Alex: Am all ears

Skhu: I have slept nt you a picture of a lady,I need you to unpack her for me.From her preschool years,where she was born and by who. Where she works and how much she earns.Her friends, where she shops even the toilet paper brand she uses.

Alex: That shouldn't be a problem boss

Skhu: Good. I need that information by the end if business today

Alex: Am on it boss

The call ended and Skhumbuzo ran his engen and went to wait for his lady at the airport.

Thou the roof was fixed at the Nkosi palace, things were far from perfect and with the king and Zweli away the mood in the palace was very hostile it was almost impossible to breath. All the flowers and grass outside had died, even the trees. The whole yard looked dead. The family was having lunch while the queen kept looking at her watch then her phone from time to time

Noli: Are you expecting a call from the president mother, you have been checking your phone every second

Queen: Yes! Am waiting for a call from that pig headed father of yours, he should call and let me know he's safe.

Noli: What could possibly happen to father,he just went down to the village not space.

Queen: A lot can happen in this evil world,but like always no one listens to me in this house,I told your father not to go chasing ghosts but did he listen? No!

Zevi: Man in this house seem to be cursed,look at Zwe instead of being here with me he's out to only God knows where chasing skirts obviously

Noli: Maybe we are all cursed,look at me in a wheel chair and miserable

Queen: You being in a wheelchair is not a curse its witchcraft, That friend of yours put you in that chair because she wanted all the limelight to herself

Noli: She is not my friend!

Somewhere on the road Nkosi was deep in thoughts while driving to the village

Nkosi: Maybe uncovering the truth about Thandkile's death will remove all this curse following my family, maybe her soul will finally rest.

Nkosi started feeling hot and dizzy

Nkosi: Should I pull up and rest maybe cause this headache might be my body telling me its tired. No! Am not pulling over, am almost home.

Nkosi had borrowed a car from one of the council of chiefs for this journey..He was almost home he could even see the bridge but then something unbelievable happened.

A huge ball of light just landed on the road causing Nkosi to hit the brakes do hard he almost rolled over

Nkosi: Lord of my ancestors, what in Jesus name is this!

He had his right hand covering his eyes as whatever that had landed on the road was too bright for him to look at.He was scared and as he tried opening the doors they were all locked,he began sweating.

Then the creature spoke with this husky voice

Eagle: Pull over the car to the side of the road,remain in the car till morning.You shall continue your journey in the morning

The creature disappeared and Nkosi was too shocked to even breath so he did as he

was told,he pulled the car over and remaid in the car nor aware he had just escaped death.

The K twins were in their hotel room as khanyi was getting ready for her date with Sthe.Khanyo had two dresses in hand

Khanyo: Red or black

Khanyi: Depends what you wanna achieve by the end of the night

Khanyo: It's just a date sis am not planing on getting pregnant

Khanyi: Good now let's go over the plan

Khanyo: Its simply we do it at the matrimonial while they are saying their

vows,I'll dash outside look for a window,aim my sniper them goodbye princess.

Khanyi: I will simply slip into the kitchen,use my charms and bribe one of the waiters and make sure our young prince get his favourite granadilla juice with a dash of lice,then its lights out for him too

Khanyo: Seems we have our plan on point,now can you relax this is not our first mission.

Khanyi: 1 memetre cheque in our bank account and we ready to hit the shops and slay

Khanyo: Yes noe please help me with my hair,I want Curl's

Khanyi helped her sister with her hair getting ready to go out with her prince

charming.

It was around 4:30 in the afternoon and Alex was in his office staring at his laptop screen shaking his head.

Alex: How I wish to be a fly on the wall when the boss finds out this information, I can almost smell the blood, Such pretty faces gone to waste what a pity.

Alex forwarded the report to Skhumbuzo and called him

Skhu: Yes!

Alex: Boss I have just emailed you the report on the subject, code red

Skhu: Great I'll transfer your money.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:09] Mk: Insert 70

The plane had just landed and as soon as I set my foot on the ground I could feel the change in air, filled with so much hatred and vengeance. Its not gonna be easy but it has to be done, I took one more look at my engagement ring and it seemed to be shining brighter than before, come rain or shine, blood or tears I am getting married by

the end of the week. I walked out the airport with uncle Ray following with the bags as we were heading for the exit.

Razor: Home at last

Ndoni: Yea and it feels good

As we were walking among the crowds something caught uncle Ray's eyes and he walked towards it. It was a newspaper poster:

Ex Mayor's khumalo's wife fighting for her life in hospital after an attempted suicide last week.

Ray banged his fist against the wall in frustration

Razor: Damn it Hlengiwe!

I walked to him and placed my hand on his shoulder

Ndoni: Do you know her?

Razor: Aah...yea she's an old friend

Ndoni: Am sorry,I'll pray for her recovery

Razor: Thanks princess, let's go

He picked up the bag he had placed down and we continued walking, my eyes were scanning the crowd in search of my forever and there he was,looking as dazzling as always among the crowd.He was holding this huge white teddy at hand and it took all I had in me to remain calm and not run to him,so I remained calm and mature and walked towards him.I guess he saw me too cause he met me halfway and hugged me

Skhu: Nana

Ndoni: I missed you

Skhu: Missed you more

Razor: Howzit

Skhu: Can't complain,life is good.

He gave me the teddy and I loved it,it was so cute I could eat it up

He helped uncle Ray with the bags,holding onto me with the other hand while I held the teddy,we walked to the car

Razor: Dude what were you doing at a toy store,this thing is huge

Skhu: I was actually just passing by and it just screamed " Buy me please" I just couldn't resist

Razor: You such a sissy maan!(laughing)

Skhu: Love does that to you man

Ndoni: Don't mind uncle Ray my love,I love Boo

Razor: Boo! Who's Boo?

Ndoni: It needs a name,we can't keep saying "IT" so Boo is his name

They laughed as they loaded the bags in the car,we got in then the car took off

Razor: Mind dropping me off at the hospital, I need to see a friend

Skhu: No problem I left my laptop in the office and I have an important e-mail to print out

Ndoni: Ahh love am tired,I was hoping we'd heard straight home so I can take a nap

Skhu: I know babe but I promise I will be in and out,won't be long

Ndoni: Okay then

Skhu: Anyone hungry?

Razor: Am starving

Ndoni: I have a size 8 wedding dress to fit into,so no thanks

We stopped by Spur as the guys got something to eat,Skhu got me a vanilla milkshake despite me saying I didn't want anything

Ndoni: I said I was fine love

Skhu: Am not having you collapse on our wedding day due to starvation

The car took off as we headed to hospital, Before I could even get halfway through my milkshake the car was pulling up at the hospital, I opted to remain in the car as the guys walked in

Razor: Tell mom I'll see her later,I have a few stops to attend to

Skhu: I'll be back before you know it

He kissed my forehead and they disappeared into the hospital, I lowered the seat, cuddled Boo and closed my eyes. Then something strange happened, I wouldn't call it a dream cause I was hardly asleep but it was more like a vision. It was my wedding day and I was standing before the priest saying my vows, Skhumbuzo and I hand in hand. The strangest thing was that only four people were at the wedding, Zwelibanzi, Mr Khumalo and two strange ladies who looked like twins. Halfway through my vows Mr Khumalo started this evil loud laugh and then Zweli and the two Ladies took out their guns and began shooting at us, I was in pain, scared I think they shoot me

Ndoni: (screaming) Nooooo! Stop

I don't know when Skhumbuzo got back but I was in his arms and holding onto my abdomen, I could still feel the pain and was out of breath

Skhu: Its ok Nana am here,now breath please.Listen to the sound of my voice and breath slowly in and out,am right here

As he moved his fingers through my hair I slowly calmed down and was catching my breath

Ndoni: Am sorry

Skhu: Don't be,you scared me.You sweating and your heart rate is escalating. What's going on?

Ndoni: It was our wedding and they were shooting at us,think they shoot me cause I was in pain.Mr Khumalo was just sitting

there laughing

I could see Skhumbuzo clench his fist and anger building up in his eyes.

Skhu: Who's they,who was shooting?

Ndoni: Two strange ladies,they looked like twins and there was Zweli.

Skhumbuzo went quite for a while,like he was thinking.Then he took out his phone and began scrolling and then handed me the phone,it had a picture of a lady.The same lady I just saw in my dream

Ndoni: That's here! Do you know her?

Skhu: Not yet but I'll find her,shall we go?

I just nodded my head and he started the car and drove.The drive home was very quite and I could feel Skhumbuzo's anger built up and it wasn't a good sight to watch

cause it was like a wild beast was about to erupt from inside him.

We got to the house and he stopped the car then held my hand

Skhu: I love you Nana and an ocean is a pool if I have to cross it to protect you. We are getting married this weekend and no amount of bullets will stop that

Ndoni: I love you too

All this while he was holding my hand, he was shaking and his eyes were red. I had no idea what was going on with him but whatever it was it wasn't good. We got out of the car and he took out the bags and we went in. The house was very quiet so I assumed gogo was still in church. We said our good byes and he left, leaving me to think about the dream. Why was Zweli

shooting and who was he shooting at? Me or Skhu? After carrying my bags upstairs I opted to take a nap cause I was tired

Back at the hospital Razor posed as Hlengiwe's long lost uncle and was directed to Hlengiwe's room. When he got it there his heart sank as he saw her just so still in that bed, he walked to her and held her hand

Razor: I should slap you back to your senses for what you did to yourself
Hlengiwe! Why?

Anyway it doesn't matter now cause you will get out of here, I'll make sure if it. If I personally have to kill someone for you to get that kidney then I'll do it. Hang in there please

He kissed her forehead then walked out.

The time was 3 am in the morning still so dark outside and Nkosi still terrified from the events that had transpired. Sleep had finally caught up with him when he heard this loud bang like the car door opening. He jumped off the seat and hit his head against the wheel cause the doors were locked, his eyes were scanning the whole place in case he was being attacked by wild animals but instead of wild animals he heard a voice and that sent the sweat on his face rolling down in fear

Voice: It is time to go now! From here go straight to Thandekile's homestead. Her sister awaits your arrival and she holds all the answers you seek. Ask all the right

questions Nkosi, this is your last chance.

Nkosi: Who ate you and what do you want from me and my family? Why is Thandekile's spirit haunting me and my family?

Voice: Go Nkosi, Now!

Out of fright Nkosi started his car and began his journey to the answers he seemed, what awaits him there is a mystery he hopes will bring peace to his family and restore the palace to its original state

Back at the palace the queen was growing impatient from the silence of her phone so she decided to call Mkhovu.

Queen: You better not be testing my patience Mkhovu, it's been hours now! Why

haven't I heard anything? The police should have found his body by now

Mkhovu: Have I ever disappointed you my queen? You need to relax cause there's no way he could have survived my hyenas, its only a matter of time before you receive that call

Queen: That better be the case Mkhovu cause I have come too far with this plan to have it blow up in my face right now.

Mkhovu: Relax my queen, you will have your glory. I suggest you start polishing your acting skills cause once you receive that call you need to put on a grand performance for everyone

Queen: Hope you didn't mess up

They ended the call and Mkhovu was

growing frustrated

Mkhovu: Where are you Nkosi and why can't my Oracle see you?

He had just lied to the queen when the truth of the matter is he lost Nkosi in a mysterious fog,even now he can't locate him,all he sees is a fog.

The time was now 6am and Nkosi parked outside Thandekile's homestead. He took a few breaths then got out of the car and walked in. There were no guards at the gate but there was a maiden sweeping the yard,he walked to the maiden and greeted

Nkosi: Good morning young maiden

Maiden: Good morning sir, may I help you?

Nkosi: Are there elders I can speak too?

Maiden: I am sorry sir but the king and queen left yesterday for a wedding and have not yet returned

Nkosi: So there's no one I can talk too, I came from very far to go back now

Maiden: The princess is here, I can call her for you

Nkosi: Please do

The maiden dropped the broom and disappeared into the house, after a minute or so the maiden appeared again and this time she wasn't alone. She was followed by this beautiful lady, dressed in royalty with big round eyes

Thobile: Good morning my king, please do come in

Nkosi was tongue tied like a little boy, he

couldn't speak but just followed this lady into the house. He was offered a seat and they sat, Nkosi couldn't stop looking at this beauty before him

Thobile: My apologies that my parents ain't here to receive you but I hope I can be of help to you.

Nkosi just nodded as he didn't know what to say, he was blown away falling deep in the mystery of this lady's beauty. The maiden came in carrying a tray of tea, placed it on the table before them then left.

Thobile: I can see you don't remember me, I don't blame you though cause I was still young when you were betrothed to marry my sister

Nkosi: Tell me you joking! Thobile?

Thobile:(blushing) In the flesh

Nkosi: Wow! You have grown into this beautiful mesmerising woman

Thobile: Thank you my king

JKosi: So are you married,any kids?

Thobile: Not yet,you know how we royalties roll.Still waiting for my betrothed

Nkosi's heart jumped for joy when he heard that.They had their tea over a light conversation as Thobile waits for Nkosi to state his mission to the palace after such a long time.Nkosi was in no rush as he was still taking in and enjoying the company of this beauty

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:17] Mk: Insert 71

Sthembiso has been pacing around the room with the papers at hand, his eyes blood shot red and hands shivering. Skhumbuzo was on the couch staring into space and saying nothing
Skhu: Sit down man! You making me dizzy
Sthembiso sat on the edge of the couch

Sthe: This must be some kind of mistake, I mean this can't be

Skhu: There's no mistake here, the truth is staring you right in the face.

Sthe: How could I have missed this, I mean I looked into her eyes and fell for her. An assassin, a murderer and I fell for her

Skhu: There was no way you could have known Sthembiso, this chicks know their game

Sthe: I have been played!

Skhu: Not yet. We know their mission now, I will find the sister, uncover their plan then we gonna beat them at their own game. We unleash Terror and Terminate all threats!

Sthembiso was hurt, clearly and he couldn't even hide it. He was broken

Sthe: Am going to take a nap,do not disturbed me!

Sthembiso threw the paper on the table and headed for his room.The sight of seeing his brother like this added fuel to the already burning fire inside him.Slowly Terror was surfacing

Skhu: Am making ribs& chips want some?

Sthe answered already at the end of the stairs

Sthe: Am good thanks

The first time in like forever,Sthe said no to food and that made Skhu aware that his other half was hurting. He could even feel this sharp pain in his chest.Sthembiso got into his room,undressed and stepped into the shower.He ran a cold shower and just

stood there allowing the cold water run all over Hus body,anger consumed her and hurt melted his heart.A tear escaped his eye

Sthe: Khanya WHY!?! I was gonna love you,protect you and adore you! You made me a target, I swear am gonna make you a victim!

He was standing under the shower till his body was numb from the cold water,he got out and applied lotion then dressed up and went back down stairs.Skhumbuzo was pacing around the kitchen with the paper containing the adsasins info and he was on the phone with someone, speaking in codes.He finally put the phone down and Sthembiso was sitting on the stool by the kitchen counter staring at him

Sthe: Steak & chips

Skhu: (smiling) Thought you said you good

Sthe: Changed my mind,am starving

Skhumbuzo opened the fridge and started on the food

Sthembiso got up and grabbed an apple, took a large bite and read through the paper again,this time going over every detail

Sthe: Since the food is gonna take forever, what's the plan?

Skhu: Black!

Sthe; Jeez maan! You getting married over the weekend, you can't let Terror take over now

Skhu: They plan on killing my princess, she had a dream about the shooting

Sthe: WTF! So the princess is the target.

According to the report they always target the ones closest to their target, get access then strike

Skhu: Correct. Meaning the other twin is charming someone close to Ndoni and its obviously a man.Nana doesn't know much people around and the twins can't possibly be working on king Langa,bunny ears is still a boy so our only possible hunch is Razor

Sthe: Do you want me to follow him and find out?

Skhu: The guys are already on it,once we confirm it then I want you to deliver this report to him.

Sthe: And I'll just work my charms on the big eyed monster and make sure she doesn't suspect a thing

Skhu: Thanks man and am sorry she hurt you,I know you liked her

Sthe: Just hurry up on the food,my stomach is growling and I have a date to prepare for
Still going over the report,page after page while Skhu worked his magic in the kitchen.The S twins were in for a surprise of a lifetime.

King Nkosi and Thobile were now having lunch,still no word from Nkosi about his sudden visit.All he'd do is stare into Thobile's eyes and admire her beauty.The sun was making way to lala land meaning Nkosi should be heading back soon.

Nkosi: I still can't believe you have grow to

be such an amazing woman and beautiful

Thobile: Thank you my king, but am sure you didn't come all this way to praise my beauty. What brings you here must really be important after such a long time

Nkosi: My heart is heavy and my mission here is that one of seeking answers and peace

Thobile: Speak my king am listening

Nkosi: You speak with such respect, like a true royal woman should. Any house would be warm with your words

Rhobile: (blushing) My king you need to stop with the compliments now

Nkosi: Your sister, Thandekile

Thobile: What about my sister?

Nkosi: I was forbidden to come pay my respects at her funera by your father, but I was told that she died from pneumonia.

Thobile:(trying to hold back tears that were approaching her eyes) The doctors said it was pneumonia, even the postmortem said that. But due to the strange circumstances surrounding her death and what the chief priest said my dad resented you and blamed you for Thobile's death. He still does

Nkosi: You speak in riddles my princess, what strange circumstances do you refer to and why does your father hate me?

Thobile: A week before the wedding Thandekile was strike by lightning at night, the chief prief priest tried working miracles but my sister complained more and more of cold and her whole body was

shivering. The king decided to take her to hospital where she passed away three days later.

Nkosi: Why wasn't I told about all this, I mean she was my betrothed and I loved her

Thobile: After her passing my parents needed answers, so they consulted a lot of chief priests until they reached one kingdom by the name of Unyazi. There it was revealed that the spear that stabbed my only sister was from your kingdom and that the queen, your senior wife is behind the lighting that led to my sister's sudden departure.

Nkosi: Woah! Hold the brake's, are you saying my wife killed the princess?

Thobile: I am saying what I know and was told, since then my father cut all ties

between our kingdoms and vowed that my sister's spirit shall one day avenge itself

Nkosi couldn't believe what his ears were hearing, he was shocked.

Nkosi: That explains the accident and other things said by Ndoni! How could I be so blind

Thobile: What accident?

Nkosi: Never mind my princess, I should be going now and Thank you for speaking to me.

Thobile: I'll walk you out

They got up from the table and Thobile led the way outside

Nkosi: Thanks again,I will be back thou

Thobile just smiled and they walked all the

way to the car at the entrance. Nooso got in and Thobile kept waving till the car disappeared at the corner.

Palesa hasn't been coping at all since baby Crystal arrived, and with Hlengiwe still in hospital Palesa was slowly slipping into depression. Richard drops by once in a while but not often enough because his wife threatened him with a divorce if he continues seeing Palesa and baby Crystal, so he's trying to work on his marriage. Khumalo spends most of his time either at the hospital or on the phone talking to only god knows who. The house was a mess, like it hasn't been cleaned in days, Palesa was in her room still in her pj's

and baby Crystal in her cot crying

Palesa: (shouting) Could you please just shut up for a moment, am tired. I fed you, changed your nappy and gave you pain medication. What more do you want from me?

Palesa threw herself on the bed and covered her ears with a pillow while baby crystal screamed her lungs out. Her phone rang and she answered, it was Richard

Palesa: Hello

Richard: Hi mommy, how's you and the baby doing?

Baby Crystal was still crying

Richard: Why is she crying so much, is she okay?

Palesa: I don't know, she just won't stop

screaming

Richard: What do you mean you don't know!
Did you check her temperature?

Palesa: Stop pretending like you care

Richard: Damn it ! Palesa get Crysya ready
am coming over,we taking her to the doctor

The phone went mute and Palesa got off
from the bed to pick up Crystal, still she
wouldn't stop crying and that frustrated
Palesa

Happy 2019 Royalties

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:17] Mk: Insert 72

My body must really have been tired cause by the time I woke up it was way past lunchtime, the time was 16h00. I had promised to make lunch, gogo will surely have me for Sunday feast today. I quickly got off bed and rushed to the bathroom and took a quick cold shower since it was hot, I got out and dressed up in shorts and a crop top then went downstairs to get started on supper since it was late. Aunty Veronica was watching TV when I got down stairs but there was no sign of gogo still and I was

beginning to worry

Veronica: Hope you don't starve your husband like you doing to me.

Ndoni: Am sorry I overslept, is too not back yet?

Veronica: No and frankly am enjoying the peace

I was busy with the pots when I heard a car pull up outside the aunty Veronica peeped through the curtain to see who it was

Veronica: Spoken too soon about peace!

Ndoni: Is that gogo?

Veronica: Indeed its her

I had forgotten to take my bags upstairs when I arrived,they were still in the living room and gogo walked right into them

Gogo: Wamkhulu weJehova! Seems
Veronica has decided to leave my house
She was with Mr Black and they were
holding hands as they walked into the
lounge and were met with veronica who
was watching TV.

Gogo: You must have been waiting for me
to help you carry your bags,wait no more
cause am here

Veronica: The bag's ain't mine

Gogo: Why God thou?

Liam: Give the lady a break Lilly

Gogo: If she doesn't poke holes on my
couches by the time she lives,then they
must be made out of Camel skin.

I walked into the lounge to hug gogo

Ndoni: Clearly I wasn't missed

Gogo: Don't be silly, come here. I missed you so much. You even glowing

Ndoni: It must be the ring, it does wonders for my completion.

We broke the hug and I greeted Mr Black then showed my ring

Gogo: Its so beautiful, congratulations my princess

Veronica: Reminds me of the day my late husband proposed to me, may his soul rest in peace

Gogo: Was that the day you decided you gonna con me out of my house?

I quickly changed the subject cause I knew once gogo started, they'll be no stopping her

Ndoni: Anyone for tea or Juice?

Liam: Thanks dear but am gonna have to get going

Gogo: I'll walk you out darling

I went to make some juice,check on the pots while gogo walked Mr Black out.Something was up with those two,they can't stop smiling. I took the juice to the lounge and gogo came back shortly and joined us

Gogo: Bafana will need new clothes soon cause a week with you he'll be as chubby as a newborn.

Ndoni: Hawu gogo!

Veronica: Am also trying to cook,I made lasagna last night

Gogo: You mean the disaster were the

recipe said one tablespoon of salt and you added an entire hand full!

Ndoni: At least she's trying gogo

Gogo: More like trying to kill me cause I had a runny stomach all night.

We sat for a while catching up then I went to set the table, dished up, and we sat for dinner. Something caught my eye as gogo was dishing for herself

Ndoni: What's that gogo?

She quickly put her plate down and looked around

Gogo: Where?

Ndoni: Your left finger

Gogo:(smiling) Ooh this. Liam proposed today and I said yes

Ndoni: I knew something was up, congratulations Mrs Black

Veronica: Congratulations. So will you be moving in with Mr Black after the wedding?

Gogo: We bhatata! So you can sell my house, never!

Ndoni: When is the big day?

Gogo: We not having anything big, we way past that stage. We will have friends and family over and a pastor bless our union then off to the magistrates court

Ndoni: Am happy for you

Gogo: Happy for you too my princess am just sad that while you and Bafana will be having a decent meal everyday while am stuck here having noodles.

We finished up eating, I cleared the table

and went to wash the dishes. Then everyone retired to their respective rooms for the night.

I can't believe I had to spend the whole night in this car, me an entire king! It is well though cause I needed to process what I just heard and carefully calculate my next move. If what Thobile said is true then if my wife finds out am onto her she'll eliminate me. For now it's back home and I pray to God I can keep my cool and not give up any cards. This is no time to melt, kodwa kahleni madoda Thobile is beautiful, definitely a woman to have by my side as I attempt to rebuild my kingdom.

Nkosi started the engine and headed home

Nkosi: Firstly I need to apologise to Ndoniyamanzi, then get more answers, then maybe she'll help me

Nkosi drive to the palace, parked the car and walked in. Inside the lounge was the queen who was pacing up and down the room like a mad woman and when she saw her husband her eyes just popped out and she froze like she just saw a ghost.

Nkosi: Good morning

Queen: Zanoluhle Nkosi! Where are you coming from? Where did you sleep last night and why didn't you call?

Nkosi just pretended not to hear his wife and just walked away straight to his chambers. On his way up he was met with Zevile who was coming down for breakfast

Zevi: Good morning my king

Nkosi just nodded his head and continued walking, the queen was shaken out of her skin and fuming

Zevi: The king doesn't seem himself today, is everything ok?

Queen: You should be focusing on finding your husband and bringing him back to the palace and leave my husband to me

Zevile disappeared into the kitchen to check on breakfast

Queen: Damn it Mkhovu! Damn it

She dialed a number on her phone while walking outside

Mkhovu: I take it you received the news

Queen: Don't play games with me

wenaMkhovu,Zanokuhle just walked into the palace safe and sound

Mkhovu: That's highly impossible,are you sure its him?

Queen: Mkhovu do not patronize me please,do something and quick or we both going down

She hung up the phone and walked back inside were everyone was already seated except for the king,the queen joined in and sat and the miid in the house just went sour with everyone dipping into their food

Noli: Can someone tell me what's going on,is dad still not back?

Queen: Your father is back,now eat your food and go to school

Noli: Jeez!

Breakfast continued in silence then after that Zevile prepared for work

Zevi: I could give you a lift to school Noli

Noli: Yes please,I could use with someone who understands my situation seeing that I'll be breaking news at school today

Zevi: Okay let's go then

Zevile helped Nolitha with her stuff and pushed her to the car

Queen: Make Zweli come back home and fall pregnant soon,this family depends on it

In the chambers king Nkosi was sending Thobile a text

Got home safe,can't wait to see your pretty eyes again soon

XoXo

Sthembiso was upstairs getting ready for his date with Khanyo, while Skhumbuzo was on the phone

Skhu: Hey Max, still have those pit bulls of your

Max: Yeah boss do you need them?

Skhu: Yeah get them to the warehouse tomorrow am having a bachelor's party and I think they could do with some meat

Max: Anything else boss?

Skhu: Get in touch with the angolians and tell them I have fresh healthy organs on the market

Max: Got it

He hangup the call as Sthembiso was walking downstairs

Sthe: Someone is on a warpath

Skhu: They declared as soon as they stepped foot in South Africa,am gonna make them sorry

Sthe: Anyway how do I look?

Skhu: Like a prince who's unaware that he's being played

Sthe: Perfect. So what's the plan

Skhu: Are you sure you want a part of this,I know you hurt

Sthe: Plan please

Skhu: Okay. Khanyi dies first,You'll bring here back here then drug her and we'll take her to the warehouse. Film the whole scene

as the dogs feast on her flesh then we send the clip to the sister and she'll come running and boom! Mission accomplished

Sthe: How I wish I was a dog right now

Skhu: Are you ever serious Sthembiso?

Sthe: Am serious dude,that girl looks so fine am sure her flesh tastes sweet

Skhu: You can still fuck her tonight if you want

Sthe: Am not Chinese, I don't eat snakes!

Skhu: Good luck then

Sthe: Razor ain't you forgetting him on your bachelor's list?

Skhu: Am meeting him tomorrow morning,

Sthe: Let me get going before the big eyed monster gets suspicious

She grabs the car keys and heads for the door to what is to be Mrs Khanyi's last decent meal before she meets her maker

Sorry for the cropie, this was to notify y'all that we back on board. One insert everyday unless stated otherwise.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:18] Mk: Insert 73

I honestly still can't believe that out of all the girls I have used and played in my life, the first one my heart falls for had to be a snake spitting venom. Too late for love now I had to do what had to be done so I took a few deep breaths after parking my car outside the restaurant then got out and walked my handsome self into the restaurant and to the reception.

Receptionist: Evening sir and welcome to wonderland hotel. How may I help you

Sthe: Firstly get your boss to change your uniform, it's so old school. Then get me one of your best tables for dinner

Receptionist: Dinner for one sir?

Sthe: Make that two.

Receptionist: Please follow me sir I'll take you to your table

Sthembiso followed behind as he was led to his table at the corner of the room,he sat and made himself comfortable

Receptionist: I'll get a waiter to attend you you sir,enjoy

Sthe: Make it a waitress please, I prefer being served by a lady

Receptionist: As you wish sir

The receptionist left and moments later a young beautiful waitress approached the table

Waitress: Evening sir my name is Phindi and I'll be your waitress today

She placed the menu on the table

Sthe: I'll have whisky, straight up while I wait for my date

Phindi: Coming right up sir

As Phindi attempted to walk away Sthe held her hand and she looked back shyly

Sthe: For a waitress you sure are a beauty

Phindi: (eyes glued to the floor) Thank you sir,let me go get your drink

He let go off her hand and she left then a second later Khanyo walked through the door looking dazzling in a short red number and her beautiful big eyes popped out.Sthe saw her and called her

Sthe: Straight at the corner

He hangup and Khanyo turned to face the corner and smiled.

Sthe stood up and greeted his lady with a hug

Sthe: My lady

Khanyo: Sthembiso, you smell different

Sthe: You look beautiful

He pulled out a chair for her and she sat

Khanyo: Thank you

They sat and the waitress returned with the drink

Phindi: Your drink sir. Anything to drink madam while you look over the menu's?

Khanyo: Dry white wine please, ice cold

Phindi disappeared again and Sthe was looking

Khanyo: Am still waiting on that apology

Sthe: Am sorry

Khanyo: For what Sthembiso?

Sthe: Ahmmm....I don't know,you tell me

Khanyo: Sthembiso you left me looking like a fool in a coffee shop a week ago

Sthe: Yeah am sorry about that

The drinks came and dinner was great,for Khanyo that is cause Sthembiso was more focused on Phindi than his own date.Khanyo's big beautiful eyes looked like marbles to Sthembiso

Sthe: You actually never told me what you do,work wise

Khanyo nearly choked on her food at the question which came unexpected

Khanyo: Ammm AAA! Am an agent

Sthe: Agent you say

Khanyo: Yeah am a sales agent,am into property

Sthe: Interesting, thought your the devil's agent

Khanyo: Very funny

Sthe: How about we take this to my place then I can introduce you to my brother

Khanyo: You mean your twin,does he live with you?

Sthe: Temporarily, his hose is under renovations

Khanyo: I'd love to meet him

Sthe: Let's go then

Sthe called out for the waitress and phindi came and they paid their bill and headed out to the car.They got in but Sthembiso

kept searching for something

Khanyo: Looking for something?

Sthe: Can't find my car keys, think I left them inside. I'll be right back

He got out of the car and walked back inside. Luckily Phindi was still clearing their table

Phindi: Did you forget something sir?

Sthe: Yes my lady your number

Phindi: (shy) Sir I can't give you my number, its against hotel policy

Sthe: Its against moral policy too to be taken by someone while you with another but here I am

Phindi wrote her number on a serviette and handed it to Sthe

due to dehydration and severe fever, Richard was panicking and mad as hell at Palesa for neglecting the baby. Palesa was just sitting there staring into space saying nothing.

Richard: For heavens sake's! How could you not know that something was wrong with Crysy, you are her mother this things come natural to mothers

Palesa: Just shut up Richard! Shut up

The doctor came to inform them that they can go in to see baby Crystal, Richard rushed in leaving Palesa behind cause she wanted to check on her mother first. She walked to her mothers room and she was still out, do she sat down

Palesa: Am sorry mother for everything, being unruly and stubborn. Life is though without you and am struggling to cope with

being a mother to Crystal. Please come back to us,I promise to be a better daughter

She got up and kissed her mother's forehead

Palesa: I love you mother

She walked out going to see her baby,Hlengiwe blinked open her eyes after Palesa and she was awake.She looked around wondering where she was and the machines confirmed that she was in hospital and she remembered what had happened. The door opened again and in walked Razor, he walked towards the bed and saw that she was awake,he smiled

Razor: You awake, how are you feeling

Having been in a coma for so long made it hard for Hlengiwe to speak properly, her

throat was dry

Hlengiwe: Wa...ter pl...ease

Razor got the water and helped her drink

Razor: You really deserve a slap Hlengiwe, how could you do that to yourself. I was worried sick

Hlengiwe: You s...still. You still care?

Razor: Of cause I care Mhlengi wempilo yam, I didn't mean for this to come this far. And I promise am gonna gindvyou that kidney even if its the last thing I do.

Razor's phone rang and it was an SMS

HEWARE OF KHANYI, SHE'S FAKE. THEY ARE AFTER NDONI. MEET ME AT THE ADDRESS BELOW FOR FURTHER DETAILS

Razor: What the f**ck!

Hlengiwe: Is everything okay?

Razor: Yeah I need to be somewhere, but I'll be back okay

Hlengiwe nodded her head and Razor walked out and went straight to his car and drove to the provided address.

How life can be so unpredictable at times baffles me, just a few months ago I was just a normal girl with a normal life. Today here I am, a princess with mystic powers and after all the heartache with Zweli am finally getting ready to say I do to the man I love. It was the first day of school after the two Weeks holidays and I was waiting by the gate where I usually wait for

Nolitha.Hoping that she'll give me the time of day and hear me out,for our friendships sake.As I was deep in my thoughts I spotted Zevile's car and I came and stopped by the gate and I walked to it.Zevile got out and offloaded Nolithas Wheelchair from the back and my heart just sank when I remembered my only friend had lost the use of her legs.

Ndoni: Zevile

She just ignored me and placed the wheelchair by the passenger seat and helped Nolitha get on

Zevi: The guards will come fetch you after school ok

Noli: Thanks again

Zevile got back into her car and drove off

leaving me and Nolitha alone with the rest of the kids giving Nolitha nasty stares some pity stares. I tried helping her with her wheelchair but she told me were to get off

Noli: Leave me alone

Ndoni: Nolitha please you need help, stop being stubborn

Noli: What do you want from me princess

Ndoni: Look Lee, am sorry for everything that's happened to you family, am sorry Zweli hurt me and am so

Noli: You wanted my brother dead, caused the accident that got me in this wheelchair and refused to help me while I was in hospital

Ndoni: Zweli kidnapped me and almost had me killed, your accident wasn't my fault and

I had no way of getting my hands on the kind of cash the hospital needed,am just a school kid like you Lee

Noli: A school kid with filthy rich parents and a millionaire for a boyfriend

Ndoni: Nolitha you are my only friend and am getting married in three days,please I need you to be my friend

The bell rang and Nolitha attempted to push herself but failed, I helped her inside and we began the day,I hope she forgives me for whatever it is that I done.

Zweli and Talia were having breakfast and Talia's due date was nearing and she was concerned about the expenses on the other

hand Zweli was waiting impatiently for his package from one of the palace guards. The invitation to the wedding had arrived for Talia and it said and partner, so Zweli was planning on being that partner so he can execute his plan.

Talia: I have to get going for work, see you later

Zweli: You really need to take it easy on yourself for the baby's sake. Maybe its time you took leave

Talia: I know I need to take it easy, but we have expenses to pay and with you not working its a lot we need to cover

Zweli: I know baby and am sorry, I promise to start looking.

Zweli kissed Talia goodbye and she left for

work,minutes later the guard knocked and Sweli opened

Zweli: You sure took your time

Guard: Am sorry my prince but this type of things don't come easy

He handed Zweli the package

Zweli: Is it loaded?

Guard: Full

Zweli: Thanks.

Guard: Do you know how to use it my prince?

Zweli: How hard can it be,aim,pull the trigger and shoot. I'll manage.

Guard: I'll take my leave now my prince,keep well

Zweli: Do not tell anyone where I am

Guard: Sworn to secrecy my prince

The guard left leaving Zweli to polish the final details of his plan

Zweli: Enjoy the last days on earth Skhumbuzo cause there's no way in hell am letting you marry my queen. Ndoniyamanzi is mine!

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:18] Mk: 74

School day seemed very long and awkward today with Nolitha giving me the silence treatment. Fortunately they let us go early today cause there was nothing much to do today. My first stop was Mr Khumalo then I wanna spend time with my man. I called uncle Ray to come get me but his phone just went straight to voicemail which was very odd so I called Skhu and he picked up

Skhu: Nana

Ndoni: Baby can you please come get me at school

Skhu: Is everything ok my love, are you sick?

Ndoni: No am fine, they let us go early and I can't get hold of uncle Ray

Skhu: Am kinda busy right now but am sending someone to fetch you ok

Ndoni: Okay baby,love you

Skhu: Love you too

We ended the call then I helped Nolitha to the gate and we waited for pickup

Skhu,Sthe, Razor and the guys were at the warehouse,waiting for Khanyo to wake up since she passed out from yesterday.

Skhu: Blade

Blade: Yes boss

Skhu: I need you to take my car and go fetch my woman from school

Blade: I don't know her sir,how do I find her

Sthe: You don't have to know her,take Skhu's car get to school and stand there like a fool she'll know you

Skhu threw Blade the keys and he headed out

Skhu: Breath a word about were we are and I'll force you to strangle yourself to death!

Blade left to go fetch the princess leaving the guys to go over their plan

Razor; I still cannot believe something so pretty can be capable of murder!

Sthe: You and I both man,I was head over heels in love with this chick

Khanyo was locked in a steel cage,with 5 pitbulls locked in a compartment steel cage into her cage,they were out for blood as their fangs were roughly trying to tear the cage open and barking hungrily.Skhu was talking to no one as he was pacing up and down the room playing with his pocket knife

Razor: What's his story, why is he so quiet?

Sthe: You don't wanna know.

Razor: What's the plan then

Sthe: When he finally talks, he'll tell you

I could see Skhumbuzo's car coming towards us over the corner, Nolitha's ride wasn't here. The car finally stopped and a guy came out

Ndoni: I could give you a ride home

Noli: I am a princess to you know, I am fine

Ndoni: Ok see you tomorrow then

She kept silent as I walked to the car and greeted the guy

Ndoni: Hi am Ndoni

Blade: Ooh! Pleasure to meet you my queen

please get in

He opened the door and I got into the back seat as I was uncomfortable seating in the front with a stranger. The car took off

Ndoni: I have a few stops, hope you don't mind

Blade: Am at your service my queen, anywhere you wanna go

Ndoni: Thanks, I didn't get your name

Blade: Blade

Ndoni: Ooh. So where's my fiancée as I know he took leave from work

Blade: Aaah! There was an emergency at the hospital and they required his expertise for an operation

Ndoni: I see, you nor lying to me are you

Blade?

Blade: I swear He's at the hospital. Where did you say you wanna go?

Ndoni: Take the next street and stop at the fifth house

The car took a turn into the street and finally stopped on the fifth house. Ndoni got out leaving her school bag in the car

Ndoni: I'll try not to be long

Blade: Am in no rush my queen.

Ndoni walked into the yard and finally got to the door and rang the bell, after a while

Khumalo came to open. He was still

buttoning his shirt as he was getting ready to go see his wife at hospital

Khumalo: Yes

Ndoni extended her hand for a hand shake which Khumalo just ignored

Ndoni: Afternoon sir,my name is Ndoniyamanzi Zulu I don't think we've met

The name Zulu shook him a bit but he maintained his posture.

Khumalo: Look young girl I was in my way out so could you maybe come back another day

Ndoni: Am afraid this can't wait sir

Khumalo stepped away from the door letting Ndoni I.

Khumalo: Make it fast

He closed the door and walked her to the lounge and they sat down

Khumalo: How can I help you?

Ndoni: Firstly I'd like to congratulate you on your grandchildren

Khumalo: His did you know about my granddaughter, are you Pakesa's friend?

Ndoni: I know what I need to know. I also know that you ordered the attack at the Nkosi palace a few months back leading to a bullet to my gut

Khumalo: This is nonsense please leave my house!

Ndoni: I also know that you planing an attack on me during my weeding

Khumalo: What!

Ndoni: I do not condone what my parents did by killing your son,it was cruel.I am however here to plead with you yo please not punish me for my parents wrong doings

Khumalo: I do MIT know what you talking about little girl so please leave my house.

Ndoni: Please call off the attack, enough blood has been shed already. I beg you

Khumalo got off from the couch and pointed Ndoni to the door

Khumalo: I said leave!

Ndoni got up too and walked to the door but said something as she stepped out

Ndoni: I plead to the father in you, the grandfather within. Please stop this madness

Ndoniyamanzi walked out to the car outside and it drove off leaving Khumalo even more angry

Khumalo: The cheek of that little brat! She's afraid of death while her parents killed my

son mercilessly. Nx!

He took out his phone and called Khanyi

Khanyi: The only notification am waiting from you is a payment notification

Khumalo: How the hell did that brat know about the attack on her life, I thought you were pro's not ammeters!

Khanyi: Do not insult my intelligence Mr Khumalo, the plan is in motion and we will do what you hired us to do. Just get our money ready.

Khumalo: Screw this up and am not coughing out a dime!

They hung up and Khumalo banged his fist on the coffee table then walked to the garage, got into Hlengiwe's car and drove to hospital. Khanyi tried calling Khanyo but

He passed the phone to Razor who was also shocked at the contents

Skhu: Wiseman!

Wiseman: Yes boss

Skhu: Get me my mask and a bucket of ice cold water from the basement, let's get this party started

Wiseman left for the basement and the rest of the guys shifted uncomfortably in their seats as they could tell it was about to get messy

Skhu: Razor I want you behind the camcorder, I want everything on tape.

Razor was dazzled as to what was gonna happen, Wiseman got back with the mask and water and handed them to Skhu. He put on the mask and picked up the iced water

Skhu: Open the door Sthembiso

Without even a blink Sthembiso had unlocked the cage door and Skhu got I.

Skhu: Record

Razor went behind the camcorder and began rolling

Everyone was handed masks as the whole scene unfolded, Skhumbuzo poured the entire bucket of water onto Khanyo's body which was laying on the floor and she moved

Skhu: Wakey wakey sleepy head,am sure your sister must be worried.Come say hi

Khanyo slowly moved again trying to familiarize her eyes with the environment. Her eyes came face to face with the masked man,she was scared and wanted to

run but the barking off the bulls made her sit still

Khanyo: Who are you and where am I?

Skhu: Wrong question!

Khanyo tried acting strong and not show that she was scared

Khanyo: Do you even know who I am? If I were you I'd let me go

Skhu: Another wrong question, the real question should be. Who am I? Wiseman (calling)

Wiseman: Axe

Razor: What the f**ck!

From the corner off the room Wiseman handed Skhumbuzo the axe.

Skhu: Who hired you?

Khanyo: Funny,for a big man like you one would think you've done your homework

Skhu: Who hired you?

Khanyo went silent and that infuriated Skhu who grabbed Khanyo's right hand and placed it on the floor stepping on it

He aimed the axe and cut off her little finger.She cried in agony and pleaded him to stop but her tears fell on deaf ears as Skhu cut off her fingers one by one,till the hand was left a thumb. The smell of blood infuriated the bulls even more as they were now jumping up and down fiercely trying to get out.Sthembiso had turned to the wall as Khanyo's screams pierced through the roof,the camera was rolling. Skhumbuzo wiped the blood which had splattered over his face with his hand

Skhu: Again, I asked who hired you?

Khanyo's was in too much pain to talk all she did was whail and roll on the floor with pain

Skhu: Still won't talk I see

Skhumbuzo stepped on the left hand and Khanyo's began begging

Sthe: That's enough Skhu! Don't let the monster within you consume you

Skhu: Do not fuck with me Sthembiso!

He lifted the axe and off the first finger went

Razor: Who the hell is this guy?

Khanyo's cried,pleaded and begged till her body finally gave in on the pain, she couldn't cry anymore as Skhumbuzo cut off the last

finger on her hand. She collapsed.

Skhumbuzo got out of the cage wiping his face with his hand holding the bloody axe.

Skhu: Khumbulani I want y'all guts to pick up this fingers, place them in a nice black and pink box together with the tape. Pink bow on the box and deliver it to her sister. Write a note: COME GET HER OR BURY HER!

Khumbulani: Yes boss

Skhu: Then we wait for the main course, it shouldn't be long now

The guys did as they were told and went to the basement to wrap up the package

Razor: Main course?

Sthe: Hope your stomach is empty cause man you are about to get full

The tape was removed from the can and the guys left the warehouse to Khanyo's apartment. While Skhumbuzo cleaned himself up and they waited for Khanyo's arrival.

BATTERY ABOUT TO DIE,CONTINUATION
TOMORROW

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:18] Mk: Insert 74

Continuation

One thing about being twins is that we feel each others pains, even from a distance. Today I didn't go to work ad I was worried sick about my twin Khanyo, she hasn't been back since last high and she's not picking up her phone or returning my texts. This morning I had this sharp pain to my heart and my hands went cold then numb, something is definitely wrong

Khanyi was sitting alone in the two room apartment she shared with her twin sister hoping she would come back

Khanyi: Damn it! Khanyi were the hell are you

Just as she was puzzling her thoughts a

knock came at the door and she rushed to get the door hoping its her sister

Khanyi: Forgot your key again I see

She opened the door and to her surprise there was no one at the door,she looked around then angrily turned back inside. Something caught her eyes as she closed the door,a beautiful black and pink box wrapped in a pink bow right on the door step.She stepped outside,picked up the box and went back inside closing and locking the door behind her.There was a note attached to the box so she read the note as she went to seat.

COME GET HER OR BURY HER!

200-L755-534404

khanyi: What the hell!

She opened the box and there was a tape in the box, she got up and played it then came to sit down

Khanyi:(Screaming) No! Please stop! No!

The masked man kept going, cut after cut. With no mercy or remorse. Khanyi had slipped off the couch and was now on the floor watching her only sister being butchered like an animal, tears rolled down her face uncontrollably. She tried increasing the TV volume to here if there was any thing being said, but nothing. Clearly the recording was muted on purpose.

Khanyi: Hold on sis, am coming. Who ever did this to you will pay

In minutes Khanyi's pain had turned into rage, fume and anger. She went back to the box and stared at her sisters bloody fingers

carelessly piled into that box. A tear escaped her already red and puffy eyes. Khanyi dragged her numb body to the bedroom and opened the closet, taking out a briefcase full of weapons, loaded her guns then placed the guns on the bed. Changed into black skinny jeans, a black bodysuit and cowboy boots. She clipped on her guns and headed out to her new mission of finding her sister. She called someone on her way out

Khanyi: Hei big bro

Khaya: Lil sis, what's up?

Khanyi: Someone has Khanyi, they just cut off her fingers and sent them to me

Khaya: What the f**ck!

Khanyi: Focus Khaya, I need your help

Khaya: What do you want me to do?

Khanyi: They sent me a note with a code, I need you to encrypt the video for me

Khaya: What's the code?

Khanyi: COME GET HER OR BURY HER

200-L755-

534404

Khaya: I'll get right on it

Khanyi: Thanks bro

Khaya: Find her

Khanyi: I will

She ended the call as she got into the car and started the engine. About half an hour of driving without a location Khaya finally called

Khanyi: Did you manage?

Khaya: Its a location,I've sent you the location pin.But what scared me the most is the name signed

Khanyi: What's the name?

Khaya: Terror!

Khanyi: That can't be,what would Terror want from Khanya? We never step on his territory NIR mess with him

Khaya: I hope its just some Terror wannabe cause if not am really scared

Khanyi: Its probably a prank,I'll call you once I have her

Khaya: Be careful sys

Khanyi: Always

The call ended and straight to the warehouse Khanyi drove,what awaits there

is a mystery but she had to find her sister

I decided to go rest a while before Skhumbuzo arrived as he had sent me a text telling me that he'll see me straight after surgery, I was in my room napping when my curtains started blowing and a cold breeze filled my room, I knew what was happening so I got up and sat up straight on my bed

Voice: Greetings my queen

Ndoni: Greeting my humble servant, what seems to be the matter

Voice: all is in place my queen, I have come to inform you that mystic land will be sending you four mystic princesses to be your brides maids on your wedding day

Ndoni: I am grateful

Voice: You are gonna have to come to mystic land by midnight my queen, only you can open the passage between the two lands. I shall come back for you by midnight, be ready

Ndoni: It is well

The air faded and I went back to my nap, I have done all I could to reason with Nolitha now it's up to her to make her decision. The time was just after 2200 and Veronica was sleeping soundlessly in her room with her bags ready packed for the wedding as the transport arrives by sunrise tomorrow morning. Suddenly she began turning uncomfortably on her bed as she woke up because she heard it thought she heard someone calling her

Veronica: Is anybody there?

She looked around but no one was in sight, as she attempted to go back to sleep, it appeared from the corner of the room. This time she held no cain but a rope. Veronica went cold in a matter of seconds

Enhle's spirit: I promised I'll be back, here I am. No sin shall go unpunished and your destiny has been decided

Veronica: I... I... I please have mercy my daughter

Engle's spirit: Make peace with your fate, I come back in 7 days to make sure you receive your punishment

Veronica: (crying) Enhle my daughter please

Engle's spirit: You shall die by your own hand,like you sealed my own fate with your hand

Engle dropped the rope in the bed as she disappeared into this leaving Veronica spooked and crying and screaming like a mad woman.She wanted to run but the extent of her fear enabled her to even see the door, she was just running around the room like her hair was on fire.Her fate was sealed

Finally Khanyi packed outside what seemed like an old abandoned warehouse with guards roaming outside, armed to the core.The fence was lazer trapped as Khanyi scanned it using her specialised pen,so there was no way she could jump over

it. The only way in was to go over the guards head on. She waited for what seemed like an entire half an hour scanning the guards and their movement, they were six guards armed so taking them out wasn't a problem for Khanyi. The assassin in her awakened, as she took out two of her knives and aimed at two of the guards. One throw and straight on the necks the knives pierced them and two guards were down

Guard1: We under attack!

As they prepared to shot, Sthe came from inside with his mask on and ordered the guards to not shoot.

Sthe: Open the gates and let her in, she's a guest.

The guards ceased fire and two went to open the gate as the others attended to the

two injured guards. Khanyi was surprised as to how easy it was to get them to open for her, but her ego clouded her judgement as she got into her car and drove into the premises and got out of the car with both her guns at hand. Two guards came and escorted her inside, Sthe was standing by the door

Sthe: Welcome my lady

Khanyi: Who are you and what have you done to my sister?

Sthe: Your sister sleeps peaceful inside, do following me, as for who I am that's not important where you going.

Sthe led the way with Khanyi following behind then the guard behind Khanyi, they got to this room which was at the end of the passage and Sthe scanned his hand

and the door opened. Skhumbuzo was standing by the corner of the room, back to the door facing the wall while Razor was on the table with two Ak47's on hand

Skhu: For a professional assassin you sure are slow, but am glad you decrypted the code and join us.

Khanyi saw her sister laying so lifeless in that cage, blood oozing from her thumb of a hand. She attempted to run to her but Skhumbuzo spoke

Skhu: I wouldn't do that if I were you!

She froze on her tracks

Khanyi: She's bleeding to death, you have to do something!

The dogs began barking hungrily again and trying to rip open the cage. The sound of the

barking pitbulls scared Khanyi cold

Khanyi: Let's talk, what do you want?

Skhu: Drop your weapons

Khanyi did as she was told then rose her hands. Skhumbuzo turned his masked face around and came towards Khanyi and picked up the guns

Skhu: Now strip naked

Khanyi: Excuse me!

Sthe: Are you Indian my friend, take off your clothes. them on the floor!

She slowly did as she was told and undressed herself remaining in her matching black laced bra and bikini

Skhu: Tie her up and let's get this party on
The road, my queen awaits me

Khanyi was tied to a chair facing the cage where her sister was laying like a dead bird

Skhu: Just two questions and I might be kind enough to let you two go

Khanyi just kept silent staring at her sister

Skhu: Who hired you and how much?

Khanyi still went silent and breathed not even a single word

Skhu: Tough I see,now let's see how tough you really are.Wiseman!

Wiseman: Boss

Skhu: Let the dogs free

Everyone in the room gave each other looks of disapproval as Skhu made that order

Skhu: I said now!

Wiseman slowly walked towards the cage

and unlocked the door separating Khanyo and the pit bulls, and they went crazy at the sight of freedom. They entered the cage and began licking Khanyo's blood on the floor as they roared fiercely, Khanyi tried to free herself screaming as the dogs were nearing her sister

Khanyi: Please No! Make them stop(crying)

Skhu: A tear too late!

One dog grabbed khanyo's left hand and began biting and the pain woke Khanyo up as she began screaming in pain as the other dogs joined in the party. Each dog out of the five grabbed its favourite body part and devoured in her flesh, biting, chewing and licking off her flesh while she screamed, begged and pleaded

Khanyo: Make them stop please, help I beg

you make them stop!(crying)

Khanyi was trying to free herself and save her sister

Khanyi: Make them stop please,I beg. I'll talk please(crying)

The sight before him was too much as Razor decided to leave the room and walked outside followed by Sthe who also couldn't stand what was happening. Their stomachs were turning in fear if not in shock

Razor: How the fu*ck can he just stand there and feel not even an ounce of remorse

Sthe: He's done worse

Razor: Who is he?

Sthe: That's Skhumbuzo Prince Zungu in

defence mode, threaten anyone close to him and he turns heartless

The screams and cries become louder and louder as the party inside continued.

Khanyo was dead and the dogs were licking what remained of her corpse, Khanyi was devastated and crying uncontrollably.

Skhu: Ready to talk?

Khanyi: You bloody animal! You killed her, my only sister

Skhu: Who and how much?

Khanyo spit on Skhumbuzo's shoes

Skhu: Take her to the cage!

The cage scared her so she decided to speak

Khanyi: Ok! Ok!! It was ex Mayor Khumalo, to

avenge his sons death.1 million

Skhu: Both your lives combined don't even worth her life,you made a mistake now you paying for that.

Skhu: Take her inside the cage guys so she can pay her respects to her sister.

Skhumbuzo left the room as Khanyi was been carried into the cage kicking and screaming out of fear even thou the dogs were locked up again,the thought of being locked up with her twins corps's in that bloodied cage made her stomach run as she began throwing up.Razor and Sthe were standing on the passage as Skhu got out and walked towards them

Skhu: Sthe call Dr Watson and tell him to report for duty,let him check if the remaining one is a match to Razors friend

and if so let him perform the op tonight
then feed her to the dogs

Sthe: If she's not?

Skhu: Still feed her to the dogs

Sthe: Are you ok?

Skhu: Am fine I just need to see my wife

Skhu walked outside to the car and ordered the guards to get rid of Khanyi's car then he drove off home to Sthe's, to shower then off to see his lady house. Sthembiso called the doctor and gave him the orders

Razor: Remind me never to mess with that guy please! Damn he's ruthless

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:18] Mk: Insert 75

Can't believe the week has gone by so fast and here I am sitting in my room covered in this huge blanket, dying of heat. Stephy, Stormy and Stacey don't talk much nor does Mkhuseleli but am glad they are here. It's finally happening, today is my wedding day as happy as I am I can't shake off the nerves and the butterflies flipping in my stomach. Older women have been coming in to give me words of wisdom on how to behave as a royal wife and how to

treat my husband, yes my husband cause by the end of today I'll be a wife. Enough chit chat for now cause the time was now 3am and almost time to go to my in-laws and get this day going. The door opened and my mother came in followed by gogo and Veronica and they sat next to me on the grass mat on the floor

Noma: Am so proud of you my princess and I know you'll make me proud were you going

Veronica: I wish I had a traditional wedding too, it seems interesting

Gogo: The only thing interesting here is that hideous lipstick in your lips, shame the devil and wipe it off!

Veronica: But it goes well with my dress

Gogo: It just screams cheap to me

I was trying so hard to hold back my laugh as this two started their daily arguments

Noma: The The transportation is here and its time for you to go,your father and I will meet you at the hotel

Ndoni: Have my dresses arrived yet?

Noma: The designer just called he just arrived with them at the venue

I got up and we got ready to leave,Mkhuseli was the first at the door and trust me if he could he'd have opened the door for me,this boy is a show off. Singing was at its peak outside as people got into the cars heading to Unyazi kingdom. I was in the royal limo with My brides maids,Mkhuseli and gogo.The gifts were loaded and off we

went. My parents weren't allowed at my traditional wedding so they were to wait at the hotel for the official matrimonial.

Zweli: Come on Talia, get up already. We gave a doctor's appointment then the wedding and you know you take forever to get ready

Talia tired rolled on the bed and faced Zweli who was already dressed

Talia: Can we miss the wedding, am in no mood for people today

Zweli: No Talia you said it yourself that Ndoni has been good to you, we have to show face at her wedding

Talia: Okay...ok am up

Zweli: Good. I'll get breakfast ready while

you shower

Talia got off the bed and pushed her pregnant self to the bathroom while Zweli heads for the kitchen. Zweli quickly rushed to the couch and under the cushion he took out the gun he has been hiding there, safely placed it on his waist covering it up nicely with his suit.

Zweli: Forgive me Ndoniyamanzi but I can't let that gangster have you.

He went to the fridge and started on breakfast. Talia joined in a while later, they had their breakfast then off they went to their doctors appointment which will reveal their unborn baby's gender.

Instead of the old traditional animal skins

traditional attires,Skhumbuzo decided to go modern with his wedding with the two piece Indian inspired suits with the jackets below knee length,no shirts and black in color. The guys were all getting dressed in Skhu's room at the palace

Sthe: I must admit you have taste bro,this outfits are a showstopper. Are you ready?

Skhu: Born ready

Sthe: Let's do this then

Just then a phone rang and it was Khanyi's,Skhumbuzo had taken it with him and forgot to dispose it.He answered but didn't say a word

Khumalo: Your sisters phone is off,just checking if the plan us still in motion.I want that little brat dead!

Skhu couldn't keep quiet anymore

Skhu: I'd run for the hills if I were you

Sthe took the phone from his brother,switched it off then threw it on the bed

Sthe: I'll take care of this after the wedding, for now I need you to breath and calm down

Skhu: Who's the doctor now

A knock came at the door and the door opened, it was the rants

Nandi: Do you have to modernise everything Skhumbuzo,what happened to your tradition attires

Sthe: Those things smell like dead animals,Skhu didn't wanna suffocate his bride

King: Am so proud of you my son, your bride is a blessing and a half

Skhu: Thanks dad, she's indeed a blessing

Sthe: Wait till you meet mine, am bringing in the princess of fire

Nandi: More like the princess of food, anyway it's time I think our bride is here

King: Skhumbuzo grab the spear and wena Sthe the goat awaits with the guards at the door

Sthe: Shoot me for being single, why a goat!

Nandi: Stop complaining your brother will do the same for you at your wedding

Sthe: I'll make sure to get a big and smelly one, just for pay back.

We headed out and I held the spear while

Sthembiso dragged the goat all the way to the gate.

The gifts were offloaded and everybody standing at the entrance of the palace singing and dancing, my uncle Senzo was announcing our arrival

Senzo: SIKHULEKILE EBUKHOSINI

BAYEDE!

NINA OMANZINI

ONYAMA KAYISHI,ISHA

NGABABHEBHEZELI

NINA OMKHULU

BAYEDE!

YITHINI OZULU KAMALANDELA

NGOKULANDELA INKOMO ZAMANYE

AMADODA

SILETHE UMALOKAZANE

BAYEDE!

SIKHULEKILE EKHAYA

It was almost 5am in the morning and you could see the skies turn orange to accommodate the sunrise,I was kneeling by the gate with my bridesmaids when singing began from inside too,each kingdom tried outshining one on other with their singing with songs changing after song.Even thou I couldn't see anything as I was covered and facing down but Skhumbuzo's cologne filled my nostril and I knew he was here,the butterflies in my stomach went crazy and my hear rate escalated.The gates opened and Skhumbuzo ,one knee down he pierced the spear before me then Skhumbuzo being

his silly self,he whispered something to my ear

Skhu: Love you wifey

I was blushing so hard I could feel my forehead sweat

Sthembiso then presented to my family that goat that served as a price changing my last name from Zulu to Zungu,then I was told to get up and I was lead to where the goat will be slaughtered. I had to slaughter the goat,well not actually kill the animal but point were it will be slaughtered with the spear then the man did the rest.After that I got up again and into the house we went,while the rest off the people remained outside singing and dancing.

I was still covered in the huge blanket as I knelled down inside the house were I was told to get up again and follow some older woman into another room.I was told to remove the blanket and lay flat on the grass mat on the floor with my back,I was about to get tested.It was a bit offensive and uncomfortable but it had to be done,after the test the women began ululating and one women took the white stone representing my virginity to the queen who then handed the woman my traditional attire.the woman came back and I was helped get dressed.The skirt(isidwaba) of the attire was a bit heavy for me cause it was made out off animal skin but I looked beautiful,my hat had a beaded veil which covered my entire face.Finally I walked out the room with the other woman singing behind

me,faced down I went to kneel next to Skhumbuzo on the floor again,incense was burned and I was introduced to the Zungu ancestors as one of their own now.We were blessed and bile from the goat was applied on my hands,feet and a little in my tongue, then we got up and walked outside to join the rest of the celebrations. Lunch was served and we sat down to eat in this beautiful decorated marquee, with gold Tiffany chairs and leopard print,gold and brown drappings.Skhumbuzo and I sat down to eat and have a chance to catch a conversation

Skhu: Still good Mrs Zungu

Ndoni: How could I not,everything is perfect.
Thank you

Skhu: No my love,thank you for being mine

Sthembiso came to sit next to us

Sthe: Now this is what I call a royal wedding

Skhu: The food or the actual wedding

Sthe: Shut up!

We finished up eating and it was time for umabo, where I presented my in-laws with gifts. There was a lot of singing and dancing during the gifts distribution and I was tired by the time we were done, finally all the gifts were where they supposed to be and it was time to leave for the official matrimony. The venue could only accommodate 300 guests so the rest had to remain behind and watch the wedding on the screens as it was to be live broadcast on sabc 2. The screens were being installed as we got into the cars and drove off to the venue, Skhumbuzo and his entourage were

in a black Unyazi limo while I was in a white one with my subjects.

The time was now 13h00 on the dot and guests from different kingdom's were arriving, dazzling their designer outfits fit for a royal wedding. Security at its full forces at the entrance checking invitations and if the guests were on the guestlist. Fox and his crew were armed to the core patrolling every corner, even the roof, kitchen and rest rooms.

Zweli and Talia were still at the doctor and Talia was now on the bed as the doctor tried to check on the baby, eyes glued on the screen, Zweli was holding Talia's hand as they listened to their baby's heartbeat and

watch the movements.

Doctor: Congratulations Mr Nkosi,its a boy

A tear escaped Zweli's eye

Zweli: Wow! Its a boy baby,its a boy

Talia: It is baby

Zweli: Zwelakhe Prince Nkosi,my heir

The doctor finished up and gave them their prenatal vitamins and they headed out

Talia: I love you baby and we gonna have a little family of our own

Zweli: Yeah!

Talia was hurt by Zweli's response but she brushed it off

Talia: Can we please get something to eat before the wedding, am starving

Zweli: We already late Talia

Talia: The baby is hungry Zweli

Zweli: Okay fine,we'll make a quick stop at spur

They drove off from the hospital and stopped at spur for Talia to get something to eat,Zweli wasn't even here all he was doing was looking at his watch every 2 minutes and tapping his feet on the floor.

We arrived at the hotel and it was packed with guests and journalists, luckily we used the back entrance so they don't spot us,I got to my room and mom,the makeup artist and the stylist were waiting for me.My dress nicely placed on the bed with the Vail so long, two dresses would be made out of it.Mkhuseli didn't wanna leave my side

Noma: Ooh my princess, you look so beautiful. Like a true Zulu queen

I hugged mom then went to undress then got into the shower. Time wasn't on my side but I needed this

Noma: Don't take long ooh! Time is not on our side

Ndoni: I'll be out just now mother.

I took a very quick shower just to calm down the nerves then I had this sharp pain in my abdomen which I just ignored. I got out the shower, lotioned then went to seat for my hair and make up

Skhu, his other half and the boys were getting dressed and Razor was part of the groom's man but he was very distant

Skhu: Why is Razor avoiding me

Sthe: Dude the guy is terrified after what he saw you do

Skhu: He'll live

Sthe: Not everyone can sleep peacefully at night after witnessing that

Skhu: : Atleast I saved his friend

Sthe: Yeah that you did

The guys were already dressed and were about to make their way down to the matrimonial venue

Skhu: Rings Sthe?

Sthe: Check

Skhu: Let's go get my wife

Sthe: Rub it in brother, rub it in

The grooms man made their way down to

the Venue and the guests were called to take their seats as the ceremony was about to begin. The wedding was live and so was all the guests and everything happening

The Nkosis were in their lounge watching the events unfold. But they were shocked when Nkosi appeared as a guest attending the wedding

Noli: Look mother, father is at the wedding

Queen: I can see that, but who's that tramp he's with?

Zevi: Seems they know each other

Queen: How could Nkosi go there, why alone even. Mxm

The queen left angrily to her bedroom leaving Nolitha and Zevile to watch the

wedding alone. Everyone was seated and the groom ready for his bride, all eyes at the door

I took one last look at myself in the mirror and I couldn't believe what I was seeing, I looked like a true princess with my mermaid dress shining so brightly on my body. A tear threatened my eye

Noma: No crying my daughter, today is your day.

They put my crown on, then my veil and I was ready to go.

First to walk in as the doors opened was Gogo and Mr Black, then My mother and Lwandle. After they got to their seats the music went on, Sthephy, Stacey then

Stormy

Now the spot light was on us as the music changed and everyone rose to their feet welcoming the bride

Langa: Are you ready princess?

Ndoni: Let's do this daddy

Dad kissed my forehead, fixed my Vail then we walked in with Mkhuseleli walking boldly in front. We got to the front and I was handed over to Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Looking dazzling

Ndoni: Thank you

Pastor: Dearly beloved, we are gathered here under the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ to witness the joining of these two

young couple in holy matrimony

Sthe: Amen father,amen

Pastor: If any of you here feels that these two cannot be wed,please speak now or forever hold your piece

Sthe: I dare anyone to

The room went silent then the pastor continued

Pastor: Do you Skhumbuzo Zungu take this woman,Ndoniyamanzi Zulu to be your lawful wife? To love and to hold in sickness and in health, for richer or poor till death to you apart?

Skhu: I do

Pastor: Ndoniyamanzi Zulu,do you take this man Skhumbuzo Zungu to be your lawful weeded husband,forsaking all others till

death do you apart?

Ndoni: I do

Outside Zweli and Talia were late and security refused to let them in even with the invite

Zweli: You don't understand, we have to be in there

Security: Am afraid that's impossible sir,till I get signal from inside that the ceremony is finished am afraid I can't let you in

Zweli: Please,that's our friend getting married in there

Talia: Let's just wait for reception Zweli

Zweli: No,we need to be inside

Security: You have to wait sir.

Inside vows were exchanged as Ndoni and Skhumbuzo pledged their love to each other, then rings were exchanged.

After a lot of begging and pleading from Talia the security decided to let them in. Zweli was practically running as they made their way inside but it seemed too late cause once they stepped in the door the pastor was finishing up and everyone was in their feet

Pastor: By the power vested upon me I pronounce you husband and wife. You may kiss the bride.

Skhumbuzo carefully lifted off the Vail off my face and kissed the light out of me, I didn't want him to stop but we had to

Pastor: Ladies and gentleman, I present to you Mr and Mrs Skhumbuzo Zungu

As we turned to face our guests I saw Zweli standing right in front of the door and like lightning he pulled out a gun and was pointing it at Skhumbuzo

Ndoni: (screaming) Noooooooooo!

Ndoni pushed Skhumbuzo out off the way and BAM! the gun went off

Skhumbuzo: Nana NO!

Sthe: You son of a b***tch

Zweli dropped his gun and drop to his knees as he realized he had shot Ndoni and not Skhumbuzo.

Tears were freely rolling down Skhumbuzo's face and Sthe had his gun against Zweli's head

Talia: Zweli what have you done!

Ndoniyamanzi was on the floor with Skhumbuzo and Mkhuseleli besides her, she tried to smile but the pain was just too much as her eyes closed

Skhu: Ndoniyamanzi please stay with me, please

Tears rolled freely on Skhumbuzo's face, Sthembiso had his gun on Zweli's head who was on the floor weeping.

Sthe: Say your prayers cause am about to blow your brains off

Langa and noma were just standing there shocked and boiling with anger. Skhumbuzo began shaking in anger

Skhu: Get her an ambulance

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:18] Mk: Insert 76

The hotel was now crawling with journalists who wanted to get inside and get actual pictures of the scene. Skhumbuzo was still on the floor with his shirt off and applying pressure on Ndoni's wound to try and stop the bleeding. People were escorted out and Zweli was still weeping on the floor with a gun against his head and Talia, well Talia was just crying uncontrollable for Zweli or Ndoni that only she knew

Zungu: Put that gun down Sthembiso! Now

Sthe: You gonna have to shot me first
father!

Nandi: This whole thing is live Sthembiso,
now put that gun down

Skhu: Where's the hell is that ambulance!?

Just then the police invaded the scene and
Zweli was arrested

Officer: Mr Nkosi, you are under arrest for
the attempted murder of Ndoniyamanzi
Zungu.

You have a right to remain silent for
everything you say can and will be used
against you in a court of law.

You have a right to an attorney, if you can't
afford one the state will provide one for you

Zweli was cuffed then dragged out to the police van outside and finally the paramedics arrived and Ndoni was taken to hospital, she slowly opened her eyes when she was stripped on the stretcher and held onto her husbands hand

Ndoni: Don't.... Leav...ve me baby!

With tears in his eyes Skhu kissed her hand

Skhu: Am not going anywhere baby

They pushed the bed with Skhumbuzo walking besides still holding onto his wife's hand,they got to the ambulance and got in.

Cameras flashing from all directions the family also walked out with Langa holding Noma's shoes who was very sad,Nkosi and Thobile approached them by the exit

Nkosi: Look my friend am very sorry,I don't

know what's gotten into that boy

Langa: You sorry excuse of a son has been a torn in my daughter's flesh since day one, why you haven't killed him yourself surprises me!

Noma: If I were you Nkosi I'd start praying that God spares my daughter's life cause if not, Lord help me am gonna close that little circus you call a palace!

Nkosi: No need for threats my queen please

Langa and his family got into the car and followed the ambulance

Thobile: That was awkward, I think we should go

Nkosi: We should

Thobile: I'll take my car, I will see you some other time, right now your family needs

you.Go see your son

Nkosi hugged Thobile as they got into their separate cars heading to different destinations

Gogo was not saying a word as Liam held her hand and they walked to the car followed by Veronica who looked lost nje.

Panick was the only word to describe what was happening at the Nkosi palace as Nolitha shouted for her mom

Queen: Do you think am deaf! Why are you shouting?

Nolitha was now crying

Noli: Its Zwe mother,he...he was just arrested

Queen: What! For what?

Noli: He shot Ndoni

Queen: Oooh nkosi yam! Zwelibanzi Nkosi!

Stop crying Nolitha and call a cab,we need to get to the police station now.

Zevile was just sitting still with no movement or emotion whatsoever

Zevi: And here I was worried about where he was while he was cosy with that tramp

Queen: Is this the time Zevile,is it?Your husband needs a wife not a whining school kid,get off that couch and let's go

Zevile got off the couch and took her car keys from the table

Zevi: We can use my car

They quickly got out following Zevile, got

into the car and off they drove to the police station.

At the hospital Ndoni was rushed to theatre to have the bullet removed, Skhumbuzo wanted to go in but they wouldn't allow him. Luckily the doctor doing the surgery was Skhumbuzo's friend Nkosinathi

Doc: Am affair you can't go in man, you know the rules

Skhu: Nathi please she needs me

Doc: I know man but you can't come in.

Skhumbuzo kissed Ndoni's forehead and let go off her hand, she smiled palely

Ndoni: I lo...ve you

Skhu: Love you too Mrs Zungu

She was wheeled in leaving a devastated Skhumbuzo mad at the whole world, he needed someone to pay for her pain and rage was overcoming his sense of humanity. The family walked into the hospital and Nandi could see hell was about to be unleashed by her son

Nandi: Calm your brother down Sthembiso

Sthe walked to his topples brother on the floor and joined, sitting right next to him on the floor

Sthe: Can I get you anything, water or coffee?

Skhu just gave his brother a stare then looked away

Sthe: Look bro I know your hurt, trust me am hurt too but you need to pull yourself together. Your wife needs you

Skhu: I should be laying on that bed Sthe not her,I vowed to protect her yet I failed

Sthe: You didn't fail,you still have your whole lives together to protect each other

Skhu: She took a bullet for me Sthe,my wife took a bullet for me.How will I ever repay her

Sthe: By being the best husband you can and making sure you control your anger.Terror can never be seen by your wife

Noma,Nandi and gogo went to the chapel to pray for Ndoni leaving the guys alone

After two long hours the doctor finally came out and Skhumbuzo quickly got off the floor and stood straight like a pole

Skhu: Is she ok?

Doctor: Calm down brother,your wife is fine.

Sthe: Stop speaking in riddles Nathi,how is she

Doctor: We managed to remove the bullet luckily it missed her spine by an inch.

Skhu: Any internal damage?

Doctor: Luckily no

Skhu: I wanna see her

Doctor: They still preparing her room,once that's settled you can go in but just for an hour

The ladies came back from the chapel and were told the good news then a nurse came to inform the doctor that Ndoni was nicely in ward 315

Doctor: Let's go bro

Skhu followed the doctor to the room and

there was Ndoni on the bed,peaceful sleeping like nothing happened

Skhu: A moment with my wife please

Doc: Sure. Congratulations man your wife is one feisty fighter.

Nathi left the room and Skhumbuzo took off his shoes and carefully got into bed with his wife.

Skhu: Am so sorry baby,I will make this right I promise

He kissed her forehead and just lay there next to her playing with her hair.

Outside the room the rest of the family waited then decided to go out

Sthe: I think its only fair we all go grab something to eat while we wait.am starving

Noma: Not that am hungry but standing here drives me crazy

Zungu: Settled then,let all go then came back in an hour

The family left to go get something to eat

Khumalo was watching the wedding from home and he was happy at the end results,something did bother him thou

Khumalo: Where on earth did those girls disappear too and who was that on the phone?Could it be that those girls got caught before the mission? Cause the person on the phone said I should run for the hills.Mmmmh! It can't be those girls are professionals even if they were to be caught they wouldn't snitch. Hope that brat

dies then Langa and Noma will know just exactly how it feel to lose a child

Khumalo was in his lounge watching TV over a glass of juice and a sandwich, his plan was finally coming together according to him and it didn't have to cost him a cent

The Nkosis got to the police station and went to enquire about Zweli at the front rest

Queen: Afternoon officer, am sure you know who I am where is my son,can I see him?

Officer: Afternoon my queen. Your son is here but unfortunately you can't see him as he is still checking in

Zevi: What are the charges?

Officer: For now its attempted murder and possession of an illegal firearm.Detective

Mkhabela is in charge of the case and he can give you further details

Queen: Can we see the detective then

Officer: He went back to the crime scene, I suggest you come back tomorrow with a lawyer preferably cause this is going to get ugly

Zevi: Thank you officer we will come back

The Nkosi woman headed out and they met with Nkosi on their way out

Nkosi: Did you see him, is he okay?

Queen: Nx!

The queen left them there and went to wait in the car

Nolitha: They didn't allow us to see him, they said we should come back tomorrow.

Zevi: He needs a lawyer father or he won't get out

Nkosi: The only thing that boy needs is a new brain,he's senseless!

Noli: Wow father,he's your only son

Niosi: Not that card again,I'll see y'all at home

Nkosi got into his borrowed car and drove back home with Zevile following behind

Reporter: That ladies and gentleman was a wrap from what was the long awaited union between two remarkable kingdoms as the prince of Unyazi kingdom Skhumbuzo Zungu,South Africa's youngest billionaire said "I Do" to the young Princess of Ngwenyama kingdom Ndoniyamanzi Zulu.It

was a beautiful royal wedding which unfortunately ended in bloodshed as a man who is said to be a jealous ex of the bride invaded the wedding and fired a shot at the bride.

The princess has been rushed to hospital and the man is in police custody.

I am Sizakele Lukhele reporting directly from Stillwaters hotel in Lakeview

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:18] Mk: Insert 77

King Nkosi had just gotten home after the attempted visit to the station, he was on the couch fiddling with the remote control when his angry wife (the queen) got in standing right in front off the TV

Queen: How dare you degrade me in front of the whole world Zano! by flaunting your tramp in public like that?

Instead of a reply the king just got off the couch and walked away without opening his mouth, Zevile and Nolitha walked in and the tension in the room sent them straight to their rooms. The queen was boiling with anger as she is not used to being ignored,

left alone in the lounge she took out her phone and made a call

Queen: Listen here Mkhovu, I don't care how you do it or who you have to kill just hurry up and do something. This man is getting his senses back and I need him to be submissive.

Mkhovu: Patience my queen am working on it

Queen: Don't "patience" me Mkhovu I need that potion as in yesterday, are we clear?

Mkhovu: I'll have it by the end of the week

Queen: Better

She ended the call but nearly fell to the ground as she turned and found her husband (the king) standing by the stairs, arms folded and just staring at her

Queen: I...am..I. Why are you staring?

Nkosi: Don't mind me I just came back to get my senses

Queen: Zanoluhle please let's talk

Nkosi: About what my queen, the fact that I spent most of my life in a house with a stranger sharing my bed or the fact that I live in a house with a wife who prefers me senseless so she has her way?

Queen: I have no idea what you talking about, what I want us to talk about is the lady you were with at the wedding and why you went to the wedding in the first place.

Nkosi: That's very simple, I went to the wedding because I was representing my kingdom and as for the lady you shall know soon

Queen: What do you mean by "you shall know soon"? Are you cheating on me Zankuhle? Are you planning on taking another wife, cause hell would break lose!

Nkosi: Hell has already broken lose my dear I was just to blind to see it or should I say "senseless"

Nkosi went about to his study leaving the queen with food for thought and his words drilling holes in her head

Queen: What's going on, why is the king talking like this? Could it be that he knows what I did and if so what is he planning?

No..! No no! It can't be, I need a plan and fast!

The queen marched to the kitchen and drowned herself in a glass of water then went to her room

Zevile was in her own room pacing up and down like she was looking for something

Zevi: Its time I put my plan into motion, Zweli is too weak to rule this kingdom and I can't have a weak man .Time for plan B

Zevile covered her head with a black scarf,kneeled down and reached for something under the bed.It was a small black calabash wrapped in a red cloth.She carefully placed it on the floor and started talking to it with her eyes closed

Zevi: FORCES OF DARKNESS, I CALL UPON YOU. ARISE!MIMOYA YOBUMNYAMA

VUKANI NDIYANIBIZA,VUKANI!

Smoke came out if the calabash then a very dark and scary male voice

Voice: Speak

Zevi: I have to be queen of this kingdom,
make me queen.

Voice: How can I help you,Speak!!!

Zevi: My husband can't handle me,I no
longer need him.Make the king love me,lust
after me and desire me.

Voice: You have disappointed me so many
times,I hope this time I shall get my souls

Zevi: Guaranteed father of darkness, I shall
get you as many souls as you need

Voice: Very well then.Put your hands in the
calabash a potion you shall find.

Zebile put her hands in the calabash and a
small bottle came out

Voice: Now listen by midnight you shall
bath then apply that option all over your
body,then to the kings chambers.seduce

and make love to him and by tomorrow you are all he shall see

Zevi: Father won't he know its me

Voice: Do not doubt my powers the potion shall confuse his mind and to him you shall be the one she desires,he will see you as his hearts desire.

Zevi: I shall not disappoint father

Voice: One more thing,you only have an hour then the potion fades.Act fast

The smoke disappeared and Zevile put the calabash back under the bed then began smiling with the bottle

Zevi: Today shall be the day you'll never forget my king,I will rock your world

She placed the bottle on her dressing table and went back downstairs.

The family was back at the hospital after a short lunch, Skhumbuzo was still sleeping next to his wife and has dozed off

Gogo: I think we should go home and come back tomorrow

Sthe: I agree

Nandi: Tell Skhu we leaving then, he should also go home and freshen up

Sthe: I'll try thou I doubt he'll agree

Zungu: I know he won't leave his wife, just give him your shirt and tell him we dashing home quickly

Gogo: My poor princess, she's been through do much I wish I could carry her pain sometimes

Noma: Worry not ma,the person responsible for this shall pay.

Sthe got into the room and shook Skhumbuzo up,he woke up

Sthe: Dude get off they bed,you suffocating the lady.

Skhu slowly got off the bed and went to stand by the door

Skhu: I actually can't believe she's laying here today,we supposed to be on our honeymoon

Sthe: She's a fighter, she'll pull through

Skhu: I need you to go see that toothless frog in prison, post his bail if necessary. I want him out

Sthe: I think you should wait till your wife is awake and let her take that decision

Skhu: Sthembiso are you questioning my judgment?

Sthe: I'll do that after I get a shower

Skhu: Good I have let that boy slide too many times,he now thinks we are mates

Sthe: See you later.should I bring you anything

Skhu: Nah? Am fine

Sthe: Here

He handed his brother his shirt and they left the hospital.Noma noticed that Mkhuseleli wasn't himself today,he was awfully still and too calm

Noma: Langa I think Mkhuseleli is sick

Langa: I thought I was seeing things,normally he doesn't wanna leave the

princesses side but all he does today is sleep.

Noma: Ndoni will know what to do when she wakes up. Do you think the shooting had anything to do with what Ndoni said about Khumalo

Langa: As in like Khumalo and that useless boy are working together?

Noma: It could be

Langa: Be that or not they both must die then,my daughter has taken too many bullets already they deserve no mercy

Noma: And no mercy shall they get

Noma and langa had decided to go stay in gogo's house cause they didn't feel like the hotel.They arrived got inside and went to sit

Gogo: Lwandle can you please go make us

some tea

Lwandle: Yes gogo

Like Mkhuseli Lwandle has been quiet since the shooting, one would forget he was even here. He got off the couch and went to make the tea in the kitchen

Veronica: May I be excused please, I need to go lay down

Gogo: At the mention of tea you wanna lay down, who's gonna wash the cups

Liam: Let her be Lilly it has been a long day for all of us

Veronica was excused to her room and Lwandle came back with the tea

Lwandle: Can I sleep in my sisters room gogo?

Gogo: Yes you can my boy,second door on your left upstairs

Lwandle: Thanks gogo,am going to take a nap

Noma: Are you sure you ok my boy?

Lwandle: Am fine mother

Lwandle Left for Ndonis room

Veronica was in tears as soon as she got into her room,she saw Ndoni in a near death experience and thinking that she only had days to live pierced her heart.She knelled down next to her bed and for the first time,prayed

Veronica: Heavenly father my great grandmother always said that you love us all and you are a God of mercy. Please have mercy on my soul and spare my life,I

promise to be a better person and change my ways. Please father let me live

Amen

After the parents got home to Sthembiso's house and showing them where they'll be sleeping, Sthembiso went to shower and dressed up in his most expensive suit then headed out to the station

Nandi: I have been saying you need a wife, now we gonna have to starve because there's no one to make us food

Sthe: I'll bring back takeaways

Zungu: Make sure it's something edible. Where are you off to anyway?

Sthe: Quickly dashing to see a useless client of mine

Nandi: Hurry back your brother might also need food back at the hospital

Sthe left straight to the station, got there and started throwing his weight around.

Sthe: Evening officer am here for my client please

Officer: Your client being?

Sthe: Zweli Nkosi

Officer: The one in for shooting the princess?

Sthe: Look officer am not a journalist so you don't need to repeat my clients offenses to me, get me my client or I'll sue this tour little police station

Officer: Hold on for me sir, I'll be back

The officer disappeared for a while then came back and took Sthe to a room inside

Officer: I will bring your client

Sthe: Make it snappy please

The officer again went to get Zweli from the holding cell

Officer: Zweli Nkosi, your lawyer is here to see you, akusheshwe baba!

Zweli quickly got off the floor and rushed to the door where they opened for him and he followed the officer. Sthe was standing facing the wall when the officer got in with Zweli

Officer: Thirty minutes

The officer left and Zweli went to sit

Zweli: That was fast, did mother call you?

Sthe turned and Zweli froze

Sthe: You listen and listen very closely, if I

had my way you'd be dead by now but that would just be too easy for you

Zweli: What do you want here?

Sthe: To play God with your life

Zweli: Look man I am very sorry, please I just wanted what's mine

Sthe: I'll be back tomorrow to make sure you get bail then post it

Zweli: Why are you helping me get bail?

Sthe: You in no position to be asking questions. But I have a friendly advice for you

Zweli: What's that

Sthe: As soon as you step outside those doors, if I were you I'd go say my good bye's to my loved ones then find the easiest less

painful way to die and kill myself

Zweli: I don't follow!

Sthe: Rather that cause what's coming your way is worse than burning to death.

Sthe called for the officer to open for him leaving Zweli there trying to figure out what Sthe meant. Zweli was in taken back to his cell to await his bail hearing tomorrow.

Hlengiwe's operation was a success and she was responding very well to the new kidney which had doctors very happy

Doctor: Well Mrs Khumalo if all goes well you will be back home by Monday

Hlengiwe: Thanks doctor

Doctor: It sure helps having friends in high

place, most patients wait years for a transplant

Hlengiwe: Friends in high places, what do you mean doc?

Doctor: Your friend went through hell and back to get you a kidney even brought in a well known doctor to do your operation

Hlengiwe: Who's that friend?

Doctor: A Mr Black

Hlengiwe: (smiling) Ohh that friend

Doctor: Keep getting better, I'll check you later

The doctor left Hlengiwe who was smiling alone

Hlengiwe: He still loves me, I knew he did. Now I have to get better and go get my

man.

Hlengiwe was now fantasizing about a life she sees ahead of her, which involved no Khumalo

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:18] Mk: Insert 78

Dinner was very awkward today as no one said anything to each other, I was in my

room right now waiting for midnight to strike so I can get my plan into action. Luckily for me the king has been sleeping in the guest room since he came back from his mysterious trip. The time was now 23h30 so I decided to go indulge myself in a hot bath then after that I waited for midnight and as soon as it struck I took my potion and applied it all over my body. Instead of dressing up I put on my silk robe since time was off the essence, I opened the door and headed straight to the guestroom and slowly opened the door and there he was the king sleeping so peaceful. I walked to the bed and climbed on top of him from the feet going up, the he moved. I covered his eyes with my hand as to apply the potion on his eyes he whispered in his ear

Zevi: My king... Wake up

He opened his eyes and looked lost or confused

Nkosi: Thobile! Is that...is that you? How did you get in here?

Zevi: Shhhh! Do not speak my king,its me and am here.

I placed my lips on his and like a hungry beast he responded, I untied my robe exposing my bare skin and breasts poking out and like a beast he was he went straight for my neck and started losing me while I took the liberty of playing with his spear,which didn't need much encouragement as within second it was as hard as a rock.

Zevi: Make love to me my king...

Breaths were escalating and he had me on the bed and he was on top sucking the hell out of my breasts

Zevi: Aaah..yes, ooh fuck!!! Am ready my king

Nkosi: I love you Thobile

Zevi: Make love to me

He without hesitation spread open my legs and moved into my cooking jar, tongue first hands still playing with my nipples. Damn this man was showing me flames I couldn't help myself but spread further my legs for my father in law who was penetrating me with his tongue

Zevi: Aaah! Mhhhh ooh yes

I was now dripping sweat and I needed to feel his spear in me but the man was in no

hurry

Nkosi: You taste so sweet

Moans and grains filled the room as he now inserted a finger in and it hurt a little as I was a virgin, but his gentleness made the pain bearable. Before I knew it he was inside moving in and out of me slowly

Zevi: Aaaah...mmmmh..as

Nkosi: Yes baby mmmmh,so nice and tight
I held onto the sheets as he picked up his pace

Zevi: Aaaaaaaa!

Nkosi: I love you baby,yes! Aaaaaah

Zevi: Oooh aaah

He was now holding onto me very tight and was bangibanging on my jar her fast as he

moved in and out of me,after a while turned me around and I was on all fours on the bed,bum exposed in the air as he entered me from behind

Nkosi: Shit you sweet,aaaah

Zevi: Mmmmh...aaaaah

He went faster and faster and before I knew it I was losing control of my body,I felt this electrifying wave hit my body and I couldn't hold on any longer

Zevi: Aaaaaaaaaaaaaah... Ooooh fuck!

He was now pounding me even faster and my whole body was shaking, then I felt his spear getting even more harder inside me and it was getting hotter too,his groans were louder

Nkosi: Oooh yes,aaah! Yes baby.aaaaah am

coming

Before I knew it he had unloaded his seed inside me as I felt the hotness fill my jar up, I let go off the sheets I was holding onto then collapsed on the bed tired as a donkey, he got off me and collapsed too and it was done.

Nkosi: Your father is gonna kill me for this

Zevi: Shhh! Do not speak my king, sleep

He pulled me into his arms and within minutes he dozed off. I slowly got out of his grip but making sure not to wake him up then I put on my robe then sneaked out off the room to mine. As soon as I got into my room I got into the shower and let the water soothe the pain

Zevi: I can't believe I just lost my virginity to

my father in law,I mean he's supposed to be my father.Well it doesn't matter now cause its done and father in law or not that man I'd a good penetrator.

After my shower I put on my pj's and went to bed all smiles and all.

Everyone in the Nkosi palace was getting ready for Zweli's bail hearing hearing and Nolitha and the queen were all ready seated at the breakfast table already dressed up

Noli: Where's Vile,she's usually the first one down.We can't be late

Queen: Her husband is in jail,this whole situation must be hard on her.

Speak of the devil and the devil shows up,Zevile walked downstairs still in her PJs

and robe and poured a glass off juice

Zevi: Morning everyone

Queen: If this is meant to be a joke, then trust me its not funny

Noli: We have to get going its my brothers hearing today

Zevile pulled out a chair and sat down

Zevi: Ooh that! Am not going

Queen: What do you mean you not going? That's my son in there, your husband

Zevi: The very same husband that left me here alone running after whites! Why should I care

Queen: There's only one queen in this palace Zevile and am giving you an order. Get back upstairs and get ready we leaving

in less than minutes!

Nkosi: And I am the king and if Zevile doesn't want to go to the stupid hearing then she can stay

That was Nkosi walking down the stairs coming to join in on breakfast, Zevile was all smiles

Zevi: Thank you father

Nkosi: It's a pleasure my dear

He pulled out a chair and sat down and the queen was fuming with anger

Queen: What's that supposed to mean my king, is your son not a priority to you? Your only son, heir to the throne

Nkosi: I have said my piece and that it shall be

Noli: What really is going on here,I might be paralysed but am sure not blind

King: Ask your mother

Noli: Finish up and let's go Nolitha, seems we the only ones that care about Zweli

Noli: Are you not coming father?

Nkosi: I'll follow behind, I still need to make a phone call

Queen: And how are we supposed to get there cause we don't have a car

Nkosi: Take Zevile's car,am sure she won't mind.Do you dear?

Zevi: Not at all father

Queen: Wow,just bloody wow Nkosi! The queen took the keys on the table and pushed Nolitha out to the car leaving the

king and Zevile finishing up on breakfast

Noli: When did father start addressing Bike as dear!

Queen: Beats me but I smell fish

She helped Nolitha into the car and they drove off and as soon as the car engine went off the mice came out to play

Nkosi: I don't know why but you just look sexy today

Zevile shyly. Blushed playing with the spoon in her mouth

Zevi: Top it father

Nkosi: Stop calling me "father" you make me sound old

Zevi: What should I call you then
father(flirting)

Nkosi: Call me "my king"

Zevi: Ok my king...am going to take a bath then lay down for a while,I have a headache

Nkosi: I suddenly have this desire to join you,do you mind?

Zevi: My king you know you can't do that,I'll be fine

Nkosi: Call me if the headache doesn't get better,I'll come running

Zevi: Go my king I shall be ok

Zevile got up and walked upstairs making sure to leave naughty suggestions in Nkosi's mind as she slayed out of that room,Nkosi couldn't help drolling over his own daughter in law as she walked away

Nkosi: God that body is hot!

He finished up and headed out to his car which a friend had borrowed him for the trip and off he drove to Zweli's bail hearing, all he could think about was getting his hands on Zevile's tinny sexy body, the potion was working.

It was like watching a movie or was it a dream as I watched all the horrible things about to befall this kingdom, tears filled my eyes and I tried to move but my body wouldn't just allow me. I was in so much psi
Ndoni: (screaming) Nooooo!

Skhu quickly jumped off the bed where he had squeezed himself next to Ndoni and tried waking her up as she was shaking pretty badly

Skhu: Nana wake up please(shaking her)
look at me

I finally managed to open my eyes and
there he was,my husband

Skhu: Thank goodness you awake,how are
you feeling?

Ndoni: Sore,my whole body hurts

He kissed my forehead and smiled at Mr
with tears in his eyes,my poor husband was
worried about me

Ndoni: You should go home and freshen
up,you smell horrible

Skhu: Maybe later,I need to make sure you
are ok first

Ndoni: Do not kill him Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Who?

Ndoni: Zweli. Do not kill him

Skhu: I think you need to rest my love, I'll go get the doctor

Ndoni: I know you mad Skhumbuzo and you have every right to be. But your hands have been blood stained a lot. Do not kill him please

He sat on the bed and held my hand

Skhu: Don't you think its about time you stop putting everyone else before you, the frog nearly killed you

Ndoni: I know my love and his time will come I just don't want us to have a hand in it

Skhu: You know I'd do anything for you baby

Ndoni: Then I ask that you spare his life, please.

Skhu: We will talk about this once your better for now I think you should rest

Ndoni: Calamity is about to befall this kingdom and I must save it

Skhu: My only concern is saving you,now back to sleep Missy

Ndoni: Get King Nkosi to come see me

Skhu: Ok

He tucked me in nicely and kissed my lips

Skhu: I love you

Ndoni: Love you more

He walked out and I assumed he was going to get the doctor so I closed my eyed and tried resting my mind.

Ndoni: I have heard about evil hearted people but Zevile must be their queen.That

girl is heartless!

Skhu was walking down the hospital passage thinking

Skhu: Am sorry Nana but that boy doesn't deserve to live. One way or another he has to die even if it means making it look like an accident

At the Sangweni household in a room given to the king and queen there were seated on their bed polishing their guns, and you could see they were baying for blood

Langa: Ready to go my queen?

Noma: Dead ready, let's do this

Mkhuseli has been back to his bouncy self today and no one knew why. He was busy banging in the door door to open .

Noma: Seems our Mkhuseleli is back

Langa: Seems so

The went downstairs were the rest off the family were having breakfast except for Lwandle as always

Gogo: Good morning royals

Noma: Morning ma

Langa: Morning everyone, its a pity we won't be joining y'all for breakfast

Noma: Yes we wanna dash off somewhere quickly then head to hospital

Gogo: We shall meet there then

They.both headed out out with Mkhuseleli being the first in the car as soon as the door opened.

Could this be the end for Khumalo or was

nature gonna find a way to intervene, that was to be seen. On the other hand baby Crystal was put on medication for dehydration and she cried a lot. The cries had Palesa slip deeper into depression but luckily Hlengiwe was coming back tomorrow and things will be better

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:19] Mk: Insert 79

Short & unedited

Khumalo was packing his wife's bag getting ready to go fetch her at hospital, he was even humming a song happy because everything seemed to be going according to plan. His wife was coming back home and his mission to hurt the Zulu's was in motion as Ndoni was in hospital. A knock came at the door and baby Crystal was crying her lungs out upstairs.

Khumalo: Can you get that baby to sleep already Palesa, please!

Khumalo went to open the door but nearly peed on his pants as soon as he opened the door and saw a live lion standing there and just staring back at him

Khumalo: Aaah! Can I help you?

Mkhuseli just made his way inside the house without being invited in and his keepers followed and went to sit.

Noma: Actually Mr Major we are here to help you!

Langa: Ex Mayor

Noma: Sorry!my bad. Ex Mayor

Khumalo came to sit down with his heart beating so fast a train wouldn't catch up with it.

Khumalo: Look I don't know what your mission is here but am actually on my way to fetch my wife from hospital

Noma: Pity cause you not going anywhere

Langa: Except for hell that is

Langa placed his gun on the table and

Khumalo quickly got up and raised his hands to the air

Khumalo: Woah! Please! I don't know what you doing here but I have a newborn grandchild upstairs and am sure you don't want guns going off in the house

Noma: So pathetic when a grown man like yourself pleads, pity its too late

Langa: Now sit the hell down and listen up

Khumalo slowly went back to the couch and sat down and Mkhuseleli jumped next to him making sure he doesn't move an inch, khumalo just froze

Noma: Here's what's gonna happen: I am going to shoot your testicles just to make sure you don't father anyone even in your after life.

Langa: Then we gonna shoot you straight in the heart and watch you struggle to breath

Noma: Your daughter is gonna come downstairs running and we gonna blow her brains out while you watch in agony dying in pain

Langa: Finally blow your brains off and take your grandchild to the orphanage for a better life

Khumalo was sweating in fear and scared to death,Mkhuseli kept giving him the deadly stare!

Khumalo: Please! What do you want from me?

Noma: Sssshh

Noma got up from were she was seating and walked over to Khumalo,gun out and

she placed it on his testicles

Khumalo: No please!

Just as Noma you was to pull the trigger, her phone rang and she removed the gun from Khumalo and reached for her phone

Noma: Its Skhumbuzo

Langa: Answer it mybe its about the princess

Nona answered the phone

Noma: Skhumbuzo, is everything ok?

Ndoni: Mom its me,please don't do it I beg you

Noma: What!?

Ndoni: Do not hurt Mr Khumalo please

Noma removed the phone from her ear and looked at her husband

Noma: Its Ndo, she's awake and she wants us to not hurt him

Noma put the phone back on her ear

Noma: But sweetheart

Ndoni: Mom please,I want you and dad to walk out of there and come to the hospital now

Noma: Okay baby,we'll be right there

She ended the call

Nona: She wants to see us

Langa: How did she even know we are here?

Noma: She is the mystic Queen remember

Langa got up from were he was watching and gave Khumalo a deadly stare

Langa: Thank your lucky stars that my daughter is so forgiving, let's go Mkhuseleli

But just as Mkhuseleli was about to jump off the couch and follow his keepers he unleashed his claws and gave Khumalo one big slap across the face, leaving three long bleeding scratches. Khumalo screamed in pain

Khumalo: Aaaah!!!(Holding his cheek)

The Zulu's boldly walked out and got into their car and drove off to hospital

All rise in court, the honourable judge Serladi preceding

Everyone in court got up and stood on their feet, the judge got in and sat down

Setladi: The court may be seated

Everyone sat

Setladi: Case 4002-07 in progress Mr Zwelibanzi Nkosu against the state. May the accused rise please

Zweli got up on his feet

Setladi: You are being charged with attempted murder after you intentionally and willingly shot at Mrs Zungu at her wedding and found in possession off an unlicenced and illegal weapon. How do you plead?

Zweli looked behind him were his family was seated and disappointed in him, Talia who was in tears and no sign of his wife

Zweli: Guilty your worship

Setladi: Very well then, I will listen to both arguments then grant my judgement. The defence may go first.

Sthe got up and began his plea

Sthe: Thank you your worship

My client here is very remorseful after his terrible deed that's why he's pleading guilt to all charges layer. I ask the court grants my client bail as he is a first time offender and has no criminal record on his name. He is also no flight risk as he has no cent to his name and if the court pleases I could bring forward his financial records, my client is as broke as a church mice. I plead my client be granted bail on reasons stated your worship

Sthe sat down and the state began its plead

State: Your worship, yes the accused may be a first time offender and no flight risk, but all criminals begin somewhere. This man right here your worship walked into a church full off people, injected with security

and opened fire with the intention to kill. I say he is a threat to society and the state pleads he remain in police custody until his trial. I rest my case your worship

Setladi: After carefully listening to both parties, I have come to a decision however I must make it very clear that under no circumstances does this court promote any illegal activities and anyone who is found doing so shall face the full wrath of the law. With that said I believed the accused acted out of impulse there I grant bail at . Court dismissed

Officer: All rise!

Everyone stood as the judge exits the court room and the crowd began their rumbles and thoughts as they walked out

Noli: Where are we to get that kind of cash.

Nkosi: I have no money and y'all know that

Talia came to hug Zweli with tearful eyes

Sthe: I'll go post your bail, but remember what I told you.

Talia: Thank you so much for doing this, we owe you

Zweli: I still don't understand why you helping me

Sthe: Stop talking and let's go get you signed out

Sthembiso took Zweli to go post the bail and sign his release forms. After a while they came back to the family which was waiting for them

Nkosi: Thank you so much my son, your family is kind for doing this for us after what our stupid son put y'all through

Queen: Do not call my son stupid Nkosi,do not

Noli: Mother please not now

Sthe: Y'all are very naive, if I we you I'd rather he stayed in custody for what awaits him is far worse than death itself. Now please excuse me I have people to see

Noli: What do you mean worse than death:

Sthembiso whispered something into Zweli's ear before he left

Sthe: Sleep with one eye open for a hole is about to be drilled through your heart!

Sthe walked away and Zweli swallowed hard

Zweli: Thank y'all for coming I really appreciate it

Queen: Get into the car and let's go home
Zweli, we shall discuss this at the palace

Zweli: No mother, am not going back
home, As you can see Talia is pregnant and
she needs me

Queen: Zwelibanzi Nkosi in that car right
now!

Nkosi: I have no time for this, Zevile is sick
and alone at home

Nkosi left and drove back home as if
something was calling him

Talia: Y'all are welcome to come visit if you
want

Queen: Shut up you bloody commoner, you
think you can trap my son with that fake
pregnancy off yours. Well over my dead
body!

Nolitha: Plastic face! Mxm

Zweli: Enough! Can we all just sit down and discuss this like grown up's please

Talia: There's a coffee shop just around the corner

They all agreed to go sit and talk for a while,thou the atmosphere was very hostile

Back home Zevile was talking to her calabash of darkness

Voice: I am very impressed my princess you outdid yourself this time around

Zevi: Thank you father of darkness, I aim to please

Voice: You shall for your great work be rewarded greatly and you shall rule this

kingdom

Zevile: What must I do now father of darkness?

Voice: For the great work I shall return your womb back to you and you shall once again seduce and mate with the king. You will conceive two twin boys one of which shall die as a sacrifice to me

Zevile: Consider it done father and thank you

Voice: Get ready my princess let darkness take over this kingdom

Zevi: It is done father

Zevile took the calabash back under the bed and sent the King a text:

My king I feel hot, I think I have a fever.

After that text king Nkosi drove like a maniac,Zevile got into the shower then applied her magic potion and naked under the covers waited for Nkosi to arrive.When the king got to the palace he didn't even have time to take the car into the garage,he just stopped in the middle off the yard and quickly got out running inside. He rushed upstairs and into Zeviles room who was in bed

Nkosi got on top off the bed

Nkosi: What seems to be the matter,are you on?

Zevile turned to face the king and blew some sort off white powder into Nkosi's face and all senses were lost.Nkosi went crazy as he uncovered the sheets and

Zevile's nakedness was exposed , he placed a warm wet kiss on her neck and moved slowly down till he reached the breasts then started moving around in circles sucking the nipples.Zevile held onto the sheets and took in the pleasure as the king moved his hands all over her body

Zevi: Aaah yes,mmmh yeah

The king moved slowly down till he reached the bellybutton which he stopped and played around it with his tongue causing Zevile to let out wild moans which the sent the king's desires over the edge.He moved slowly leaving wet kisses till he reached the forbidden kingdom and played around the clit with his tongue,he moved in circular moves sending Zevile to never land wit pleasure.

Zevi: Aaaah yesss

The cookie was dripping wet from all the pleasure juices and being licked and kissed,an orgasm was approaching

Zevi: Aaaaah! Ooooooh aaaaaa

The king then inserted a finger in and felt the warmness

Nkosi: Arhhhh yes you your hot!

Zevi: Mm mm much

Without warning the royal spear was in,moving in and out off the jar with ease

Nkosi: Ooooooh yeah! Yesssss

Zevi: My king,aaaah ooooooh yes

Nkosi: Aaaa yeah,yes aaah

The paced picked up and moans and groans filled the room.The king kept the

pace going,pounding in and out of the jar while Zevile seductively moved her waist meeting the king halfway.

Within seconds Zeviles body was shaking as she wrapped her legs around the king and the king kept pounding faster and faster, in and out off the land off forbidden fruit

Zevi: Ooooh,aaah am coming!

Nkosi picked up pace and went even faster

Nkosi: Aaaah mmh

Within seconds the royal seed filled the cookie car as warmness and pleasure took over,they both came at the same time and dNkosi dropped on the bed

Nkosi: That was explosive!

Zevi: It was

As Nkosi was catching his breath, his phone rang from his pants which were laying on the floor. He got up and went to answer

Nkosi: Yes

Skhu: You should be a bit kind as am doing you a favor

Nkosi: Who's this?

Skhu: That's not important but Ndoni wants to see you

Nkosi: I'll be right there

The call cut off before Nkosi could even finish replying

Nkosi: That was strange but I have to go

Nkosi picked up his clothes on the floor and dressed up as he walked out leaving Zevile all smiles and all

Zevi:Bingo!

Skhu: Bloody Nkosi's infesting my life like hungry cockroaches! The only way to deal with cockroaches is to fumigate them once and for all. Nx

What was Prince Lwandle hiding behind the constantly closed doors,was he really as innocent as everyone seems or was he another killer waiting to explode?

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:19] Mk: Insert 80

I have been up for a day now, I am still sore and in pain but what got me through all this was my husband. I was out of it but I could feel him by my side everyday. I opened my eyes and there he was sleeping on the chair looking so tired and drained, I had to get him to go home and sleep and I knew that was gonna be a mission but it had to be done. I touched his hand and he woke up

Ndoni: Hello sleepy head

Skhu: Hei my love, how are you feeling?

Ndoni: Better than you look my love, you need to go home baby please

Skhu: Am not going anywhere without my wife,worry not am fine

Ndoni: My love am awake and am gonna be fine,go home freshen up and get some sleep so you can focus on other things.

Skhu: Like what Nana

Ndoni: Like the house and packing my clothes

Skhu: I'll get Sthe to take care off that

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo Zingu you want Sthembiso to fiddle in my underwear drawers

Skhu: Aaah! Ok...ok I'll do it

Ndoni: Great. Go home then

Skhu: Are you sure you ok thou Nana,any pain or discomfort?

Ndoni: A bit sore but nothing I can't handle,go I'll be fine

Skhu: Okay but I'll be back before you know it

Ndoni: I know you will

He leaned forward and placed his lips on mine and our lips locked in together,we have kissed a thousand times before but this time it was different. We were connected now he was my husband and I was his wife.

Skhu: I love you

Ndoni: Love you too

He placed another kiss on my hand and then my forehead

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo just go before I change my mind

Skhu: Just saying goodbye to my wife

He walked to the door and I watched my man trying to act all tough and strong for me but it was clear that he was exhausted and drained. That very moment made me realise how luck I was to have him as my husband, always putting me first even before himself. I then promised myself to be the best wife to him and put our marriage before everything else.

As I opened the door Mkhuseleli run past me straight to Ndoni jumping on the bed

Ndoni: Careful boy, you hurting me

He just licked her face and sat next to her. The whole family was here I mean from my parents to my in-laws, even gogo and

Razor and all eyes turned to me as I walked out

MrZungu: How is she my son,umakoti wami?

Skhu: She's still in pain but she'll be ok

Noma: We going in

Skhu: Am gonna dash home quickly, I'll be back

Nandi: Try and eat something you look exhausted

Skhu: Am fine ma,has anyone seen Sthe?

MrZungu: Try the cafeteria or any place with food

Just then Sthe showed up just at the end of the passage chewing on a burger like his life depended on it.

The family walked into the room to see

Ndoni leaving Razor alone

Skhu: Hei man

Razor: Aaah! Am cool. I need to be somewhere

Razor quickly walked away leaving the brothers together

Skhu: How did it go?

Sthe: All great he's a free man

Skhu: Residing address?

Sthe: That you need to cool down first before I can tell you

Skhu: Sthembiso Zungu one off thus days am gonna forget that you my brother

Sthe: I'll just remind you, have no fear

Skhu: Your car let's please am going to freshen up. Any word from the renovators?

Sthe: All done and ready for move in,even
the lift is working

Skhu: Good cause I can't have my wife
climbing up and down stairs with an injury

Sthembiso gave his brother the car keys
and went to join the rest of the family,
Skhumbuzo went to the car and drove off

Razor decided to pop in and see
Hlengiwe,when he entered the room she
was sitting on the bed after her shower
waiting for her husband to come take her
home.Raymond's sight just light up
hlengiwe's world and she smiled

Razor: Just wanted to check how you doing

Hlengiwe: Am glad you came we have so
much to talk about

Razor: Just focus on getting better we have plenty of time to talk

Hlengiwe: I know you helped get me a kidney, thank you

Razor: It was nothing really, just glad you ok

Hlengiwe: How about we meet up tomorrow and talk about us

Razor: Aah Hlengiwe look, you have been through a life threatening situation and I think you need time to heal

Hlengiwe: Please

Razor: I'll call you just not tomorrow, I have to go now. Take care of yourself

Razor walked out and just as he opened the door he bumped into Khumalo and they gave each other deadly stares

Khumalo: And who the hell are you?

Razor: Your shadow!

Razor walked out and Khumalo got in

Khumalo: Who is he?

Instead of an answer hlengi changed the subject taking the bag from his husband

Hlengiwe: I can't wait to get out off this place,how's my grandchild and Pali?

Khumalo: I asked a question Hlengiwe!

Hlengiwe: He's the pastors son he was just coming to wish me well

Khumalo: A pastors son with such evil eyes!

Hlengiwe: Help me get dressed and stop it with your silly questions

Khumalo let go off the issue but it was still bugging him and by the look off things it

was a conversation to be continued.

Khumalo had to get the scratches in his cheek stitched up due to their depth and his whole cheek was bandaged.

Hlengiwe: What happened to your face?

Khumalo: Just an unfortunate encounter with a neighbors dog, nothing serious

Hlengiwe: Ooh

They finished up and walked out to the car and drove off home. Khumalo was looking forward to his wife's return and hoping it would mean a whole new chapter for them, a chance for him to redeem himself and give their marriage a second chance. For Hlengiwe it was a whole new story and she shares not her husband's sentiments, her fantasies did not include khumalo

Nkosi finally arrived at the hospital but was a bit hesitant about going in, after an hour in the car he finally gathered the strength to walk in and do what had to be done. He asked for info and was directed to where Ndoni was and he walked there, the whole family was in the room so he just stood at the door not knowing whether to go in or turn back. All eyes turned to face him

Nkosi: Hello

Langa: The nerve you have Zano! Showing your face here after what your stupid son did

Gogo: You and your entire family need layers of prayers I tell you, even piles. You all just messed up

Ndoni: Its ok gogo I asked him to come

Nandi: Let's give them some space to talk

The family left the room but Mkhuseleli didn't move an inch from where he was sitting

Nkosi: I will never get used to the sight of this lion, it gives me the creeps. I am sorry about what my son did hope you find it in your heart to temper justice with mercy.

Ndoni: Thank you for coming though the damage has already been done, hope we can salvage the little that's left

Nkosi: I am lost

Ndoni: With every reason! You have committed an abomination!!! one that you will have to live with for the rest of your life

Nkosi: I am still lost my princess and I can confidently say I have no idea what you

talking about

Ndoni: You need to save your kingdom and get your palace in order

Nkosi: But how and where do I even begin?

Ndoni: I will help you. First we need to get Bab'Zondo to plead with your ancestors to ordain a chief priest for your kingdom then have you and the palace cleansed off all the evil spirit's that lurk there

Nkosi: So its true that my wife could be evil

Ndoni: Beyond evil and not only your wife but daughter in-law too

Nkosi: No! Zevile is only hurt by what Zwelibanzi is doing to her, the poor girl needs support

Ndoni: I will not argue about that. After the chief priest has been instilled and your

wife's evil doings exposed you will have to marry a second wife to restore the peace of your royal homestead

Nkosi: Yes and to bare me an heir

Ndoni: You already have an heir

Nkosi: Zweli is half royal therefore he can not rule the people

Ndoni: You speak off the known while I speak the future. You have an heir

Nkosi: I don't follow my Princess

Ndoni: Royal seed is very sacred, wherever it is sown it produces a generation. From your abomination a seed was sown therefore I say you have an heir and for peace to reign you are gonna have to marry her for no prince born out off wedlock shall be acknowledged by the gods

Nkosi: Are you saying she's with a child?

Ndoni: Yes but be prepared for yet another battle of darkness and evil, I am only helping you through this storm after that you on your own

Nkosi: I thank you for putting your feelings aside for goodness. You are wise and my son was a fool to let you go

Ndoni: I wish you all the best and I hold no grudge for what has happened in the past.

Nkosi: Thanks again for your kindness the Zingus are indeed blessed to have you among their mist. I will wait to hear from you

Ndoni: Send my greetings to Nolitha

Nkosi: Will do my princess, do get better

Nkosi left and he was happy about the

news of Zevile's possible pregnancy, that's until reality struck him and he realised that the woman in question was his sons wife and that hell will break lose when the truth finally came out. But his desires for the lady came to pass and he smiled and couldn't wait to get home and check on her.

Talia: What's going on here Zweli? You shot at Ndoni then her brother in law represented you at your bail hearing I need answers!

Zweli: Talia please! I just got out off a police holding cell and I need time to think

Talia: No Zweli I demand answers and now! Why did you shot Ndoni? Do you still love her?

Zweli: Jeez! I am going to shower

Talia: Do you even love me Zweli or are you just stringing me along so you can be a part of my child's life?

Zweli: I am here Talia ain't I?

Talia: Then why did you shoot at her Zweli and are we safe? Why did they post your bail?

Zweli: Am I psychic now Talia? Jezz woman!

Zweli left Talia to her nagging in the kitchen and went to take a shower. Talia was boiling with anger and went to get some water and as soon as she opened the fridge sharp pains struck her abdomen and she let drop to the floor the bottle of water and screamed

Talia: Aaaah! Zweli (shouting)

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:19] Mk: Insert 81 (unedited)

Zweli switched off the shower and ran to the kitchen to check on Talia's screams, on arrival Talia was still holding onto the fridge with one hand the the other holding her stomach

Zweli: What?

Talia: I think the baby is coming, we need to get to the hospital. Now

Zweli: Okay...aaaaah what do you need, what do I do?

Zweli went into panick mode and didn't know what to do as he was now facing reality

Talia: Stop it Zweli! just take the bloody car keys and drive me to hospital

Zweli: Can you walk or should I carry you?

Talia: Bloody hell Zweli! Just go. Ahhh!

Zweli: Okay OK, am going

Zweli took the car keys and reached for the door, Talia was following behind. The pain was so bad that Talia couldn't walk straight

she had to hold onto walls till she got to the car. Zweli was driving like a mad person on the way to hospital with Talia cursing and screaming in pain till they got to the hospital. By the time they reached the hospital Talia couldn't take the pain any more so Zweli had to carry her in

Zweli: Somebody help us please! My girlfriend is in labor

A nurse came rushing to them and another followed with the bed

Nurse: How far is she sir?

Zweli: 5...6... I don't know, am not sure

Nurse: You gonna have to wait here sir we'll get a doctor to come examine her

Zweli: Save my son please

Talia was wheeled in and Zweli left in the

waiting area. While waiting to hear about Talia and the baby, he received a call from his father which was very odd as his father never calls him.

Zweli: Father is everything okay?

Nkosi: Where are you Zwelibanzi?

Zweli: At the hospital father I think Talia just went into early labor

Nkosi: What did you do this time Zweli, cause you always mess up

Zweli: Nothing father it just happened, please tell mom and Nolitha to come if they can. cause Talia has no family in South Africa. She'd do with some support

Nkosi: I think we all tired of coming to your rescue every time you mess up, you on your own

Zweli: Father please

Nkosi: Zweli am calling to tell you to come to the palace for dinner am ordering a family meeting

Zweli: I can't just leave Talia here father I told you she needs me.

Nkosi: I don't care if the volcano just erupted, just get here Its an order!

The phone cut off just as the doctor came out of the room were Talia was taken into.Zweli stood up and met the doctor halfway

Zweli: Doctor how's my son?

Doc: Aah sir am afraid I don't have good news,the baby is too small to survive labor so I have decided to perform an emergency c-section

Zweli: Can't you stop labor and allow the baby to mature a little?

Doc: We could do that sir but the baby is in distress and keeping him in there any longer would only cause more harm than good.

Zweli: I hear you, do all you can to save my son

Doc: Am gonna have to ask you to sign some consent forms agreeing to the operation as the mother is too out of it to make any informed decisions

Zweli: Okay doctor

Doc: Follow me please

Zweli followed the doctor to have the paper work sorted so that Talia can have the operation and save baby Zwelakhe.

Hlengiwe arrived home and Palesa was so thrilled to see her mother and finally motherhood had taught her the importance of having a mother. She ran to her mother and gave her a very tight hug with tears running down her cheeks

Pale: Welcome home mother

Hlengiwe: Not so tight Pale am still in pain

Khumalo: Your mother is right, she needs to rest. Come sweetheart let's help you sit

Pale: Sorry mother am just glad to have you back home.

Khumalo carefully helped his wife sit on the couch then baby Crystal started crying

Hlengiwe: Bring the baby I wanna see her.

Palesa went upstairs to go get the baby

Khumalo: I'll go make you something to eat so you can take your meds and I don't think you fit enough to carry and deal with baby Crystal, that baby cries I tell you

Palesa came down with the baby and the baby was screaming her lungs out, she handed the baby to her mother

Hlengiwe: Come to gogo you cute little sweetheart(baby language)Who's gogo's little princess?

Palesa: Her name is Crystal

Hlengiwe: Why is she crying so much Pale? Did you feed her?

Palesa: She's always crying mother I tried everything from nappy changing, feeding even talking to her.Nothing works

Hlengiwe: Get me her bath tub then run to the mall and get her formula

Hlengiwe: Worry not my princess gogo's here everything is gonna be fine. This baby should be picking up weight by now clearly you ain't feeding her enough

Hlengiwe had baby Crystal on her shoulder and the baby was quite sucking on her blanket

Hlengiwe: Hurry up Palesa

Palesa went to fetch the baby's bath essentials and prepared her bath, Khumalo came from the kitchen with a plate of sandwich and juice.

Khumalo: You are a natural, the baby loves you

Hlengiwe directed Palesa to her bank card

and she dashed to the mall to get the baby formula

Hlengiwe: Put the food on the table and help me get on the carpet so I can bath her,I'll eat later

Khumalo helped hlengiwe and the baby was bathed and dressed up with Khumalo watching and admiring his wife

Khumalo: This house was cold without you my love and it didn't feel like a home anymore.

Hlengiwe: A lot has happened in this house it doesn't feel like a home anymore

Khumalo: We will fix this Hlengiwe, we vowed till death do us apart

Hlengiwe: Thabiso's death did that,it did us apart am not sure there's coming back from

this

Khumalo: We could try my love please,am willing to even go for counselling

Hlengiwe: With what money Khumalo

Khumalo: I will make a plan Hlengiwe just give me a chance

Palesa finally came back with the baby formula and hlengiwe handed her the baby while she slowly walked to go prepare the baby food.

Palesa: Why is she never this calm with me dad,what am I doing wrong?

Khumalo: Maybe you just need to be patient with her baby,she's a baby

Hlengiwe came back with the baby milk and feed the baby

Hlengiwe: Get her medication

Palesa fetched Crysies meds and her mother gave the baby the meds and before anyone knew it baby Crystal was gone to lala land,she handed her to her mother and ate her food.Hlengiwe also took her meds and asked to be excused so she can rest

Hlengiwe: I prepared some extra bottles in the kitchen, warm them up in hot water and feed her every two hours

Palesa: Thank you mama

Hlengiwe: Am going to lay down,put her down too so she can rest

Hlengiwe went to her room for some rest and so did Palesa, Khumalo remained watching the news on TV and for a very long time since baby Crystal was born she

finally slept.

It was dinner time at the palace and everyone was seated except for the king and Zweli who hasn't arrived yet, finally the king came to join the family and sat

Queen: What's all this about, we never have family meetings

King: Maybe if you'd shut up for a sec and humble yourself we wouldn't be in this mess!

Noli: Woah! Someone get me water its getting hot in here

Nkosi: See what am talking about. Your kids are spoiled and have no manners. Zwelibanzi is out there, unemployed and has no direction and

Nolitha here is just an empty can who can't even think for herself! Its time I became king and laid down the law

Noli: Father!

Nkosi: Shut up Nolitha and the next time you wanna speak you ask for permission like a real princess and wait for a response

Queen: Zanokuhle are you blaming me for your children's misbehaviour?

Zevi: Let's all come down am sure father didn't call us here for all this.

Nkosi: Spoken like a real princess my dear,thank you.

Queen: So Zevile is your dear this days?
Jesu am gonna kill someone!

Nkosi: You used to that ain't you(mumbling)

Queen: What was that Nkosi?

A car pulled up outside and after a few sec
Zweli came in and sat

Zweli: Sorry am late, something important
needed my attention at the hospital

Zevi: And the prodigal son returns, a round
off applause!

Zweli: Can we get this over with cause Talia
goes to theatre in two hours and I have to
be there

Nkosi: I believe this palace has been in
shambles for too long and its time I
restored its dignity

Queen: The food will get cold!

Nkosi: There will be changes in this palace
one off which will include introducing a new
member to the family

Noli: Is Talia coming back to the palace?

Nkosi: And who said you could speak?

Noli: Apologies father.

Nkosi: As I was saying I am marrying a new wife, who she is and when y'all shall be informed in due time

Queen: Over my dead body!

The queen threw her napkin on the table and attempted to walk away

Nkosi: Sit down am still talking! If you dare leave this table might as well pack your belongings and go back home!

Zweli: I understand father every king needs a royal wife

Queen: Why are you doing this to me Zanoluhle! Why did you not discuss this

with me in private first, did you have to embarrass me in front of my kids

Nkosi: Sorry my wife but the kids deserve to know the truth

Zweli: Who is the lady in question?

Nkosi: Rather keep her a secret till her wedding, for her own life's sake

Zweli: I hear you father but if that all I'd like to take my leave now

Nkosi: Zevile is an issue I suggest we discuss. She's your wife and you married her yet you leave her here to suffer. what are your intentions?

Zweli: Father Zevile was forced on me and I have no intention of staying in a loveless marriage

Queen: Nonsense! I don't know what that

white doll is feeding you but you will stay in this marriage.

Nkosi: I thought I was the king and I was speaking!

Zweli: Father I suggest Zevile be taken back home so she can find a suitor who's gonna love her

Zevi: Abomination! And who do you think would wanna marry me after that?

Nkosi: That will not happen, Zevile stays in this palace and remains a wife

Queen: Amen

Nkosi: Even if I have to marry her myself!

Queen: What!?

Noli: What!?

Zweli Good riddance!

Nkosi: You may all eat I have an important
phonecall to make

Zweli: And I have to get back to the hospital

The man stood up and left the mood very
unpredictable in the dinning too

Queen: What the hell is going on her Zevile!?

Zevi: Don't look at me,am as shocked as
you all are

Queen: You better be cause if you have any
input in this I will make your life spin

Noli: Wow!

No one was in the miid to eat after that
boom shell so everyone opted to go hungry
and go to their rooms in utter silence. Zevile
was over the moon with excitement

Mkhovu was in his shrine mixing the potion the queen had asked for when suddenly he felt a presence, like someone was in the shrine but he couldn't see the person

Mkhovu: Who are you? Show yourself!

Ndoni: If you were to see my face you'd go blind, your reign has come to an end.

Mkhovu: Those that came before you are gods today for they dared my reign.

Whoever you are I suggest you go back!

Ndoni: Today you meet your end!

I CALL UPON THE POWER OF LIGHTNING,
FIRE AND THUNDER!

HEAR MY VOICE AND ARISE!

STRIKE AND CLEAR THE WORLD OFF ALL
EVIL

ARISE! ARISE! ARISE!!!

Soon the skies went dark,thunder began to rumble and lightning strike! Once! Twice and the third time Mkhovu was down.Flames off fire consumed the shrine and Mkhovu turned to ashes and so did his shrine and his entire existence.

Ndoni: It has began! War between goodness and evil.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:19] Mk: Insert 81(unedited)

Zweli switched off the shower and ran to the kitchen to check on Talia's screams, on arrival Talia was still holding onto the fridge with one hand the the other holding her stomach

Zweli: What?

Talia: I think the baby is coming, we need to get to the hospital. Now

Zweli: Okay...aaaaah what do you need, what do I do?

Zweli went into panick mode and didn't know what to do as he was now facing reality

Talia: Stop it Zweli! just take the bloody car keys and drive me to hospital

Zweli: Can you walk or should I carry you?

Talia: Bloody hell Zweli! Just go. Ahhh!

Zweli: Okay OK, am going

Zweli took the car keys and reached for the door, Talia was following behind. The pain was so bad that Talia couldn't walk straight she had to hold onto walls till she got to the car. Zweli was driving like a mad person on the way to hospital with Talia cursing and screaming in pain till they got to the hospital. By the time they reached the hospital Talia couldn't take the pain any more so Zweli had to carry her in

Zweli: Somebody help us please! My girlfriend is in labor

A nurse came rushing to them and another followed with the bed

Nurse: How far is she sir?

Zweli: 5...6... I don't know,am not sure

Nurse: You gonna have to wait here sir we'll get a doctor to come examine her

Zweli: Save my son please

Talia was wheeled in and Zweli left in the waiting area. While waiting to hear about Talia and the baby, he received a call from his father which was very odd as his father never calls him.

Zweli: Father is everything okay?

Nkosi: Where are you Zwelibanzi?

Zweli: At the hospital father I think Talia just went into early labor

Nkosi: What did you do this time Zweli,
cause you always mess up

Zweli: Nothing father it just happened,
please tell mom and Nolitha to come if they
can.cause Talia has no family in South
Africa. She'd do with some support

Nkosi: I think we all tired of coming to your
rescue every time you mess up,you on your
own

Zweli: Father please

Nkosi: Zweli am calling to tell you to come
to the palace for dinner am ordering a
family meeting

Zweli: I can't just leave Talia here father I
told you she needs me.

Nkosi: I don't care if the volcano just
erupted, just get here Its an order!

The phone cut off just as the doctor came out of the room where Talia was taken into. Zweli stood up and met the doctor halfway

Zweli: Doctor how's my son?

Doc: Aah sir am afraid I don't have good news, the baby is too small to survive labor so I have decided to perform an emergency c-section

Zweli: Can't you stop labor and allow the baby to mature a little?

Doc: We could do that sir but the baby is in distress and keeping him in there any longer would only cause more harm than good.

Zweli: I hear you, do all you can to save my son

Doc: Am gonna have to ask you to sign some consent forms agreeing to the operation as the mother is too out of it to make any informed decisions

Zweli: Okay doctor

Doc: Follow me please

Zweli followed the doctor to have the paper work sorted so that Talia can have the operation and save baby Zwelakhe.

Hlengiwe arrived home and Palesa was so thrilled to see her mother and finally motherhood had taught her the importance of having a mother. She ran to her mother and gave her a very tight hug with tears running down her cheeks

Pale: Welcome home mother

Hlengiwe: Not so tight Pale am still in pain

Khumalo: Your mother is right, she needs to rest. Come sweetheart let's help you sit

Pale: Sorry mother am just glad to have you back home.

Khumalo carefully helped his wife sit on the couch then baby Crystal started crying

Hlengiwe: Bring the baby I wanna see her.

Palesa went upstairs to go get the baby

Khumalo: I'll go make you something to eat so you can take your meds and I don't think you fit enough to carry and deal with baby Crystal, that baby cries I tell you

Palesa came down with the baby and the baby was screaming her lungs out, she handed the baby to her mother

Hlengiwe: Come to gogo you cute little sweetheart(baby language)Who's gogo's little princess?

Palesa: Her name is Crystal

Hlengiwe: Why is she crying so much Pale?
Did you feed her?

Palesa: She's always crying mother I tried everything from nappy changing, feeding even talking to her.Nothing works

Hlengiwe: Get me her bath tub then run to the mall and get her formula

Hlengiwe: Worry not my princess gogo's here everything is gonna be fine. This baby should be picking up weight by now clearly you ain't feeding her enough

Hlengiwe had baby Crystal on her shoulder and the baby was quite sucking on her

blanket

Hlengiwe: Hurry up Palesa

Palesa went to fetch the baby's bath essentials and prepared her bath, Khumalo came from the kitchen with a plate of sandwich and juice.

Khumalo: You are a natural, the baby loves you

Hlengiwe directed Palesa to her bank card and she dashed to the mall to get the baby formula

Hlengiwe: Put the food on the table and help me get on the carpet so I can bath her, I'll eat later

Khumalo helped hlengiwe and the baby was bathed and dressed up with Khumalo watching and admiring his wife

Khumalo: This house was cold without you my love and it didn't feel like a home anymore.

Hlengiwe: A lot has happened in this house it doesn't feel like a home anymore

Khumalo: We will fix this Hlengiwe, we vowed till death do us apart

Hlengiwe: Thabiso's death did that, it did us apart am not sure there's coming back from this

Khumalo: We could try my love please, am willing to even go for counselling

Hlengiwe: With what money Khumalo

Khumalo: I will make a plan Hlengiwe just give me a chance

Palesa finally came back with the baby formula and hlengiwe handed her the baby

while she slowly walked to go prepare the baby food.

Palesa: Why is she never this calm with me dad, what am I doing wrong?

Khumalo: Maybe you just need to be patient with her baby, she's a baby

Hlengiwe came back with the baby milk and feed the baby

Hlengiwe: Get her medication

Palesa fetched Crysies meds and her mother gave the baby the meds and before anyone knew it baby Crystal was gone to lala land, she handed her to her mother and ate her food. Hlengiwe also took her meds and asked to be excused so she can rest

Hlengiwe: I prepared some extra bottles in the kitchen, warm them up in hot water and

feed her every two hours

Palesa: Thank you mama

Hlengiwe: Am going to lay down,put her down too so she can rest

Hlengiwe went to her room for some rest and so did Palesa, Khumalo remained watching the news on TV and for a very long time since baby Crystal was born she finally slept.

It was dinner time at the palace and everyone was seated except for the king and Zweli who hasn't arrived yet,finally the king came to join the family and sat

Queen: What's all this about, we never have family meetings

King: Maybe if you'd shut up for a sec and

humble yourself we wouldn't be in this mess!

Noli: Woah! Someone get me water its getting hot in here

Nkosi: See what am talking about. Your kids are spoiled and have no manners. Zwelibanzi is out there, unemployed and has no direction and Nolitha here is just an empty can who can't even think for herself! Its time I became king and laid down the law

Noli: Father!

Nkosi: Shut up Nolitha and the next time you wanna speak you ask for permission like a real princess and wait for a response

Queen: Zankuhle are you blaming me for your children's misbehaviour?

Zevi: Let's all come down am sure father didn't call us here for all this.

Nkosi: Spoken like a real princess my dear,thank you.

Queen: So Zevile is your dear this days?
Jesu am gonna kill someone!

Nkosi: You used to that ain't you(mumbling)

Queen: What was that Nkosi?

A car pulled up outside and after a few sec
Zweli came in and sat

Zweli: Sorry am late,something important
needed my attention at the hospital

Zevi: And the prodigal son returns,a round
off applause!

Zweli: Can we get this over with cause Talia
goes to theatre in two hours and I have to

be there

Nkosi: I believe this palace has been in shambles for too long and its time I restored its dignity

Queen: The food will get cold!

Nkosi: There will be changes in this palace one off which will include introducing a new member to the family

Noli: Is Talia coming back to the palace?

Nkosi: And who said you could speak?

Noli: Apologies father.

Nkosi: As I was saying I am marrying a new wife,who she is and when y'all shall be informed in due time

Queen: Over my dead body!

The queen threw her napkin on the table

and attempted to walk away

Nkosi: Sit down am still talking! If you dare leave this table might as well pack your belongings and go back home!

Zweli: I understand father every king needs a royal wife

Queen: Why are you doing this to me Zankuhle! Why did you not discuss this with me in private first, did you have to embarrass me in front of my kids

Nkosi: Sorry my wife but the kids deserve to know the truth

Zweli: Who is the lady in question?

Nkosi: Rather keep her a secret till her wedding, for her own life's sake

Zweli: I hear you father but if that all I'd like to take my leave now

Nkosi: Zevile is an issue I suggest we discuss. She's your wife and you married her yet you leave her here to suffer. what are your intentions?

Zweli: Father Zevile was forced on me and I have no intention of staying in a loveless marriage

Queen: Nonsense! I don't know what that white doll is feeding you but you will stay in this marriage.

Nkosi: I thought I was the king and I was speaking!

Zweli: Father I suggest Zevile be taken back home so she can find a suitor who's gonna love her

Zevi: Abomination! And who do you think would wanna marry me after that?

Nkosi: That will not happen, Zevile stays in this palace and remains a wife

Queen: Amen

Nkosi: Even if I have to marry her myself!

Queen: What!?

Noli: What!?

Zweli Good riddance!

Nkosi: You may all eat I have an important phonecall to make

Zweli: And I have to get back to the hospital

The man stood up and left the mood very unpredictable in the dinning too

Queen: What the hell is going on her Zevile!?

Zevi: Don't look at me,am as shocked as you all are

Queen: You better be cause if you have any

input in this I will make your life spin

Noli: Wow!

No one was in the miid to eat after that boom shell so everyone opted to go hungry and go to their rooms in utter silence. Zevile was over the moon with excitement

Mkhovu was in his shrine mixing the potion the queen had asked for when suddenly he felt a presence,like someone was in the shrine but he couldn't see the person

Mkhovu: Who are you? Show yourself!

Ndoni: If you were to see my face you'd go blind, your reign has come to an end.

Mkhovu: Those that came before you are gods today for they dared my reign.

Whoever you are I suggest you go back!

Ndoni: Today you meet your end!

I CALL UPON THE POWER OF LIGHTNING,
FIRE AND THUNDER!

HEAR MY VOICE AND ARISE!

STRIKE AND CLEAR THE WORLD OFF ALL
EVIL

ARISE! ARISE! ARISE!!!

Soon the skies went dark,thunder began to rumble and lightning strike! Once! Twice and the third time Mkhovu was down.Flames off fire consumed the shrine and Mkhovu turned to ashes and so did his shrine and his entire existence.

Ndoni: It has began! War between goodness and evil.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:19] Mk: Insert 82

(Unedited)

Skhumbuzo finally got to Sthembiso's house and as he parked the car on the driveway, His phone rang and it was Fox one off his man in security.

Skhu: Speak!

Fox: Boos I hear your brother represented

the boy who shot your wife,he's out what do you want done to him?

Skhu: A day too late Fox! And you supposed to be the best in the business.Don't do anything,this one am handling myself

Fox: Ok boss. But why didn't you just allow inmates to deal with him,I think it would have saved you a while lot of trouble

Skhu: I don't pay you to think but kill when I need you too,stop thinking and stick to your job cause clearly your brains are dead

Fox: Sorry boss

Skhumbuzo cut off the call and walked into the house, heading upstairs for a shower.he ran the water,undressed then go it in and as soon as the water hit his body his mind went back to his wedding. Zweli standing

there with a gun,the shot and his wife jumping before him to save him. Then his wife laying in a pool off blood! Skhumbuzo was clenching his fists as his mind ran would with him,rage and anger was building up and at this moment all he could think and smell was blood

Skhu: Am sorry Nana but Zweli must pay!

After a while in his wild thoughts he finally showered and got out to lotion then got dressed and went back downstairs to make something to eat instead he just grabbed an apple, the car keys and headed to the car and drove to his house to check on everything and see that all is well.

Zweli was back at the hospital, pacing in the corridor praying for Talia and the baby and finally after what seemed like forever the doctor came out of the room and Zweli rushed to meet him

Zweli: Doc how are they! Is my son OK?

Doc: Congratulations Mr Nkosi, your wife and son will be just fine. The baby is however weak but with the right machines he'll survive.

Zweli: Can I see them please doc?

Doc: You can wait for your wife in her ward as the nurses are still cleaning her up, the baby will be in the neonatal care in an incubator I will send a nurse to come fetch you once you can see him

Zweli: Thanks doc

The doctor went in with his business and Zweli went to wait for Talia in her ward, soon Talia was wheeled in looking pale and tired but awake.

Zweli: Hei baby(holding Talia's hand) am so proud of you, thank you for making me the happiest man alive

Talia: (weak voice) How is he, I didn't see him?

Zweli: I haven't seen him too but the doctor said he'll be fine. Get some rest I will go see him soon

Zweli sat and held Talia's hand while she drifted off to sleep, Zweli slowly let free her hand and walked outside to call the family and inform them about the baby. He called his mother

Queen: Zwelibanzi Nkosi if you know what's good for you, get back to palace now!

Zweli: Mother could you relax before you give yourself a heart attack please

Queen: Don't tell me to relax Zweli, your father is going crazy and you out entertaining dolls!

Zweli: Talia just gave birth to a baby boy, am a father mom

Queen: Congratulations now get here so we can try fix this problem before your father gets worse and kicks us out of the palace

Zweli: Wow mother! You should be over the moon, this is your first grandson. Anyway tell Nolitha and father my be they'll be more excited than you. Good bye

Zweli cut off the call just as the nurse walked to him

Nurse: You can come with me to see your son sir

Zweli: Right behind you sister

Zweli followed the nurse to the neonatal care and he was showed his son.He was so tiny yet perfect from the little glass he was in,Zweli watched in amazement his own little creation and a tear escaped his eye

Zweli: Zwelakhe Prince Nkosi,welcome to the world.Your daddy ain't perfect but for you I will be a better man.

Zweli stood there for the longest time watching his son and he was proud of himself.

Voicemail: The number you have dialed is not available at present, please try again later

Queen: Bloody man! This is no time for your disappearing acts, my mask is taking off and you nowhere to be found

The queen there her phone on the table in frustration as she has been trying to get hold off Mkhovu to no avail. Zevile walked downstairs to check on lunch when she found her mother-in-law alone in the dining area

Zevi: Is ma OK, you look troubled?

Queen: How can I not be troubled when my husband is clearly under some sort of evil spell

Zevi: Worry yourself not mother, am sure

father was just lashing out and trying to regain his power as the man of the house

Queen: I have been around long enough to know my husband, trust me he wasn't bluffing. There is another woman

Zevi: Assuming there is mother, what's the plan moving forward?

Queen: Bodies will roll dead if any women steps foot in this palace! I am and will remain the only queen in this palace

Zevi: I'll go check on the kitchen to see how far lunch is

Queen: What's your plan on saving your marriage?

Zevi: You heard Zweli ma, he doesn't love me and I am not willing to force him to

Queen: Well my dear if you have plans of

remaining in this palace,you better come up with a plan or kiss your dream of ever being future queen goodbye

Zevi: Ooh I plan to be queen trust me mother and it shall happen!

Queen: Good cause that plastic doll just gave birth to a son,I suggest you work on getting pregnant yourself

Zevi: Congratulations to her,am working on the pregnancy issue mommy,worry not

Zevile disappeared to the kitchen with a smile leaving the queen in her own thoughts

The doctor walked in Ndoni's room and all the family was there

Doc: Ooh I see the whole family is here

Noma: What's the prognosis doctor?

Nandi: Yes please doc

Doc: I have good news, Mrs Zungu here can go home tomorrow

Gogo: Ooh wamuhle Jesu, thank you doctor

Sthe: I'll go call Skhu he'll be so happy

Ndoni: Don't please, am sure he's on his way back. I wanna tell him myself

Sthe: OK

Doc: With that said people am gonna have to ask everyone out so I can run a few tests then allow my patient some rest please

Ndoni: Can I please have a minute with my brother in-law please

Doc: Five minutes and I'll be back

The doctor left and the family said their

good byes and left She in the room

Sthe: Hope am not in trouble

Ndoni: No,I just wanna know where is Zweli?

StgeHome I guess with his white girlfriend

Ndoni: So he's not in jail or dead?

Sthe: Thanks to his lucky stars he's alive.

Why do you ask?

Ndoni: Because I don't want anymore
bloodshed Sthe,its enough

Sthe: You can rest assured my princess that
if anything where to happen to that tin head
Zweli,it won't be our doing but karma.Our
hands are as clean as a babies bum.

Ndoni: Good

Sthe said his goodbyes and left too then the
doc came back to run his tests and Ndoni

caught up on some sleep.

Back at the Sangweni household two people were praying but for two different reasons. Veronica was in her room kneeled on her bed side with tears freely rolling down her checks

Veronica: Father I don't know if you can hear me,due to the mountain of sins I carry on my shoulders but if you can please have mercy.Spare my life and I promise to change and serve my purpose in this life cause I don't believe my purpose is to ruin peoples lives and be greedy.I ask you give me a chance to repent and be a better person.

Words couldn't come out anymore as Veronica was now overcome by tears, all she could say was " please" then he cried and prayed for her. You'd think he was praying while in fact he was talking to himself as he put on his black leather gloves and loaded his gun.

Lwandle: Lord since you allowed that whimp Zwelibanzi see my only sister's blood am sure what am about to do will be like a water drop in the ocean. You should have protected her cause you know her heart, why let her suffer? An eye for an eye, blood for blood!

His eyes turned red by the minute as he waited for darkness to set, Lwandle was only a man by day but come darkness he'd turn into this ruthless wolf who bayed for blood.

Hlengiwe alone in her room sent Razor a text

" Meet me tomorrow at 9am for coffee at our favorite coffee shop,give us a chance cause I know we were meant to be and am not giving up"

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Yall

Triple love

[07/28, 09:20] Mk: Insert 83

Skhumbuzo was in his house checking on the renovations and by Hus facial expression he was pleased, the house looked even more beautiful, more lively and feminine and with the new furniture it was like ones manmade little heaven. Just as he was doing some final checks he received a call from his brother Sthembiso.

Skhu: Whats up?

Sthe: Phone manners maan Skhumbuzo!

Skhu: You not my wife Sthembiso, just speak up

Sthe: You should be calling me Santa Claus cause I come with good news

Skhu: Us the frog that shot my wife dead?

Sthe: I said" good news" and all you can

think about is death! What kinda moister are you

Skhu: One thats gonna shove this phone down your ear if you don't speak up now!

Sthe: Well by this time tomorrow you will be nursing and cuddling with your wife in the comfort of your own home,the doctor gave her the green light

Skhu: About time,thanks bro

Sthe: Just act surprised when she tells you,she made me swear not to tell you.

Skhu: I'll put on my put on a performance

Sthe: Good,see you later then or are you spending another night at the hospital?

Skhu: Hospital so don't wait up

Sthe: Dude! Why in the name of Joseph

would I wait up for a grown up man with a beard like mine,do I look gay to you Skhumbuzo?

Skhu: Whatever Sthembiso, bye

Skhumbuzo ended the call,finished inspecting the house then drive off to the hospital.He stopped to get some food on the way,muffins for Hus wife and some rubs and chips for himself then drinks.

Ndoni was in her hospital bed when she suddenly felt this tight grip around her neck,like someone or something was strangling her.She took small frequent breaths until she recovered but by now she knew that this wasn't just an episode but a warning.Someone out there was in danger the question was who?After a while she finally dozed off and just as she was about

to have another revelation, something disturbed her. A warm kiss was planted on her forehead and she smiled as she opened her eyes cause without a doubt she knew that it was her husband

Skhu: My sleeping beauty awakes, how are you feeling babe?

Ndoni: Much better now that you here

Skhu: Your head feels like you developing a fever, are you sure you on?

Ndoni: Am good my love I just have a feeling someone out there needs my help

Skhu: Forget about the world and focus on getting better

Ndoni: Will do, am starving what did you bring?

Skhu climbed on the bed next to her wife

and handed her the muffins

Skhu: Chocolate muffins for my sweet wife
and some junk for me

Ndoni made her famous puppy dog eyes
looking at her husband causing Skhumbuzo
to laugh at how cute his wife looked when
she sulked

Skhu: What is it Nana,I thought you loved
muffins

Ndoni: I do but after all the hospital food
and jelly,am craving something salty

Skhu: You can have mine then

Ndoni: Thanks my love

Skhumbuzo gave Ndoni Hus food and
watched as she ate and they talked

Ndoni: The doctor said I could go home

tomorrow

Skhu: Wow babe that's great news,can't wait to have you home

They talked for a while till Ndoni finally fell asleep,Skhumbuzo got off the bed and fixed the blankets then headed out to go I get himself some food.

Zweli has been staring at Hus little boy in the incubator for a while now and each time he moved seemed like a dream to Zweli, after a while he decided to go say bye to Talia cause he wanted to go home and rest.Talia turned to the door just as Zweli got in

Talia: How is he,how's my son?

Zweli: He's perfect, am exhausted am

gonna go home and rest. See you tomorrow

Talia: I was hoping you'd bring me a blanket, my feet are freezing

Zweli: Can I do that tomorrow, am really tired

Talia: Zweli please

Zweli: OK fine!

Talia: We also have to talk baby names and call home to inform them about the baby

Zweli: I have taken care of that, he is Zwelakhe Prince Nkosi

Talia: But I also wanted to name him and why does he have your last name, we not even married yet

Zweli: That boy is royalty and he needs to grow up as a royal

Talia: My father will have a cold day in hell!

Zweli: Let him! I'll be back soon

A very reluctant Zweli left the hospital to go fetch the blanket.

The time was just after 11pm and everyone at the Sangweni had gone to sleep apart from Lwandle that's is cause he was on a wild mission.He wore his sweater and put on the hoodie then carefully sneaked out of the house without anyone noticing. As soon as he was outside the gate he began running down the road,Lwandle had followed Talia after the shooting so he knew just where to find Zweli.Driving it would take one two hours to get to Talia's

apartment but Lwandle being an animal he was transforming into,it would take him just about 45 minutes.As he picked up pace running,Lwandle could feel his body transform. His claws turning into claws,his tail appearing and fur growing all over her body. Soon he stopped outside the apartment and to his luck Zweli pulled up just in time,Zweli got into the house in such a hurry that he didn't even close the door behind him.Perfect moment for Lwandle who got inside the apartment and waited for his prey,he was facing the door as Zweli came out of the bedroom with the blanket and nearly peed in his pants as she saw this beast in human form

Zweli: What the hell!!!

Lwandle turned around and charged

towards Zweli,he wanted to run but his knees failed him.The beast attacked Zweli tearing through his clothes and flesh,Zweli screaming for help and blood all over. He fell to the ground and the animal got on top of him and began strangling the life out of him. Was this the end or would the mystic queen be able to come to his rescue once more

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:20] Mk: Insert 84

Ndoni was asleep at the hospital with her husband sleeping next to her on the couch when she suddenly woke up screaming and sweating like some one has poured her whole body with water

Ndoni: Nooooo!

Skhumbuzo got off the couch and took His wife in his arms

Skhu: Sssh babe,its OK it was just a dream

Holding tight to her husband and still shaking from the dream

Ndoni: Its not a dream love,it was real. He's in danger and he needs my help

Skhu: Who's "He"?

Ndoni: Zweli. I saw him being attacked by some beast,he's gonna die

Hearing Zweli's name just sent Skhumbuzo over the edge

Skhu: I thought we agreed that you are gonna focus on getting better and forgetting about everyone else

Ndoni: But love he needs help

Skhu: I couldn't care even if he needed a heart transplant, he has family let then help him.For goodness sakes Ndoniyamanzi that boy nearly killed you!

Ndoni lifted her head and looked at her husband and for a second she was a scared from what she saw in her husbands eyes.so much hatred and anger!

Ndoni: I am sorry

Skhu felt bad snapping at his wife,he held her tight and

played with her hair

Skhu: No baby am sorry ,I didn't mean to snap. You have a heart bigger than planet earth and always ready to help everyone, that's one of the many reasons I love you so much.

Ndoni: I love you too

Skhu: OK then angel face, back to sleep

Ndoni: Promise you won't leave me

Skhu: Am not going anywhere sweetheart

Ndoni made herself comfortable in her husbands arms and closed her eyes while her husband played with her hair,after a while they were both asleep.

It was breakfast at the Nkosi palace and with everyone preoccupied with their own business, the mood was very tense. The king and Zevile kept stealing glances at each other but the queen worried about Mkhovu and his disappearing act didn't even notice. She needed Mkhovu's help to retain her position of power and the palace and soon, I suggest everyone prepares themselves

Queen: My husband can I borrow the car, I have an urgent meeting with the women's organisation

King: OK

Noli: Can I have a lift to the hospital, I wanna

see the baby

Queen: Am not waiting up for you,either you get ready or I leave without you

Nolitha stuffed food in her mouth like she hasn't eaten in months,then one of the maids helped her upstairs to get ready and the queen also went to fetch her bag leaving the cat and mouse to play

Zevi: May I speak my king?

King: A woman with manners and respect,you may speak

Zevi: I had a very sleepless night yesterday, I need to know if my king was serious about what he said yesterday

King: Your smile makes it impossible for me to remember what I even had for dinner last night,mind jogging my memory

Zevi: About marrying me my king

King: Ofcos I was,no child of mine will be born out of wedloick

The conversation was cut short by the queen who walked downstairs shouting

Queen: Nolitha Nkosi I give you 5seconds

King: I need to make a few phonecalls,please excuse me

The king excused himself and Nolitha also appeared

Zevi: Tell Zweli I said congratulations on their bundle of joy

Queen: We will,Nolitha will call you once she's done so you can fetch her cause I might be delayed

Zevi: No problem

The queen pushed Nolitha to the car and they drove off to the hospital.

Zevi: Time to hammer in that final nail to the coffin

Zevile went upstairs to her room to prepare for yet another blinded seductive moment with the king.

Soon they arrived at the hospital and Talia was very worried about Zweli. He was supposed to come back last night, which he never did and his phone just goes straight to voicemail. After some convincing the queen agreed to go check at the apartment, good byes were said and the queen hit the road on a journey which will make our break her, Where is Mkhovu?

As the queen got to the apartment the door was wide open and the queen walked right in and began shouting

Queen: Zwelibanzi Nkosi! If you drunk then I suggest you sober up boy cause doll face is worried about you. Zweli(shouting) Am in no mood to play nanny with you to day,just wake up and come here!

With her voice being the only one in the room she decided to make her way to the bedroom,but just as she passed the kitchen something caught her eye.There was blood all over the floor and as she looked there was Zweli in a pool of his own blood,she dropped her beg and kneeled next to him

Queen: Zweli!!!! Nooooooo please not my only son!

She was crying as she reached for her

phone and dialed 911,after giving the receiver the necessary info all that was left was to wait.

Queen: (crying) Don't you dare die on me Zweli, you need to hold on so help is on the way.

She had Zweli on her lap,rocking his almost lifeless body back and fort and the state his body was in made the queen even more hysterical.

Queen: Hold on son,hold on!

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:20] Mk: Insert 85 (reloaded)

Nkosi was in her study talking to Thobile over the phone, he had his chair turned against the door.

Thobile: I didn't think I'd hear from you soon

Nkosi: Well you my dear are too beautiful to stay out of mind

Thobile: I would understand thou under the circumstances, how's your son? is he still in prison

Nkosi: That one can rot in that orison cell for all I care, I am done cleaning up after that boy

Thobile: Don't day that my king,the queen must be devastated

Nkosi: The queen can have a heart attack and I wouldn't care too. Anyway that's not the reason am calling

Thobile: My king can speak,am listening

Nkosi: I have caused your family too much heart ache due to my ignorance and did your sisters spirit injustice.I think it's time I man up and fix my wrongs,humble myself before your father and plead for forgiveness

Thobile: Your words sooth my heart am sure my father,the king will appreciate your apology

Nkosi: I want to make you my queen

Thobile,not because I feel guilty but because I believe and feel my ancestors

and your sister made us cross paths. You are my chosen

Thobile:(blushing) What about your queen my king?

Nkosi: She's only queen by name,you were born for that tittle just say yes

Thobile: But my king we have just met

Nkosi: It doesn't take centuries for the heart to know what it wants,rule this kingdom

Thobile,be my queen

Thobile: Well uhm...

Just as Thobile was to answer Zevile opened the study door and stood right at the door,with her robe wide open exposing her lacey lingerie and yellow skin.She was holding a cup of tea.Nkosi turned his chair and almost choked on his salive when he

saw her

Nkosi: Aah! Let's finish this conversation later, something just came up

Thobile: OK talk soon

Nkosi hang up and Zevile walked towards him

Zevi: I thought you could do with some tea my king

Even tea wouldn't calm the king down, he was burning with desire and all he wanted to do was rip Zevile's clothes off and have her. He got off his chair and came to Zevile's side of the table. Zevile had been listening on the Congo from outside and she heard Nkosi proposing marriage to someone else.

Nkosi: Forget the tea my lady, come here

He pulled her close and began kissing her neck,then the ears.

Zevi pulled away

Zevi: Can we talk my king

Nkosi: Do we have too?

Zevile: When I walked in I heard you on the phone,you said be my queen

Nkosi: Yeah that was the woman am intending to marry,like I had said

Zevi: But I thought you were marrying me!

Nkosi: Yes but only as my third wife cause I won't have my heir calledva bastard

Zevi: Oooh!

Zevile was upset but pulled a straight face,Nkosi pulled her again and they began their naughty deeds with clothes flying

across the room and dirty sounds doing rounds. The maids were aware and heard the sounds but none of them was brave enough to tell the queen

Meanwhile at the hospital Zweli was taken into the emergency room and his mother going crazy with worry. The queen was so shocked and hysterical that they had to inject him with a sedative to calm her down. But that was just giving a hungry baby a dummy as the queen refused to allow the sedative take its course. She was pacing up and down the corridor focusing on the door where the doctors took Zweli into. Doctors were rushing in and out of the room until the queen stopped one to find out what was going on

Queen: Doctor please how's my son

Doc: Mrs Nkosi we doing everything we can to save him

Queen: The truth doctor,will my son be OK?

Doc: We will do everything we can Mrs I promise but the animal that attacked him deprived him of oxygen for a long time.He is lucky to be alive

Queen: Animal?!?!?

Doc: Yes it looks like he was attacked by a wild animal,judging by the scratches and bites on his body

Queen: Heavens forbid! What kinda witchcraft is this,a wild animal in the city

Doc: I can't chat long,I need to go back

Queen: Save him doctor please he is my

only son

The doctor went back into the emergency room and the queen pulled herself together then went to see Talia, Nolitha was in neonatal seeing baby Zwelakhe. Talia was wide awake as the queen walked in

Talia: Did you find him?

Queen: Yes I did

Talia: Where is he, why didn't he come back last night?

Queen: Ash the thing is he kind of got into a little accident, nothing to worry about though he will be fine

Talia: Where is he, how bad?

Queen,: He's with the doctor, its not that bad.

Just then the doctor peeped through the door and asked to sent the queen

Doc: A word outside please Mrs Nkosi

The queen stepped outside,Talia could tell something was wrong

Queen: How is he doc?

Doc: Am afraid I don't have good news

Queen: How bad?

Doc: His brain was deprived off oxygen for a very long time,it stopped functioning and his body has slipped into a coma. Am sorry but he could be brain dead

Queen: No!

Doc: When you are ready you can go in and see her,maybe hearing your voice might trigger a reaction

The queen went numb in a sec, she went to sit by the benches and tears flowed freely from her face

The Zulu's, Sangweni's and the Zungus were all gathered at Skhumbuzo's house preparing to welcome Ndoni into her new home. Caterers and waiters were busy in the kitchen making sure everything was ready for the princess's arrival. Everyone had bought gifts for Ndoni as house warming gifts. Sthembiso got the car out the garage, covered it and put a big red bow on it

Sthe: Am not buying no woman no car till she gives me y kids

nandi: You and stingyness, why six thou?

Sthe: Insurance mommy, that way she won't run away with my car to another man

KingZ: And what would stop her son?

Sthe: By six kids she should be matured and tired of games

Gogo: You need Jesus Bafana.

A car pulled up outside and they knew it was them

Ndoni: I really do not feel like people my love, I just wanna rest

Skhu: Just say hi, stay for a while then I'll go tuck you in

Ndoni: OK

Skhu: Can you walk or should I carry you?

Ndoni: I'll walk

Skhu got the door and they walked in and everyone inside shouted

"Welcome home princess"

Skhu helped Ndo to the couch

Ndoni: Thanks everyone this is so sweet and thank you my love, the house looks perfect

Sthe: My pleasure princess, thou Skhu paid the bill this is all my connections

Ndoni:(smiling) Thanks Sthe

Food was served and everyone was happy and marry then it was time to open the gifts

Gogo: I got you the holy book to remind you to always be grateful and count your blessings

Ndoni: Thank you gogo

Veronica: I got you some lingerie, just to spice up the bedroom affairs

Ndoni:(shy) Thanks Aunty vero

Gogo: Trust the devil to come to the party! You and nudity are best friends, no wonder your mind is also undressed

Skhu: Mom I think Ndoni can open your gifts tomorrow since you sleeping over. She needs to rest

They said their goodbyes and Skhu helped her to the lift to the bedroom then spotted her little brother on the corner of the lounge and something was off. His eyes were so dark and scary.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love- Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:20] Mk: Insert 86

Skhu helped Ndoni to the bedroom, got her in bed then went back to the family downstairs. The princess had a lot in her mind to even consider sleeping, first it was Zweli who she knew needed her help then it was Lwandle

Ndoni: I don't know what it is but whatever it is my little brother, I will get to the bottom of it cause there's no way I could sense so much darkness around you at such a young age. I will find out what's behind those

closed walls of yours.

Ndoni got off bed and called on the elements of nature to take her to where Zweli was

Ndoni: AIR! WATER! SOIL AND THE WIND
HEAR MY VOICE, ARISE AND TAKE ME TO
HIM

TAKE MY SPIRIT TO THOSE WHO NEED MY
HELP

ARISE AND HEAR ME PLEAD!

Wind began to blow and Ndoni's spirit was led to hospital, leaving her body sleeping peacefully in her bedroom. At the hospital Zweli was lying there surrounded by all those machines

Ndoni: I know I shouldn't even be thinking of helping you, but we all deserve a chance at

life. Yes you have done me wrong but your destiny isn't in my hands, I can only pray and plead for your wellbeing

Ndoni held his hand and his forehead

Ndoni: I call upon AIR as an element of nature

HEAR MY VOICE, ARISE AND FILL HIS LUNGS

ARISE I CALL, FLOW IN HIS BODY AND GIVE HIM LIFE

Ndoni kept repeating these words over and over again till she lost strength and dropped to the floor on her knees. Nothing was happening, then a voice surfaced

Voice: It is too late my queen, save your energy. His faith has been decided and there's nothing you can do about it

Ndoni: No!!! He can't be, his son needs him. Please there must be something I can do

Voice: Go back home my queen, go back to your husband. Regain your strength cause the journey you are about to undertake at the Nkosi's will be tough. It will require both spiritual and physical strength

Ndoni: How long does he have? Zweli?

Voice: Three more days before the clock strikes midnight on the fourth day. You have another mission on your hands

Ndoni: Who?

Voice: In fact its two, first you need to fight off your late cousin's spirit Enhle and save your aunt. Lead Enhle's spirit to peace and eternity. Then save your brother

Ndoni: What is wrong with my brother, I sense so much evil and darkness

Voice : You shall know soon, now go back home!

Ndoni's spirit was taken back home and it broke her heart knowing that in 3 days Zweli will be no more and she can't even tell anyone.

It was morning on the night Razor was to meet up with Hlengiwe and heavens know Razor was derailing meeting with that woman. He had so much on his plate like finding out who Skhumbuzo really is, cause since he saw him kill those twins so brutally without even blinking, he hasn't been able to

sleep. He has tried everything, searching the internet, hacking his emails and even asking the underworld but nothing came up and no one knew who Skhumbuzo Zungu was apart from the obvious.

Razor: Why does love have to be this complicated! I mean out of all the women on earth my heart had to fall for her, why? I saw how broken she was after her son's death, how do I tell her I was there when he died, work for the people who killed her only son and that I am the one who shot her husband? How?

So many unanswered questions yet so little time, Ray got off the bed and went to shower preparing for his breakfast meeting with Hlengiwe

On the other hand Khumalo has been going all out trying to be the best husband he probably can and mend fences with his wife Hlengiwe. From cleaning the house, cooking to even looking after baby Crystal. But Hlengiwe wasn't even blinking at all this efforts, she had made up her mind that she wants out of this marriage and nothing said or done was gonna stop her. Hlengiwe was all dressed up and looking all shades of beautiful, bag and car keys last hand and ready to go. Khumalo was in the kitchen making breakfast when his wife passed by

Khumalo: Here I was thinking I was gonna surprise you with breakfast in bed

Hlengiwe: I'll eat something at the mall

Khumalo: Are you sure you strong enough to be going to the mall, I could. Get you

Hlengiwe: I want a change of scenery, some fresh air! Can you get me that?

Khumalo: OK then maybe some fresh air will do you good

Hlengiwe: Tell Palesa I will be back soon

Khumalo: OK

Hlengiwe walked out, got into her car and drove to the coffee shop. She ordered a latte as she waited and rehearsed in her mind what she was gonna say to Raymond. After three cups and still no sign of Raymond, Hlengiwe got up to leave but just as she was about to pay her bill there he was. Scaringly handsome in black jeans and a black T-shirt, Hlengiwe flashed him a smile and DAT back down.

Razor: Sorry am late, I had business to take

care of

Hlengiwe: You here and that's all that matters.

Razor pulled out a chair and asked for a waiter

Razor: Do you perhaps have anything stronger than coffee in this shop of yours?

Waiter: Unfortunately not sir

Razor: Get me one strong black coffee then, no sugar

The waiter left to get the coffee then came back.

Hlengiwe: Am sure you wondering why I wanted us to meet

Razor: I just think you should be home recovering, am sure this could've waited

Hlengiwe: Am done putting this off,I wanna be with you and I wanna be with you now.I have spoken to my lawyer and he's sending the divorce papers by the end of the week

Razor: Are you sure you wanna leave your husband for me? I mean they always say" the devil you know is better than the devil you yet to meet"

Hlengiwe: I have never been sure about anything in my life

Razor just went quite throughout breakfast,as he was battling with his conscious, to tell Hlengiwe the truth or not.Breakfast was over and they headed their different ways,promising each o to keep in touch.

Back at the Sangwenu's the Zulus were packing up to go back home, Langa was just looking at his wife in admiration.

Noma: Didn't you mother teach you that staring is rude?

Langa: linkomo zobaba madoda!!! after so many years together you still look as hot and young as the very first day I saw you.

Noma: Flattery Mr Zulu! What do you want?

Langa: Some sugar, am dying here

Noma: We are guests here we can't be getting up to mischimischief

Langa: Just a quick, promise we will be as quite as possible

Noma: Then honey you better tie my mouth

cause I can't promise you that

Noma said that while seductively unbuttoning her blouse and Langa got off the bed and started kissing his wife with so much passion and hunger. Sounds of passion began filling the room but Langa would suppress each moan with kisses. Langa would kiss his wife while carefully and slowly caressing her nipples, causing Noma to let out very soft moans

Noma: Ahhhh! Yes mmmmmh

Clothes flew across the room and they were now on the bed with Noma taking charge and on top

Noma: Aaaaah yessss!

Langa: Yeah baby, give daddy some

sugar,aaahh

The pace got faster and Nomas moians goit louder and Langa groaned with pleasure

Langa: Ooooooh yeah,aaaaaa!

Noma: Mmmmm,yeah,aaaaah yes

Langa flipped his wife and entered the cookie jar from behind with the pace even faster now

Noma: Aaaaah yeessssss f**ck,yeah!

Langa: Aaaah yeah!

Noma: Am cuming baby,Ooooooh aaaah!

Langa: Almost there too baby,just a few more secs

Noma: aah! Ash! Aah ooooooh!

Langa: Aaaaaaa! Yeahhh

They both let off and dropped on the bed laughing at their naughtiness

Noma: You are one naughty king Mr Zulu

Langa: Blame it on your beauty,I can't resist you.

They headed for the shower,then finished packing and headed downstairs leaving their bags packed as they were leaving very early tomorrow

Like & comment

@,Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:20] Mk: Bonus clip (insert

coming soon)

Lion of Juda,

We worship you.

Lion of Juda,

You are holy.

Mamuri ndawana zororo(in you I have
found rest)

Mamuri handina kutya(in you I have no
fear)

Muma papiro

enyu,ndakachenyetedzwa(under your
wings,I am safe)

Ha e dume....

Ha e dume, re a rapela! (let it roar! We pray)

Tau ya letshwao la Juda(lion of the ensign

of Juda)

Ha e dume!

Ha e dume, re a rapela..

Lion of Juda

We worship you

Lion of Juda

You are holy.

Father I come before you, broken and bruised. My heart bleeding from all the pain and heartache. Under your wings father I seek comfort, feel my pain and heal me. Lamb of God pray you welcome his spirit and free him from all pain, I pray his spirit finds peace under your holy wings. I pray father that you comfort his son and guide him with your light.

Ha e dume, re a rapela

Send your angels to comfort Talia as she is about to face death

Let it roar and release Zweli's soul to eternal peace. Shine your light upon me lamb of Juda, empower me and enable me to fight the battle ahead.

Amour me with the swords of fire and help me defeat all my enemies. Guide me on the path to righteousness as I am about to embark on this journey against evil, cover me with your blood and keep all my loved ones safe. Thank you father, it is done.

May your will be done. The mood I'm the room was both tense and emotional as Ndoni had drifted into the land of spirits, she was so zoned out that she couldn't even feel her husband standing behind

her. Skhumbuzo walked towards his wife and kneeled besides her and took her in for a hug, saying nothing as he could see that whatever his wife was going through was beyond what the human body can understand.

After a while Ndoni finally drifted back to the land of the living.

Ndoni: Hei honey, I didn't even hear you come in

Skhu: Are you OK?

Ndoni: Am fine

Shower or bath?

Ndoni: Bath please baby

Skhu: OK. Now get up from that floor before you catch a cold. I'll run you a bath then go make breakfast

Ndoni: I could make breakfast you know,am not disabled

Skhu: Am just not gonna let you do it Nana,you just got back from the hospital. You need to rest and heal

Ndoni: Yes doc(sarcastic) I do have to go back to school tomorrow thou,I have missed out a lot already.

Skhu: We will talk about that later, lete help you up

Skhu carried Ndoni from the floor to the bed then went to run her a bath.He then went down to make breakfast as Ndoni had her bath.

Skhu got started on breakfast and his parents came down for breakfast

Nandi: Morning son

Making their way to the table

Skhu: Morning mom,dad. Hope y'all slept well

MrZ: Like babies son, how's my daughter in-law?

Skhu: She's in pain,should be joining us soon

Nandi: Take good care of her son,she's a treasure

Skhu: Will do mother

Nandi: We have to go back to the kingdom today, we still have your wedding gift

Skhu set the table and the lift opened and Ndoni walked out, not on her wheelchair but walking slowly holding onto her stomach.Skhu dropped what he was doing and went to help her wife

Skhu: Nana! Where's your wheelchair, I told you not to be on your feet

Ndoni: Relax my love, help me to the table am fine

Skhumbuzo helped his wife sit at the table and he finished up setting the table

Ndoni: My king, queen good morning

MrZ: Morning my daughter, how are you feeling?

Ndoni: Better my king thanks for asking

Nandi: Hope my son didn't bug you last night

Ndoni: No my queen he didn't

Skhu: Jeez mother you making my wife shy

Nandi: Shy yantoni wena, Ndoniyamanzi is now my daughter

Skhu: Let's eat

Ndoni: Let's say grace first

Skhu: Lead my queen cause God would definitely not hear my prayer

Ndoni: (closing her eyes and saying a prayer) Father we thank you for yet another day, bless the good we are about to consume as well as the hands that prepared the food. Amen

Everyone: Amen

Everyone dished up for themselves and Skhu dished up for his wife and they ate

MrZ: I wish we could stay here a bit longer cause that palace gets lonely at times

Skhu: Get Sthe to come back home

Nandi: That one is a handful, he'd finish all

the food in the palace in a week

Ndoni: We promise to come visit from time to time

MrZ: Please my daughter, but for today we have to leave. Our people need us back home.

Nandi: (handing Ndoni an envelope) That my daughter is from the king and I and as soon as you well,use that

Ndoni: Thank you my queen, what is it?

MrZ: Trip to Mauritius, fully paid

Ndoni: Wow! Thank you so much

Skhu: Thanks old man,wait to you see my gift

Ndoni: I have always wanted to go to Mauritius

Skhu: Then honeymoon to Mauritius it is.

Breakfast was done and Skhu cleared the table then got into the garage to take out Ndonis car then cane back inside

Skhu: Can you walk outside Nana or should I carry you?

Ndoni: I'll walk baby

Skhu: Time for the grand gift then, let's go see it

MrZ: Hope awuthenganga nja Skhumbuzo!

Nandi: Yoh!

They walked outside And on the driveway parked this white machine with a huge red bow,a brand new 2018 AMG with the registration THE QUEEN.Ndoni covered her mouth with both her hands

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo!

Skhu: This my love is my gift to you

Ndoni: Its beautiful my love, but I can't even drive

Skhu: We'll sort that out

Nandi: Its beautiful, fit for a queen

MrZ: Uzamile mfana akufani

Skhu: Jealousy father, it makes you old

MrZ:(laughing) Whatever! Makoti its beautiful

Ndoni: Thank you my king. Can I see it inside baby?

Skhu: Later my love, let's get back inside so you can take your meds then we can drive it to the airport taking the parents

Ndoni: ok

They went back inside, sat for a while and Ndoni took her meds and the parents said their good byes and it was time to head to the airport. Skhu drove his wife's car and the leather interior inside was to die for, Ndoni loved her car so much that it made her cry

Skhu: What's wrong nana? Are you in pain?

Ndoni: No am just happy and I wonder if there's anything I could do for you just to show my gratitude.

Skhu: You are my wife and that makes me happy

Ndoni: I love you

Skhu: Forever and always

The car got to the airport, hugs were exchanged and it was time to part

ways. Skhumbuzo drove Ndoni back to their house and changed cars as he had a shift at the hospital.

Skhu: Will check up on you during my lunch break honey, stay in bed OK

Ndoni: You don't have to, I'll be fine I promise

Skhu: I insist, if you need to go downstairs use the lift and stay away from the stairs. If you need anything or feel any kinda pain or discomfort call me OK

Ndoni: Honey go, I'll be fine I promise

Skhu: OK

He kisses his wife, took his things and drive off to work.

[07/28, 09:20] Mk: Insert 87

From the outside the Khumalo family looks perfect,with everyone seated together and eating breakfast. Hlengiwe was feeding baby Crystal and Palesa excited about going back to school and writing her final exams,but from the Inside you'd see all the cracks. A knock came at the door

Khumalo: Who could that be?

Palesa: I'll get it

Palesa got up from the table to get the door and it was a guy in a suit holding a big brown envelope

Palesa: Morning sir,may I help you?

Guy: Is this the Khumalo residence?

Palesa: Yes it is

Guy: Is Mr Khumalo in?

Palesa: Yes hold on a minute I'll go get him for you

Palesa went back inside, called her dad then took baby Crystal upstairs for a nap

Khumalo: May I help you?

Guy: Are you Mr Khumalo?

Khumalo: Yes I am

Guy: Please sign here for me sir

He handed Khumalo a board, he signed then was given an envelope

Guy: Have a lovely day sir

The guy left and Khumalo went back inside and finished up on breakfast, he put the unopened envelope on the coffee table

Hlengiwe: Who was that?

Khumalo: Just the delivery guy,he brought this(pointing to the envelope on the table)

Hlengiwe: So you not gonna open it,could be important

Khumalo: maybe later,am still having breakfast with my wife

Hlengiwe: OK

They finished up on breakfast and Khumalo offered to wash the dishes.He cleared the table and went to wash the dishes

Hlengiwe: Am going to check on the baby

Hlengiwe went to check on the baby and Khumalo finished doing the dishes.Out of curiosity he opened the envelope And nearly had a heart attack when he saw the contents. In bold letters the papers had a heading

"Divorce agreement"

Khumalo: What the hell!!!

Khumalo's whole body began shaking and his eyes turned red just as Hlengiwe walked downstairs

Hlengiwe: Everything OK?

Khumalo turned to face his wife

Khumalo: You tell me Hlengiwe, what's this?
I thought we were trying

Hlengiwe: Khuluma ngan?

Hlengiwe passed her husband and went to stand by the kitchen

Khumalo: Am talking about this Hlengiwe
(throwing the papers on the table)

Hlengiwe: Ooh that! Well I made it no secret that I want out of this marriage, the cuts are

just too deep

Khumalo: Hlengiwe please am trying here,give us a chance. If not for me then do it for our daughter and baby Crystal

Hlengiwe: Just sign the papers Khumalo, we over!

Hlengiwe headed for the bedroom leaving her husband shouting behind her

Khumalo: Why Hlengiwe, is there someone else? Are you cheating on me?

Hlengiwe ignored the question and closed the bedroom door behind her.She took out her phone and texted Raymond

" I just served Khumalo the divorce papers,soon we will be together "

Khumalo was pacing up and down in the living room like a mad person

Khumalo: It has to be another man, that's the only explanation. Well I'll be damned if I let some man take my wife, I will have to follow Hlengiwe then find this man and deal with him once and for all!

It was the Zulu's last breakfast at the Sangweni's and everyone was seated eating when Ray's phone beeped. He checked it then threw it on the table

Razor: bloody Shit!!! What have I gotten myself into?

Gogo: They'll be no blood on my table
Raymond now switch off that thing and eat your food

Razor: Sorry mom, it won't happen again

Gogo: Better not!

Noma: We would like to thank you again ma for the hospitality, unfortunately we need to get going

Langa: Our stay here has really been pleasant but our people need us

Gogo: It was nice having friendly faces around instead of having to look at Veronica's face all day

Noma: We will be back for your wedding though, so it won't be too long

Gogo: Trust me staring at Veronica's lipstick is scary

Veronica: Why does ma hate lipstick so much

Gogo: I don't hate it, it just looks horrible on you. Imagine a red lipstick with black clothes, you look like a scarecrow

Lwandle: I'll visit more over the holidays

Gogo: I'd live that just as long as you promise to water my garden every morning and stop locking yourself in the bedroom

Lwandle: Yes ma'am

Langa: We still have to pass by Ndoni's house and say good bye

Gogo: Tell my princess I miss her so much, the house ain't the same without her. Even birds don't visit us anymore cause Veronica's cooking smells like hell!

Noma: We will ma, Lwandle get the bags

Lwandle loaded the bags in the car with Razor helping. Good bye's were said and they drove off leaving gogo with Veronica

Veronica: Am making tea, do you want some?

Gogo: Just make sure the tea is drinkable and hot

Veronica went to make the tea while gogo watched some TV

Gogo: And wash those dishes I don't want my kitchen infested with cockroaches, you are one cockroach enough.

The Zulus arrived at Ndoni's house but the security wasn't letting them in as someone with authority had to open for them

Razor: I'll just jam the system then open the gate electronically.

Lwandle: This is one top notch security system, you'd swear my sister was the President's wife

Razor: I can't get through, the system is wat

too encrypted. Who is this guy

Langa: Can't you call my daughter to come open for us?

Security: Sorry sir but the boss gave strict instructions not to disturb the madam

Noma: Jeez can someone call Skhumbuzo please, I wanna see my daughter

Langa called Skhu and he promised to send Sthe to open for them as he was about to go into the operating room. So they waited in the cars

After what felt like a year, Sthe drove up and lowered his car window and placed his hand on the pad by the gate, then boom! A voice surfaced

" ACCESS GRANTED TO MR STHEMBISO

ZUNGU,WELCOME SIR"

The gates opened and Sthe drove in followed by the others

Lwandle: This us awesome, wait till I tell my friends at school

Noma: Do you even have friends Lwandle

Langa: That I wanna know too or are you gay?

Lwandle: Dad please

Langa: What! Am only asking

They got in,parked then greetings were exchanged

Langa: Zungu junior you sure took your team getting here

Sthe: My apologies my king,traffic jam

Noma: You brother has some extremely

impenetrable security system

Sthe: That's Skhu for you,let's go in

Sthembiso used his key to open the front door and they got in

Sthe:(shouting) Hope you decent,we coming in

Ndoni was in the kitchen making a sandwich

Ndoni: Kitchen

Sthe: Flip! Skhumbuzo is gonna kill me,I was supposed to bring you food

Ndoni: Relax I won't tell

Hugs were exchanged as they went to sit in the lounge

Noma: How are you feelie baby,you look much better

Ndoni: Tell that to my husband, am fine
mother really

Lwandle: This house is a dream

Just as Ndoni looked at Lwandle, she saw
his t-shirt and hands covered in blood, she
saw everything that happened when Lwa
attacked Zwe

Ndoni: What have you done little bro?

Lwandle: Just admiring the house sisi

Sthe: Am afraid I can't stay, I have to get
back to work

Ndoni: Thanks Sthe hope you joining us
later for dinner

Sthe: I never say no to food, can I bring a
plus one?

Ndoni: Ofcos

Sthe: Later then

Sthembiso left and the others were left chatting

Langa: We came to say good bye

Noma: And give you your wedding gift

Ndoni: I will miss you guys,I ask that Lwandle comes back over the holidays he and I have something to fix

Lwandle: If I get to stay in this house then am definitely coming back,can't wait to show my friends this pics

Lwandle was busy snapping shots of the house

Noma gave Ndoni an envelope

Noma: We wanted to give you this on your graduation day but this is the perfect

moment

Ndoni: What us it mother?

Langa: Open it

Ndoni opened the envelope and there are papers, she scanned them quickly

Ndoni: I don't understand, why are you giving me ownership papers of an oil company

Noma: That's because its yours honey. Yamanzi oil is your company

Ndoni: No ways! You mean mine mine?

Langa: 100% yours

Ndoni: Wow!!? Thank you mom,dad. I love you both so much

Noma: Love you too baby(hugging)

Ndoni: Am definitely studying business law

next year,I can't believe I own a whole company

Lwandle: All you need now is a car and you in business sis

Ndoni: Check the garage

Lwandle: This I have to see

Lwandle dashed to the door going to the garage

Ndoni: Use the inside entrance

Lwandle: Where?

Ndoni: Push the green button next to the fridge, look for something white in the garage

Razor: Am coming too

Lwandle pressed the button and a door leading to the garage opened on the wall

Lwandle: This house just keeps getting more and more awesome

Lwa and Razor disappeared into the door

Noma: Did he get you a car?

Ndoni: Yes mother

Langa: Mmmh impressive

They chatted for a while and Lwandle and Razor came back

Lwandle: Holly mother Mary, that's a beast!
Dad you should see the car

Razor: A machine fit for a queen

Lwandle: Uncle Ray did you see the Ferrari and the Porsche? That garage is worth billions

Langa: How many cars does this guy own

Razor: I lost count at six

Ndoni: Stop it guys, its just cars

Noma: Am just glad my princess will be we taken care of

Langa: And protected

Razor: Anyone would have to be mentally I'll to mess with that guy,he is scary

Lwandle: What do you mean by scary? I find him good looking

Razor: Oooh aaah I meant scary rich

Noma: Do you know something we don't Ray?

Razor: No my queen

Langa: We need to get going, call us my princess OK

Ndoni: Will do daddy,see y'all at gogo's wedding

Noma: Yeah

They exchanged hugs and said their goodbyes, Ndoni walked them to the door and whispered something to her mother

Ndoni: Please keep Lwa away from darkness, make sure the light in his room is always on and he should not be outside at night

Noma: What's going on Ndoni?

Ndoni: Trust me mother, I will tell you when the time is right

Noma: OK.

The engines started and the cars drove off with Ndoni waving behind them, she got back from n the house and called Nkosi.

Nkosi: Hello

Ndoni: I will bring Bab'Zondo and the new chief priest in three days,be ready it won't be a walk in the park

Nkosi: I will be ready my princess.

They ended the call

At the palace Nkosi made a phone call of his own

Khuzwayo: My king

Nkosi: Ndoda yamadoda,I need a favor

Khuzwayo: Anything for my king

Nkosi: I need you to get me man I can send to the Kwanyoni kingdom

Khuzwayo: What for if my King died MIMD me asking

Nkosi: We forming a new union, am

marrying a second wife

Khuzwayo: Music to my ears my king,am on
it

Nkosi: Thank you my man

They ended the call and Nkosi smiled

Nkosi: Soon my palace's dignity will be
restore

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love- Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:20] Mk: Insert 88

The queen was a mess after seeing her only son surrounded by all those machines and tubes, she decided to go home and freshen up but his torn up heart was crushed as she walked on her own husband on the phone with Mr khuzwayo one of his kings man. What she heard nearly killed her, she walked into the study and stood by the door with tears streaming down her face

Queen: Really Nkosi! A second wife. Your son and s lying lifeless at the hospital and all you care about is shagging a new behind!

Nkosi turned his chair and faced his queen, thou it was painful seeing his woman in such a state Nkosi kept a straight face

Nkosi: Watch how you speak to me woman! I M still king around here and last time I checked I have a right to marry as many

wife's as I want.

Queen: You are selfish and inconsiderate in fact I think you are a coward. Hiding behind that bloody chair of yours to avoid dealing with the fact that your sin might be dying

The king stood up and threw his phone on the table in anger

Nkosi: Enough woman! I will not stand here and be insulted by you, am I God to stop Zweli from dying, am I? I said I'll go see the boy so stop insulting me

Queen: Wow Nkosi, just bloody wow!

Nkosi left his wife in the study and went to the garage and drove off to the hospital.

The queen was in a state so much that she found herself praying

Queen: God why my children, why not me. I

am the one who has wronged you,why are my children being punished? Nolitha is on a wheelchair And Zweli laying hopeless in the hospital. Please I beg of you,have mercy on my kids and please save my marriage.

She took out her phone and tried Mkhovu's phone once more and like a broken record it went straight to voicemail

Queen: Bloody hell Mkhovu,where the hell are you? Wait Nozizi?

She quickly remembered that she had Mkhovu's wife's number, she searched then called her and she smiled as Nozizi picked up

Queen: Hello Nozizi its me Queen Nkosi,sorry to call this late but am trying to get hold of your husband but his phone just goes straight yi voicemail for the past three

days. Could he be there by any chance? I really need to speak to him

Instead of an answer Nozizi just started crying sorrowfully on the phone and the queen was surprised as to why

Queen: Nozizi! What's going on, why are you crying?

Nozizi:(sobbing) Am...I am sorry my queen but Zikalala is not here

Queen: Ooh! Do you perhaps have any idea when he'll be back?

Nozizi busted out crying and this was starting to annoy the queen

Queen: Perhaps I caught you at the wrinkle time, but this is important I need to speak to your husband tell him to call me when he gets back

Nozizi: He's.....he.. He's.. He's not coming back my queen.Zikalala is gone

Queen: What do you mean by " gone "?

Nozizi: My queen my husband is dead,he burned to ashes in his shrine a week ago

Nozizi cried again as the queen almost had a heart attack

Queen: NO! NO! NO

No one said good bye as the queen just threw her phone on the floor and sat on her husband's chair. She looked like someone who has just seen a ghost

Queen: I am finished! Doomed! Dead!

Skhu just got out of the operating room and he couldn't wait to get home to his wife.His

phone rang as he was making his way to his office

Skhu: Ntwana what's up?

Sthe: Hei bro I need some info on someone

Skhu: Who?

Sthe: I met this girl at your hotel a while ago, Phindi

Skhu: Really Sthe this is about a girl

Sthe: Thing is I kinda list her number with all the case commotion surrounding your wedding and I was hoping you could help me find the number

Skhu: Which hotel?

Sthe: Bluewaters

Skhu: I'll call Maurine and see if I can get you the number

Sthe: Thanks bro,you the best

Skhu: And don't you forget that

Sthe: Just don't get used to it

Skhu: Can I get going to my wife please

Sthe: Get me the number And drive safe

Skhu: Whatever Sthe

Skhu ended the call and called Maurine

Maurine: Evening sir,can I help you

Skhu: Maurine do we have a Phindi in our staff?

Maurine: Yes sir is there a problem?

Skhu: Yes but I'll handle it just get me her number

Maurine: OK sir I'll SMS you the number right away

Skhu: SMS! Am I your boyfriend Maurine,
just use the landline and call me with that
number

Maurine: Am so sorry boss please forgive
me

Skhu: Get me the number Maurine And
don't forget your place,we not mates!

Maurine: Am sorry again sir,I'll get you the
number

The call was ended and within seconds
Maurine called with the number Skhu
smsed the number to Sthe.Skhumbuzo got
to his office,packed up and headed home to
his wife.Sthembiso took a few deep breaths
and called the number

Phindi: Hello

Sthe: Hei it's Sthembiso

Phindi: Sorry Sthembiso who?

Sthe: We meet sometime back at your work

Phindi: Sorry sir but you must have the wrong number

Sthe: Your name is Phindi right, short, big eyes and a smile of the century?

Phindi: Who are you and where did you get my number?

Sthe: I was at the hotel a month ago with this other lady, a client just so we safe. You served us and I asked for your number

After a while Phindi's memory finally came to play and she remembered

Phindi: Ohh nw I remember, what can I do for you sir?

Sthe: Call me Sthe please

Phindi: How can I be of help to you Sthe?

Sthe: Allow me take you out to dinner tonight so I can make up for taking so long to call back

Phindi: Tonight I can't, am working double shift besides you have nothing to make up for

Sthe: Well I happen to know your boss so I can pull his leg and get you tonight off, just say yes

Phindi: Just don't get me fired please

Sthe: O won't I promise, just say yes

Phindi: Taking me out in my uniform, cause I knock off at 7pm

Sthe: Just lose the apron and tag and we good to go. Its just dinner with friends nothing fancy

Phindi: Thanks nkosazana, pick you up at 7pm

Phindi: Bye

Sthe was jumping for joy as he went turning upsidedown his closet looking for something to wear.

Skhumbuzo got home and parked in the garage but as he got out his car his nose caught a smell, someone was cooking up a storm in the house. Skhumbuzo took out his phone and called security

Security: Mlungu

Skhu: Is anyone in my house?

Security: Lutho mlungu its just the madam

Skhu: Are you sure?

Security: 100% sir

Skhu hung up, and reached for his gun from the car and walked into the house. Ndoni was busy in the kitchen cooking and it smelled like home, she saw her husband and smiled. Skhu quickly hid his gun under his shirt and walked to his wife and gave her a hug

Ndoni: Honey you back

Skhu: Am home sweetheart but what are you doing in the kitchen, told you I'd cook

Ndoni: I feel OK and besides it's my duty to cook for my husband

Skhu: OK then love, I'll go shower then come down to help

He kissed his wife and made his way upstairs

Ndoni: Ooh and wear something decent, I

know you and shorts we have guests. And please leave that gun in the bedroom

Skhu: (shocked) How did you know I had it?

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo I know a whole lot more than you think

Skhu: I can explain my love....the thing is I...am

Ndoni: Love shower then come help our guests will be here soon

Skhumbuzo disappeared upstairs and Ndoni was still busy in the kitchen, after a while Skhu came back

Skhu: OK chef Bae at your service, were do I start

Ndoni: Am almost done,just keep am eye on the chicken in the oven then start with dessert,am going to freshen up and get

ready for our guests.

Skhu: Yes mam

Ndoni hugged her husband and as she attempted to take the stairs Skhu coughed

Skhu: Lift nana

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo!

She turned and made her way to the lift.

The time was 6:45 as Sthe packed outside Bluewaters looking dazzling as always and made his way inside. He was met by Maurine

Maurine: Table for one Sthembiso or are you meeting someone?

Sthe: (smiling) How is it that its do easy for you to tell me and my brother apart?

Maurine: I have been working here for years and besides you are always smiling and your brother is this tough but to crack

Sthe:(laughing) So my brother is Godzilla you say

Maurine: Sthembiso please don't tell your brother i said that,i I've my job ooh

Sthe: If you promise to do me a favor I promise to keep your secret safe

Maurine: Anything

Sthe: A certain young lady works here and I need you to give here time off whenever I need to see her

Maurine: Oooh I see, do whose the luck lady?

Sthe: Phindi

Maurine: Ooh now it makes sense

Phindi appeared and Sthe smiled

Phindi: Hope I didn't keep you long

Sthe: Just got here myself, ready to go?

Phindi: Yes

Sthe: After you then my lady

Phindi: Bye

Maurine

Maurine: Bye

Phindi and Sthe left the hotel and he opened the door for her and off the car drove to Skhumbuzo's house.

Nkosi was in his sons ward talking to him
thou he was still in a coma

Nkosi: Son its me,your father.The doctors say you can hear me,I know I haven't been

the best father to you and am sorry but please you need to wake up if not for me then for your son. Wake up so you can right the wrongs you made, please son

Just as Nkosi was talking to his son, the machines went crazy

Beep...Beep...Beep...Beep..

Nkosi:(shouting) Doctor! Nurse! Somebody please help

The doctor and nurses rushed in

Nurse: Sir afraid you gonna have to step outside please

Nkosi: Nurse what's happening to my son, is he gonna be OK?

Nurse: Sir please!

Nkosi stepped outside and watched

through the window and watched as the doctors tried to save his son, after a while the machines went silent and the doctor shook his head. From the window Nkosi could tell he was gone, his heart sank and as he turned to go wait for the doctor he met Hus wife walking in too. He looked at her and shook his head too and the Queen burst out crying while she dropped to the floor. Nkosi took her for a hug trying to calm her down

Nkosi: Am sorry

The doctors also walked out and the queen quickly got up, wiped off her tears and walked to the doctor

Queen: Tell me its no t true

Doc: We did everything we could my queen, am sorry

Queen: What happened cause he looked so peaceful when I left.

Doc: His brain just shutdown, there was nothing we could do. Am sorry

The queen busted out crying again and Nkosi tried to calm him down as they walked to the car.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:20] Mk: Insert 89

Dinner was so awkward at the khumalo

residence, you'd swear someone had just died. All you could hear were knives and forks against the plates.

Palesa: Is everything OK mom, dad?

Khumalo: Ask your mother, am just a victim as you are my daughter

Hlengiwe' Victim! Please

Palesa: Mom what's going on?

Hlengiwe: Nothing just your dad being your dad

Khumalo: Come on Hlengiwe just tell the child you wanna leave us, she deserves to know

Hlengiwe: Correction my dear husband, am not leaving "Us" am leaving you.

Palesa: Where are you going mother, what's

dad talking about?

Hlengiwe: Am divorcing your father

Khumalo: What your mom is trying to say is that she's cheating on me princess, that's why she wants to leave

Palesa stopped eating and looked at her mom with such emotion,so much that tears ran down her cheeks

Hlengiwe: If being tired of being disregard and treated like second best in my own home is called cheating then so be it.I have taken enough of this marriage filled with lies and deceit, hell I lost a son because of your shady ways. If cheating that's cheating then so be it! Now just sign those papers and set me free

Hlengiwe threw her fork on the table and

left the table to her room. Palesa wash just sitting there with tears streaming her face like river Jordan, finally she got up and ran upstairs to her room crying

Khumalo: Pale wait I can explain

Khumalo got up and went to his room but the door was locked so he stood on the door

Khumalo: Open thus door so we can talk about this Hlengiwe, please

Hlengiwe: Can I please be left alone to cheat in peace

Khumalo: Look Hlengiwe an sorry I said that, I was just hurt and lashing out. Now open the door so we can talk

Hlengiwe: Sign the papers then we will have something to talk about

Khumalo: Hlengiwe please

Hlengiwe ignored her husband and called Ray who choose to ignore her calls on purpose. After about 10 missed calls she sent a text

"Hope all is well,can't stop thinking about you.Call me when you get this."

After fruitless efforts of Khumalo trying to talk to his wife he decided to go sleep in the guest bedroom.

Sthe and his plus one just got to Skhumbuzo's house,did the security check and drove in parking on the driveway

Phindi: I can't help but notice you look so much like my boss,are you brothers?

Sthe: Twins

Phindi: (shocked) What!?

Sthe: Let's go in,am getting hungry just by the aroma coming from inside

Sthembiso got out and opened up for Phindi who was still in shock,she for out of the car

Phindi: Please tell me this is not his house

Sthe: Who?

Sthe: Yes it is now come on in,be doesn't bite and I know you gonna love his wife

They walked to the front door and Sthe opened

Sthe:(shouting) We home

Skhu was just finishing up in dessert and placed it in the fridge

Skhu: Trust you to knock Sthembiso, jeez.

Come on in

Sthembiso and Phindi were already seated when Skhumbuzo came to greet them, Phindi was so nervous

Skhu: welcome to my humble home Phindi

Phindi: Thank you sir, aaah I mean...!

Sthe: Relax ma lady just call him Skhu

Ndoni walked downstairs wearing this beautiful short red dress and heels, her hair let loose and she looked so angelic.

Skhumbuzo couldn't stop staring, Ndo walked to her husband and gave him a kiss on the cheek

Ndoni: Sorry to keep you waiting, hope my husband was kind enough to offer you drinks

Sthe: We as thirsty as fish

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo!

Skhu: They just got here honey anyway I'll go get the drinks, what's it gonna be Sthe?

Sthe: The usual

Skhu: And the lady?(looking at Phindi)

Phindi: I'll have water please

Ndoni: No you won't, we'll have juice please love

Skhu: Coming right up

Ndoni: Mind helping me set the table?

Phindi: No I don't

Ndoni: Follow me

Ndoni and Phindi went to set the table I'm the dinning room

Ndoni: My name is Ndoniyamanzi, you can call me Ndoni

Phindi: Nice to meet you and your home is amazing

Ndoni: Thank you, feel at home and don't mind my husband. He can come across as intimidating but trust me he's harmless

Skhu came back with the drinks and sat with his brother in the lounge

Skhu: Your juice baby

Ndoni: Almost done baby

Sthe: Hurry up ladies am dying of hunger here

The ladies finished up and called the guys for dinner. Everyone dishes up for themselves and Sthe almost taking a bit

Ndoni: Let's say grace please

Sthe: Come on Ndoni was he food will go

stale,can't we say grace after eating. I mean by then we'd have something to be thankful for.

Skhu: Just close your eyes Sthe

Ndoni said grace

Ndoni: Father we come before you,grateful for the food we are about to eat,the roof over our heads and the chance to life.Father bless the hands that prepared the food and the mouths about to eat it

Sthe: Amen father!

Ndoni zoned out as she saw Zwe leave the land of the living, his soul was restless thou

Skhu touched her shoulder

Skhu: Honey are you OK?

She opened her eyes and looked at her

husband

Ndoni: He's gone

Skhu: Who?

Ndoni: Zwelibanzi Nkosi is no more

Sthe: Are you sure?

Skhu: Shut up Sthe, are you OK sweetheart or do you need to lay down a bit

Ndoni: Am OK and Sthe yes am sure

Sthe: Thank you father God, Skhu do you still have the number of that tailor you used for your wedding. I need a 6piece suit, I have a funeral to attend

Phindi: Sthembiso; that's so mean

Sthe: If you know the guy, you'd be dancing gwara gwara.

Phindi: No one deserves to die, judgement is

for God

Ndoni: Thanks Phindi, you and I are gonna get along just fine. We need to be the voice of reason around this two

Skhu: Seems we being ganged up on bro

Sthe: Let them bring out the entire congregation, I still say that frog deserved what he got

Ndoni: Let's eat

Sthe: Thought you'd never say

Everyone ate their food over a light conversation but Skhu couldn't take his eyes off his wife, he was mesmerized.

Sthe: Keep your pants on bro, we leaving soon you can have your wife all to yourself

Skhu: Sthembiso shut up you scaring the

poor girl

Sthe: Am I scaring you babe?

Dinner went great but Skhu was more focused on Hus wife to notice that his brother was falling head over heels for the phindi girl. After dinner Ndoni and Phindi cleared the table and went to wash the dishes

Phindi: Dinner was lovely thank you

Ndoni: My pleasure dear, so tell me. Do you like Sthe, I promise I won't tell

Phindi: (blushing) Well... Am still getting to know him, but seeing you guys I feel a bit intimidated

Ndoni: Why?

Phindi: You guys are way out of my league, I mean am just a waitress

Ndoni: Relax girlfriend we just ordinary people, just fortunate. Take me for instance when Skhu meete I was just an ordinary school girl

Phindi: You are kind, your husband is lucky to have you

Ndoni: Am lucky to have him dear he us one of the sweetest guys out there

Phindi: Is his brother like that too?

Ndoni: He just talks and eats a lot but deep down he's a softie too

Sthe shouting from the dinning room

Sthe: Ladies are you moulding those dishes, we need to get going

Ndoni: We coming Sthe jeez!

The ladies walked to the lounge and Sthe

got up ready to go. Good byes were said

Phindi: Thanks again for dinner, it was lovely

Ndoni: Thanks for gracing us with your presence, it was nice having guests

Skhu: Just don't be late for work tomorrow

Phindi: Zi won't sir

Skhu: Am kidding Phindi and please call me Skhumbuzo

Sthe: Babe let's leave these two love birds to make babies, goodnight y'all

Ndoni: (shy) Don't be silly Sthembiso. Good night Phindi hope to see you soon

Sthe and his date left and Ndoni and Skhu touched up on some tidying

Ndoni: I like her she's nice

Skhu: I still need to run a background check

on her just to be safe,then I'll made decisions on whether she's good for my brother or not

Ndoni: Come on Love that girl is harmless, trust me

As Ndoni was speaking Skhu place one passionate kiss on her lips

Ndoni: Wow and that was for?

Skhu: Because you my wife and I love you

Ndoni: And I love you too doc

Skhu: Let's go to bed

Ndoni: My dress is a bit tight I might need help getting out of it(teasing)

Skhu: I'd kindly do that my queen,in fact I think I should help you upstairs Skhu picked up Ndoni and carried her upstairs with her

laughing

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo Zungu put me down

Skhu: Make me

A new arrival just stepped foot in town and the only thing on his menu was revenge,he was out for blood.

Stranger: Danger my brother,I promise and vow that whoever put you there will pay even if it means I eat them myself.

Nkosinathi was at the cemetery,at Hus brothers grave and he spoke with such anger and grief.

Nathi: Rest in peace my brother

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love- Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:20] Mk: Insert 90

We got to the bedroom and he slowly placed me down, hands on my waist he looked straight into my eyes.

Skhu: I love you Mrs Zungu

And at that very moment there, I felt so safe, complete and content. He touched my face and placed a slow but deep kiss on my lips and butterflies started dancing in my stomach, my knees went weak and I knew I was ready.

Ndoni: Make love to me

I could tell he was shocked yet excited at the same time as he pulled away from the kiss and looked into my eyes again

Skhu: What?

Ndoni: I am ready,make love to me

Skhu: Are you sure Nana?

Ndoni: Never been more sure.I know am not your first,just promise am gonna be your last.

Skhu: I promise

He picked me up again and this time I locked my legs around his body as we kissed his hands unzipping my dress from behind. I felt his warm hands on my skin as his hands played on my back

Skhu: Tell me if you want me to stop

Ndoni: Don't

He placed me down and turning me around, my back against his chest and he started kissing my neck as h slowly slipped my dress off.He planted warm kisses on my neck then my ear,the dress was on the floor exposing my yellow even toned skin and black lace bra and matching panties.From behind his hands moved to my breast,fingers rubbing on my nipples.My heart skipped a beat as I felt my body shake and my nipples erecting, damn this guy was doing stuff to my mind and that had me going crazy.I let out a soft moan of pleasure

Ndoni: Mmmm...

Skhu: Do you want me to stop?

My body didn't allow me to speak so I just shook my head and he continued. One hand loosened my bra,I was powerless and loving it.He picked me up again and four steps back he lay me on the bed,then he took off his shirt.Damn my man was hot,well built with all those AB's and muscles he came on top of me and I could feel his heartbeat against my chest and his rod Pocking me.He placed his lips on mine again and I must say this man knows how to trickle my fancies,he moved to my neck leaving wet kisses as I let out soft moans in between

Ndoni: Aaaah...mmm

I went crazy as he started kissing, licking and sucking on my nipples,I closed my eyes and held onto the sheets as tight as I could

Skhu: Relax Nana,allow your body to guide

you

His other hand was gently squeezing my other breast as he moved his tongue around the other

Ndoni: Mmmmm...mmm

He finally moved from my breasts all the way down to my bellybutton, he played around it a bit then he was at the castle. I felt my panties slip down my legs and I moved up a little allowing him to take it off, and there I was naked as the day I was born. He moved his tongue around my toes and that sent shivers down my spine and I felt cold

Ndoni: Mmmmmm....mmm

Leaving wet kisses all over my leg he moved up till he was in between my legs

and he placed a kiss on my cookie. I held on the sheets and closed my eyes tightly as he spread my legs open and started licking and moving his tongue up and down my cookie

Ndoni: Aaaaah...mmmmm..aaahmm

Skhu: Damn baby you taste so good

Breaths were escalating as he played around my castle, moving his tongue in circles then up and down. his finger rubbing on my clit came with pleasure that was out of this world.

Ndoni: Skhu..mbu..zo..mmmmmh...aaaah
yes

Skhu: Yes baby....mmmm

I felt so good that I now had my hands on his head so he doesn't stop cause what I

was feeling was beyond pleasure. My body began tightening and I felt like I was on the edge of peeing on myself

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo...

Skhu: Mmmh

Ndoni: I need to go to the bathroom, think I wanna pee

Skhu: Relax baby just let it go

As I loosened my body, the tightness became stronger and stronger. My whole body was shaking and Skhumbuzo kept going in and out my cookie with his tongue

Ndoni:

Skhu...mbu...zo...aaaaah...ooooh..ooh

Skhu: Cum for me baby, let it all out

He held my legs tight as they began shaking

uncontrollably

Ndoni: Ooooooh...aaah...aaaaaah!

I felt this edge, this sense of pleasure accompanied with relief, like this weight has just been lifted off my body.

Ndoni: Ooooooh...yes! Aaah!

I felt so weak yet so light at the same time. Skhu finally came up to my face, his face shining from some sort of liquid

Ndoni: Your face!

Skhu: (laughing) You "peed" on my face angithi

Ndoni: Am sorry

Skhu: Don't be, it felt great and your pee tastes amazing

He planted a kiss on my lips and he was

now naked as a newborn baby,my hand touched his rod and I quickly moved my hand.He was big and hard as a rock

Skhu: I want you to look into my eyes and focus on my heartbeat OK

He moved his rod up and down my cookie which was as wet as a sponge and my breathing went crazy. I felt him trying to push himself inside me but he was just too big and the pain was unbearable, I screamer and he stopped

Ndoni: Aaaah!

Skhu: Relax baby, relax

This time he kissed me and as I focused on the kiss,without notice I felt him slip inside my castle and he moaned

Skhu: Ooh fuck...this feels good

Ndoni: Aaah....Skhumbuzo

He remained still for a while,kissing me.

Skhu: I love you

Ndoni: Love you

Then he held my waist and began moving in and out of my cookie, it was painful at first but with each thrust my body responded and I felt more connected to my man

Ndoni: Aaaaah...mmm..

Skhu: Ooooh yes baby...AAA,damn I love you

Ndoni: Mmmmm...mmm..aaah..mmm.

Skhu: Fuck* you good! Ooooh yeah!

The thrusts were now faster and i began moaning louder as I held him tight

Ndoni: Aaaah... Mmmm..

Ooooh..Mmmh

Skhu: Ooooh yes baby,yes!

He went faster and faster with each thrust

Ndoni: Skhu...mbuzo! Aaah... Mmm

Skhu: Damn you hot baby

I felt my toes cringe, my body shake and I knew I was gonna pee again

Ndoni: Ooooooh baby! Aaaah...I think am gonna "pee"

Skhumbuzo going even more faster

Skhu: Let go baby,Aaaaah am cumming too. Aaah!

I felt this hot sensation inside me and he stopped moving, finally he came back to my face and kissed me

Skhu: (out of breath) That was amazing

He dropped on the bed next to me as we both tried to calm our breathing

Skhu: I'll go run you a bath

Ndoni: It hurts baby

Skhu: (kissing her forehead) I know baby and am sorry. I'll run you that bath and add some soothing oils,you'll be fine

Ndoni: Will it hurt the next time we try again?

Skhu: No it won't.

He go out of bed as naked as he was and his rod dangling in front of him,I laughed

Skhu (laughing) Ngzo'kphinda

Ndoni: Aana Skhumbuzo yoh!

He went to run the bath and I changed the sheets and put on clean ones.My cookie was burning up and a bit painful but I took it

like a big girl,I was no longer a virgin but I has no regrets.

Skhu came back from the bathroom, picked me up and went to put me in the bathtub. It stung a bit when my cookie touched the water but the oils did their magic cause I felt better after seconds in the water.I finished up then motioned then wore a pad just to monitor the bleeding then put on my pj's then went to join my husband in bed.When I got out the bath he was coming out the shower with his PJ pants and top less. We got into bed and he cuddled me from behind

Skhu: Feeling better?

Ndoni: Yeah, am good

Skhu: Thank you

Ndoni: For?

Skhu: You are the first lady I found intact, that gift is priceless and I shall treasure you for all the days of my life

Ndoni: Now I am yours, mind, body and soul

Skhu: And me yours

He held me tight and kissed my head from behind then his phone rang

Skhu: Sthembiso and timing!

Ndoni: How do you know it's him

Skhu: Only he dares to call me at night

He reached for his phone and answered

Skhu: Funani Sthembiso?

Sthe: Hope I didn't disturb your baby making session

Skhu: Talk Sthe, I have a wife I need to keep

warm

Sthe: The Russians are moving in on the gold ring in China,they want a meeting with Terror

Skhu: They want me,let them come to me

Sthe: I'll set up the meeting then

Skhu: Bye

Sthe: Ooooh and please don't forget to use protection, am too handsome to be an uncle

Skhu: Good bye Sthembiso!

Skhumbuzo ended the call then it hit him,they didn't use protection

Skhu: Flip! Maybe she's on the pill or something

He brushed off the thought, cuddled his

wife and they dozed off to school.

The news of Zweli's passing reached the whole kingdom and everyone was mourning the death of their only prince, the Nkosi palace was a pool of tears as the queen cried sorrowfully seating alongside Zevile on the mattress. Zevile put on her best performance as she sat on that mattress playing widow. Church ladies came in to pay their respects and Nolitha and the queen couldn't hold back their tears

(SINGING)

Andiwanaki amanceba Ami

Uzowapholisa ubaba×2

Uzowapholisa amanceba ami,uzowapholisa
ubaba

After the church ladies left Nkosi came into the room and sat on the chair by the door

Nkosi: Someone needs to go break the news to Talia,he needs to be here for the mourning period

Zevile opened the blanket covering her face

Zevi: What! Over my dead body. I don't want that doll here

Nkosi: Calm down makoti,she needs to be here sitting next to you for her son's sake

Zevi: Do I have to be reminded of my husband's infidelity even in his death!

Nkosi: Try and understand, I know its painful but Talia and the baby belong here now that there's a baby involved

Zevi: OK then,but please let that slut know her place! Am the wife and she's just a baby

mama

Nkosi left the room and sent for Talia and the baby from the hospital. It was indeed a sad and somber moment for the Nkosi as they made arrangements to lay to eternal rest their only son.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love- Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:22] Mk: Insert 90 (continuation)

The guard got to hospital and asked for

Talia's doctor, he explained that she and the baby were needed back home due to the passing of the prince. The doctor understood and discharged Talia and the baby, the guard went to get Talia in her ward. The nurses had just bought baby Lakhs when the guard came in

Guard: Morning miss

Talia: Morning, can I help you?

Guard: I was sent to come get you, we need to leave for the palace at once

Talia: Sent by who? And where is Zweli?

Guard: Miss please just get ready, we have to get going

Talia: The queen said Zweli was in an accident, where is he and why is nobody telling me anything? What's going on?

Guard: Miss please. My prince is at the palace he's the one who sent me for you

Talia: OK take the baby while I go get dressed

The guard took the baby,gave Talia a bag with some clothes to wear them left to buckle the baby in the car.Talia finished up and went to get her meds then went to the car driving to the palace.Talia was still weak but she could walk,all she needed was enough rest and to see Zwe.Finally the car got to the palace and people were going in and out of the palace,it was madness and that surprised Talia

Talia: Why so many people, is there a ceremony?

Guard: Maybe they are just preparing to welcome the little prince.

They parked outside and Nkosi and the queen came outside, the queen taking the baby

Queen: Ooh my little prince, mfana kagogo yena. You look so much like your father

Nkosi: Welcome back Talia, please let's go in

Talia was still confused cause the queen's eyes were red and the king looked sad. They got inside and sat in the lounge as the queen called one of the maids to come take the baby

Queen: Take the baby to his father's room

The maid took the baby and left

Talia: Where is Zweli?

Nkosi: Well my daughter, the thing is Zweli is not here

The queen couldn't help it, she started crying

Talia: What's going on, where is he?

Nkosi: Something terrible has happened,
Zweli passed away yesterday

Talia: No!

Nkosi: I am sorry my daughter, he is no
more that why you and the baby need to be
here

Talia's body just went weak as she dropped
unconscious on the floor, the queen
hysterical too

Nkosi: Guards (shouting) anyone, please
help! Get her some water. After a while she
woke up, they gave her some water but the
tears couldn't stop coming the poor girl was
shattered

Talia: Zweli why? Why now when we need

you the most, you promised you were gonna be there! Why?

The woman came, covered Talia with a blanket and took her to Zweli's room and sat her on the mattress with Zevile. They gave her some sleeping pills to calm her down as she was too emotional and heartbroken

Zevile: You better come down and stop making noise or ho back to the hole you come out from! Zweli was my husband

Talia: Stupid: Zweli might have been your husband by name and status but he was the love of my life

Queen: Shut up you two! My son is lying cold in a mortuary and you poking each other like cats! Please

Talia busted out crying again but Zevile's stomach was turning, she felt hot and nauseas

Zevile: Ngyasha! I feel like am gonna throw up

Woman1: Mletheleni I bucket no! (shouting)

Queen: Are you OK makoti,what's going on?

The queen was brushing Zevile's back, the maid come with the bucket and some water. Zevile started throwing up like crazy, the woman stole glances at each other cause they knew what was going on

Talia: Die for all I care.

Queen: Shut up Talia: Makoti here,have some water

Zevile drank the water and sat up straight again

Queen: Are you OK?

Zevile: Am fine ma just a bit hot,I think its this blanket

Woman 2: Ukhulelwe!

Queen: What! It can't be,it must be the heat

The sleeping pills finally kicked in and Talia slept,the queen went to feed the baby as she developed a bond with little Lakhe.He reminded her so much of Zweli. Nolitha was also given sleeping pills cause she couldn't stop crying.

Its Monday morning and I got up very early to get ready for school, I had so much to catch up on as I was left with only two weeks before I sit fie my final exams.Skhumbuzo was still in bed when I

got up to shower, put on my school uniform then went downstairs to make breakfast. It was still early so I went all out from beacon, eggs sausage and toast as I was finishing up I could smell Skhumbuzo's cologne, I turned around and he kissed me

Skhu: Morning beautiful

Ndoni: Morning, breakfast is ready

He was holding onto my waist and had a smack on his face

Skhu: Am hungry yes but not for food

Ndoni: I could make you some fruit salad if you want

Skhu: What I want is right here

He picked me up and placed me on the counter top and started unbuttoning my shirt

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo what are you doing

Skhu: Having my breakfast

He started kissing me,hand going under my skirt and he pulled down my panties.He lay me on the counter and went down on me,licking on my cookie I was a bit hesitant but it felt good

Ndoni: Mmmmm...aaana Skhumbuzo..

Mmm

Skhu: What my love

My legs were on his shoulders, his hands on my breasts and my skirt up on my waist

Ndoni: Mmmh... Stop, someone could walk in

Skhu: Our house,their pie to swallow

He continued licking and sucking on it till I

was powerless

Skhu: Does it still hurt?

Ndoni: Just a little

Skhu: Let daddy make it better

He came up kissed me and without notice
he entered

Ndoni: Aaah....baby.. Mmmmm

Skhu: Damn you so tight and warm...aaaah
yes

Ndoni: Mmmh... Aaaah..Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Yes baby

Ndoni: Aaaah...aaaah.. Aaaaaah

Skhu: yeahhh...yes. Damn aaaa

He went faster and with each thrust I held
tight onto him,digging my nails on his back
as I felt the pleasure

Ndoni: Ooooh baby....aaah.. I love you

Skhu: Love you too baby.. Ooooooh yes

My body started shaking and shivering, he went faster and faster,I closed my eyes held on tight and let go

Ndoni: Ooooh... Aaaaah... Ooooooo

I felt him get even harder inside me,he was squeezing and tightening his grip around my waist.He went faster

Skhu: Aaaaaaaa.. aaaa..aaaaaaa

He stopped and held me for a while
pulled out

Skhu: Damn you are gonna be the death of me

He kissed me as he buttoned my shirt up

Ndoni: Kitchen Skhumbuzo really!

Skhu: We could always get new counter tops if you want

He got me off the counter, we washed our hands then went to eat. washed the dishes then went back upstairs to shower again as we got ready to start the day. We showered together and junior kept poking me the whole time, if I had allowed it Skhu would have made love to me in the shower again. That man is a sex freak I tell you, we took our things and he was dropping me off at school

Skhu: Which car?

Ndoni: Any one, I don't mind

He took the R8 and off we drove to my school, one hand on the wheel and the other on my thighs

Like & comment

.@Admin®

#Love- Y'all

Triple love

Insert 91 coming soon

[07/28, 09:22] Mk: Insert 91

We had to bury an empty coffin, just so my mother can have closure because we didn't have a body to bury. I know he's dead, I can feel it and that's why am back to get justice for my brother. The last time the remaining gang members heard from Danger was when they went in a missing at the Ngwenyama kingdom. Thabiso came back

in a coffin but the rest just disappeared and I know that they killed them,well am here now and someone has to pay.I hate having to listen to my mother cry every night hoping she'll hear something about her son,I will avenge my brother and bring mother some peace. I have been asking around about this Ngwenyama kingdom and its a very powerful kingdom ruled by one power couple and they are said to have killed Thabiso and my guess is they killed my brother too.I Also found out that they have a daughter right here in the city and that will be my ticket to avenge my brother, right now I need to get my brothers old gang up and going but under new leadership and under a new name" Dark Phoenix " they won't see me coming and I'll wipe out their entire generation.

That was Nkosinathi sitting in his brothers house going through his pictures then he took out his phone and called Bongane one of the few members left from the "Red wolfs" gang

Nathi: Bonga mfwethu,its Nathi. Get me know he remaining members and meet me at my brothers house in the next 30 minute.We have business to discuss.

Bonga: Sure thing,syamasha right now

Nathi: Good

They ended the call and Nathi waited for the gang to arrive and within an hour the gang surely did arrive but Nkisinathi's heart sank seeing that Gus brother's empire had shrank down to just five members

Nathi: Is this everyone Bongane?

Bonga: Yes the entire gang was wiped out

Nathi: By who?

Zack: It was one lady and two guys, the lady goes by the name "Storm" and I only survived cause they wanted me to deliver message to the boss

Nathi: You are you telling me that just three people wiped out an entire gang, how's that even possible?

Bonga: Those people are ruthless you'd swear they are angels from hell

Nathi: Well the devil is my father, hell my home. Now let's get down to business but first we need to recruit newmembers we can't have a gang with just five members

Bonga: I can handle that, I gave a few people in mind.

Nathi: No I need you for something else

Nkosi nathi handed Bongane Ndoni's picture

Nathi: I need you to find that girl, follow her and find out everything there is to know about her. From where she lives, who she hangs it with and where she usually hangs out. Everything Bongane

Bonga: Sounds easy enough I'll get right on it

Nathi: I'll get new members and we will meet here at midnight tonight, we need to initiate a way to make money for uniforms and ammunition to avenge my brother and make people aware that there's a new gang in town.

Sipho: There's this hotel uptown, very classy

and popular and people who dine there are rich so if we hit that we can make a killing

Nathi: Great! That's what I wanna hear.
What's the name of the hotel?

Sipho: Bluewaters

Nathi: I'll look into it,we moving in tomorrow.You may leave.

The gang left Nathi to get things together for tomorrow's robbery.Bongane took one more look at the picture and something hit him

Bonga: Hei Sipho check this pic out, isn't this the same girl that we shoot during the Nkosi shootout?

He handed Sipho the picture

Sipho: Its her dude and I know her school

Bonga: Great let's heard there then

Sipho: I wonder why Nathi wants her followed

Zack: Maybe he's interested in her phela that girl is a catch

Bonga: And a pretty face too

Sipho: Pity she's taken,I once saw an article in the papers about her wedding

Bonga: That baboon is lucky but if Nathi wants the chick then we going in

Zack: Let's get going, school is almost out.

The boys headed for Ndoni's school to begin their mission

Outside the school premises I was waiting for Skhu to come pick me up,I was on my

phone googling new ideas for dinner tonight when I noticed this red BMW 325i standing a walking distance away from the school, I don't know why but my hair ties up into knots when I looked at that car. There were about 4 or 5 guys inside and they were staring at me. As I was trying to take a closer look I was disturbed by my phone ringing

Ndoni: My forever, where are you?

Skhu: Hei babe, look am sorry am a bit tight up at work so I can't pick you up

Ndoni: Ooh I see, its OK I'll catch a bus

Skhu: No you won't, I sent Sthe to pick you up he should be there by now.

Ndoni: OK thanks my love, see you at home then

Skhu: Yeah and doe bother cooking, am taking you out

Ndoni: OK love you

Skhu: Love you too

As I ended the call Sthe pulled up in his Jaguar and rolled down the window

Sthe: Hei pretty lady, need a lift (smiling)

Ndoni: Stop being silly Sthembiso

I opened the front door and got in, throwing my school bag in the bag seat.

Ndoni: Thanks for picking me up

Sthe: No problem, besides I needed to run something by you

Ndoni: What?

Sthe: Phindi

Ndoni: What about her?

Sthe: Thing is am kinda taken by her son I wanna know what you think of her

Ndoni: She's a nice girl and i like her,her aura is clean

Sthe: But she's a bit shy and doesn't talk much

Ndoni: And that's what makes her special

Sthe: A woman who knows when to keep quiet is a woman for keeps

Ndoni: Exactly just take it one step at a time,she's perfect

Sthe: Hope she ain't a gold digger cause I ain't no mine

Ndo and Sthe were laughing when Sthe took notice of the red BMW

Sthe: Is it me or this car is following us!

Ndoni turned to look at the car

Ndoni: Its the same cat from school

Sthe: What do you mean?

Ndoni: Before you came to pick me up at school, this very car was standing just outside the premises and I had a feeling they were watching me. It just gave me the creeps

Sthe: ARE you sure its the same car?

Ndoni: 100%

Sthe: Bloody amateurs! They should have bought a better car if they wanna catch me

Ndoni: What do you mean?

Sthe: Never mind. Here's what we gonna do am gonna slow down and I want you to take my phone, turn around and take as much

pictures of the car as possible. Focus more on the registration

Ndoni: Why thou, do you think they following us?

Sthe: If they are then I pity them,here

Sthe handed Ndoni his phone and she did as she was told.

Ndoni: Think that's enough

Sthe: Good now buckle up and hold on,am about to give these snails a run for their money.

Sthembiso pressed on the accelerator, 120 speed,160,180,200 and before they knew it they were kissing dust.Sthe was nowhere to be seen

Bonga: Damn we lost them

Zack: That boy drives like a maniac! Do you think they saw us?

Sipho: I doubt they did besides there's always tomorrow

Bonga: You right, but who is that guy

Sipho: Maybe her baboon of a husband

Sthe drove Ndoni home and the gang stopped by a club and had a couple if drinks.

Gogo was in the kitchen preparing dinner and Veronica just came back from visiting a neighbour. Liam was having dinner with them tonight

Veronica: Ma you should have waited for me, I was gonna cook

Gogo: So you can kill my fiancé with food poisoning do I can grow old alone like you!
Soze shame

Veronica: I was just checking on Son to next door to see if my Avon order had arrived

Gogo: You should Aldo check on the ladies at the soup kitchen to see if they can teach you how to cook

Veronica: Am sorry do you need any help

Gogo: The only help I need from you is for you to stay far away from my pots, wipe off that lipstick and set the table

Veronica: OK ma, is Raymond joining us

Gogo: Did I say I was opening a social club for everyone to join! You not joining us either, as soon as my fiance gets here I want you to make yourself scarce I need some alone time with my man

Veronica: Yes mam

Veronica set the table while gogo cooked

Gogo: Watch the pots for me,am going upstairs to get ready

Veronica: OK ma

Gogo: Do not burn my food please,I don't wanna eat charcoal

Gogo went upstairs to shower and get ready for her man while Veronica watched the pots.

Raymond finally decided to call Hlengiwe And set the record straight before things got out of hand,they were to meet at the park and talk.Hlengiwe pit on her best suit and heels and then her favourite perfume and headed out.Khumalo was watching TV

Hlengiwe: Don't wait up!

Khumalo: Hlengiwe you still someone's wife, why are you acting like a single desperate school girl?

Hlengiwe: Just sign the papers Khumalo and save us both the trouble of worrying about each other's whereabouts

Khumalo: Am not signing anything
Hlengiwe, you are my wife ngakulobola

Hlengiwe: I think my son's life is more than enough to cover lemali yakho yelobolo, now leave me alone

Hlengiwe headed out, got into her car and drove off

Khumalo: Like hell Hlengiwe

Khumalo decided to follow Hlengiwe, he got into his car and followed his wife. Raymond was already at the park when Hlengiwe got

there, he got up and they hugged

Hlengiwe: Hope I didn't keep you

Razor: Not much

Hlengiwe: Its always nice seeing you,you
smell nice

Razor: Thanks

They sat down and Razor kept brushing his
head

Hlengiwe: Is everything OK,you seem tense

Razor: The think is...aah about your divorce
I think

Hlengiwe interrupted

Hlengiwe: I know, its taking longer that I had
anticipated. I promise it will be over soon

Razor: Look Hlengiwe you are a very
beautiful woman and I like you,thing us am

not the mam you think I am.

Hlengiwe: Look Raymond no one is perfect and am not expecting you to be,all I ask is that you love me

Khumalo parked behind the trees, got out of his car and walked closer to where Hlengiwe and Razor were so he can get a good look at who was with his wife. As soon as he was close enough he took a few pics

Khumalo: I got you dammit! If you think am gonna let you take my wife then boy you must be crazy.

Khumalo went back to his car and drove back home.

Razor: You deserve a good man Hlengiwe and I can't give you that. My closet is just too full of skeletons. Very scary skeletons

Hlengiwe: Let me worry about those skeletons.

Raymond just couldn't bring himself to tell Hlengiwe why he can't be with her. They just sat there and talked and after a while they separated promising to keep in touch. Razor sat in his car thinking about a way out

Razor: I think its time I spoke to Sthembiso, he's such a loud mouth am sure he would be willing to help me free myself from Hlengiwe's web. That woman just doesn't know when to let go. Jeez!

Like & comment

@Admim®

Love- Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:22] Mk: Insert 92

The gang had gathered at Dangers house once again for an update on a days work.

Nathi: OK gents I have managed to get 5 more guys to join the gang,they arrive tomorrow morning.

Bonga: That's good cause we need enough man if we gonna hit Bluewaters, that hotel has really tight security

Nathi: That's why you I need you and Zack to go to the hotel, check out the place and find out just how tight is these security and what measure they use

Zack: Yoh!plus I've been dying to eat out,I hear that hotel serves only the best

Sipho: Focus Zack this ain't a date,we on a mission here

Zack: You just jealous you ain't going!

Nathi: Enough guys! Now any luck finding the girl?

Sipho: We found her and we know where he goes to school,we just lost her as we followed her hope

Nathi: How stupid can y'all be! I mean how does 5 grown man like yall lose a school?

Zack: Thing is he wasn't alone, this guy picked her up and I think its her husband

Bonga: And that man drives like a maniac,he just flew through the traffic

Zack: Not forgetting the beast he was driving. It was like we were on a bicycle trying to chase them

Nathi: Excuse! That's all your giving me and I hate excuses. Now get out of here, get ready for the mission and do what I asked y'all to do

The guys left and Bongane and Zack headed to Bluewaters to scout the place for tomorrow's mission

After Sthe dropped me at the house, I did a bit of cleaning, watched some TV, read some magazines then decided to go out shopping for a dress am gonna wear tonight. My husband is a well known man and if I WS to keep up I had to look the part. Luckily I managed to find myself this beautiful off the shoulders long sleeved black evening dress, it fit like a glove and hugged me in all the right places. When I

got home it was around 5 so I decided to
ready cause I knew with hair this long it
would take me age's to finish,so I tied my
hair into a neat bun then braided the lose
hair into one long ponytail. After an hour I
was done,wore my shower cap then went to
take a long hot bath,I finished then dressed
up in my new black dress finished the look
with my yellow strap on heels and yellow
clutch bag. A bit of mascara and lip gloss
since am not into make up and I was done,I
could hear Skhumbuzo downstairs so I
made my way downstairs

Skhu: Honey am home (shouting)

Ndoni: Right here honey

Skhumbuzo's eyes popped out when he
saw his wife.

Skhu: Wow

Ndoni: Is that all you can say

I got downstairs and gave my man a kiss

Skhu: Don't you look and smell delicious

Ndoni: (smiling) Aana Skhumbuzo am not food.Now go put you bag upstairs and let's get going

Skhu: Not even a few minutes so I can shower,I smell like a cabinet of pills

Ndoni: That way I won't have to worry About those classy ladies flirting with my man

Skhu: Oooh baby,is that jealousy I smell on you

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo your bag upstairs or am not going with you anymore

Skhu: Yes my queen

Skhumbuzo rushed upstairs but turned

back and came to kiss his wife on the forehead

Skhu: You don't have to worry about those flirts,you ate all the class I need

Ndoni: 5 minutes Skhumbuzo

Skhu ran upstairs put his medical bag away,changed his shirt and ran back downstairs

Skhu: Ready to go my queen

Skhu grabbed the Ferrari keys and they drove off to Bluewaters hotel.

Bongane and Zack were already st the hotel and they were seated by the table at the corner facing the entrance.Skhumbuzo and Ndoni arrived and Maurine went to welcome them

Maurine: Evening sir,table for two?

Skhu: Yes please Maurine and some alcohol free champagne while my beautiful wife and I go over the menu.

Maurine: Coming right up sir,Mrs Zungu a pleasure meeting you

Ndoni: Likewise Maurine

Maurine called a waiter

Maurine: Themba! Show the boss to his table please

Themba came and escorted Skhu and his wife to their table,just behind Bongane and Zack with Ndoni facing them directly and one look at Bongane Ndoni had the same feeling she had earlier, her hair went up I'm knots

Ndoni: Its them!

Skhu: Them? Who's them?

Ndoni: The guys seated on the table behind you, I saw them outside my school they were watching me

Skhumbuzo turned around and looked at the two guys

Skhu: What the hell!

Skhumbuzo was already clenching his fist

Ndoni: And they were following me and Sthembiso when he took me home

Skhu: Am gonna kill these idiots, why didn't Sthembiso tell me thou

Ndoni: Am sure he will, we took a few pictures of their car then Sthembiso lost them.

Skhu: Its OK I'll call Sthe and find out what

their game is

Ndoni: They just give me the creeps

Ndoni and Skhumbuzo went on with their dinner while Bongane and Zack continued checking out of the hotel. They noticed Ndoni too

Zack: Think we just killed two birds with one stone

Bonga: I saw her and that idiot she was with earlier, must be the husband

Zack: All we need to do now is follow them when they leave and find out where the girl stays

Bonga: Yeah

Skhumbuzo was already boiling inside at the thought that someone was following his wife

Skhu: Honey I need to use the bathroom quickly, are you gonna be OK on your own?

Ndoni: I'll be fine my love,go

Skhumbuzo got off the he table but instead of the bathroom he went to his office and called Sthe

Sthe: Dude you should be making babies by now,why are you calling me

Skhu: Why didn't you tell me that some dicks are following my wife?

Sthe: I was going too but I thought they were just bored and looking for something to do

Skhu: You don't think were my wife is concerned Sthembiso, you call me

Sthe: So what do you want me to do?

Skhu: Forward me the pics I'll tell fox to look into it

Sthe: Done

Skhumbuzo ended the call and called fox who answered without checking the caller ID

Fox: Ja

Skhu: Next time you answer your phone like that am gonna kill you and use you as compost for my garden

Fox jumped out of bed like Skhu was gonna appear on the walls

Fox: So sorry boss I was sleeping

Skhu: Don't care even if you dead, now wake up I have other for you

Fox: Am up boss

Skhu: I will send you some pictures now, find out who the car is registered under then get me their address and everything the is to know about the person

Fox: Am on it boss

Skhu: Good

Skhumbuzo ended the call and went back to his wife

Skhu: Sorry I took long, dessert!

Ndoni: No thanks baby, if I have anything sweet now I won't be able to sleep

Skhu: Well Mrs Zungu I could think of a few things we could do if you can't sleep

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo maan just get your head out the gutter, am tired let's go home

Skhu: As my lady wishes

Skhu and his wife hot up and went to their car and like idiots Bongane and Zack followed behind

Skhu: Seems the idiots are following you again

Ndoni: This is starting to scare me, what could they want?

Skhu: Probably they just need my help with writing their autopsy reports

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo Zungu you will not kill anyone

Skhu: Relax Nana I was just joking

Ndoni: I mean it Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Love you too

Skhumbuzo drove to his house and allowed those two stay behind him on purpose, he

wanted them to know exactly where he lives. He drove home and the gang drove passed jus house as he got in.

Razor received a call from one of his associate to warn him about something

Razor: Patrick my man, what's up

Pat: A guy by the name of Nkosi nathi Mavundla just got in town and he asking lot of questions about storm

Razor: Mavundla you say! That name rings a bell

Pat: Yeah he is Sphiwe (Danger) Mavundla's younger brother

Razor: Ooh I see so the young lad is here for revenge

Pat: Apparently so

Razor: Thanks for letting me know man, I owe you

Pat: Glad I could help

Ray ended the call and without hesitation called the king

Langa, his wife and some were having dinner when his phone rang

Noma: There's a reason why we don't allow cellphones at the dining table, this is family time

Langa: Forgive me my queen but it's Razor and he doesn't call unless it's important

Noma: OK then

Langa answered the call

Langa: Ray

Razor: My king I just heard some MIT so pleasant news

Langa: What's going on, is my daughter OK?

Razor: The princess is fine my king but an enemy has just surfaced and he's asking a lot of questions about my queen

Langa: Does this enemy have a name?

Razor: Nkosi nathi Mavundla Danger's younger brother

Langa: Thanks Ray we will be there by the weekend

The call ended and all eyes were on Langa

Noma: What was that about enemies, is my daughter OK?

Langa: Our daughter is fine Razor says

Danger's younger brother is in town and is poking for revenge

Lwandle: Who is this Danger and revenge for what?

Noma: Nothing to worry yourself about my boy, now go to your room and sleep

Lwandle: Mom you need to stop treating me like a child, I know we have enemies and maybe I can help

Langa: To your room Lwandle and remember " No going outside "

Lwandle: Yes my king

Lwandle hot up and went to o his room

Langa: Let's ho get packing we leave tomorrow morning

Noma: And I was starting to enjoy the

peace

Langa: I know my lady but we need to silence this boy before he gives us sleepless nights

Noma: I guess we just gonna have to reunite Him with his brother

Noma and Kanga went to their room to pack for tomorrow.

Day and night had become one thing to the queen of the Nkosi kingdom as her things look dull. It was Thursday and Tomorrow Zweli body was to be fetched from the mortuary for his last time at home before he is laid to rest. The wife and baby mama were still at each others throats

Queen: Makoti the king asks which suit do

you want your husband buried in

Zevi: The one we hot married in, it was his favourite

Talia: Liar Zwe loved his Navy blue suit so I say he be laid yo rest in it

Zevi: And who asked you? Zweli was my husband I get to decide what he wears

Talia: The same husband that never touched you! Husband you say. The one that left you and came to stay with me because he was tired of you! The very husband who I picked what he'll wear everyday! Well my dear that person you call husband is father to my son and I have as much right to decide what he wears, as you do

Queen: Both of you shut up! Zwelibanzi was

my son I'll decide what he wears. The queen got up and went to check on Nolitha who has been in her room since the news of his brother's passing

Queen: Litha my daughter you need to eat something, its been days moe and you gonna be sick

Nolitha was holding baby Lakhe

Noli: He looks so much like his father

Queen: I know and he is our gift to remind us that Zweli loved us

Noli: But did we love him enough ma?

Queen: We did and he knows that

Noli: I think this family is cursed, I mean such bad luck. First we lost everything then I lost my legs and now a son has lost his father and I lost the only brother I had

Queen: We shall get through this as a family
and we will love Zwelakhe so much that he
won't even know he doesn't have a father

Noli: Father was right this family needs
cleansing

Just as they were talking some church
ladies were singing outside so the queen
went to sit with Talia and Zevile. A song so
sad that everyone on that mattress was in
tears

(SINGING)

Bawo xa ndilahlekayo

Kolu hambo lweli lizwe

Hlalu'ndi fundisa ukuthi

Mayenzeke intando yakho.

Olu hambo luneengozi

Olu hambo lunentlaba

Zeziphonywe kuwe zonke

Mayenzeke intando yakho.

The song toned down followed by humming then the pastor read from the scripture

" Umuntu ozelwe ngowesifazane, imihla yakhe mifishane. Igcwele ukuyaluza.

Uyavela njengembali, abune

Ubaleka njengethunzi, angemi (Jobs 14)

Talia couldn't hold back her tears as the woman continued humming and singing.

The thought of never seeing Zweli again killed her while Zevile was praying that this funeral be over so she can be free to marry the king.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love- Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:22] Mk: Insert 93

A lot has happened yet so much still needs to be done,I hope I have the energy to see everything through. I have exams starting next week,the Nkosi saga to resolve and my brother to help.Then there's aunty Veronica and now I have people following me for only God knows what.But today I am tackling the land of the dead as I attempt at helping aunty Veronica,Skhu has been a bit silent since we got back from dinner and I

decided to break the ice.He was on his laptop on the bed

Ndoni: Honey

Skhu: Yes baby

Ndoni: Do you mind taking me to my grabs house, I have something that needs my attention there

He put down his laptop and looked at me

Skhu: Do you wanna know what I think?

Ndoni: Yes please baby

Skhu: I think you taking on way too much too soon,I mean you just got out of hospital then there's school and you still wanna attend to other matters

Ndoni: O understand your concerns baby but am no ordinary person and you know

that. Peace,harmony, purity and the truth is what I stand for.

Skhu: I know that baby and sometimes I wish you were just my queen and nothing else,but I'll take you its OK

Ndoni: Thank you my love and I promise am fine and I won't put strain on my body.

Skhu: We can go now if you ready

Ndoni: I'll just take an overnight bag quickly

Skhu: OK

Skhu packed away his laptop as I packed my bag the we headed out to the garage and drove out

Skhu: I have been meaning to ask you something

Ndoni: What baby?

Skhu: Contraceptives

Ndoni: Ooh that. Zweli got me on the pill while we were dating, just in case we did the deed

Skhu: OK

Ndoni: Why do you ask

Skhu: We have been naughty and I don't wanna disturb your studies. We should get you the reminder app

Ndoni: That would be great, I forget them a lot

Skhu: When last did you take them?

Ndoni: Last week I took them then again yesterday

Skhu: (smiling) Nana!

Ndoni: What love,I hate pills

Skhu: I'll get you the patches, they are easier and convenient

Ndoni: Advantages of being married to a doctor

Skhumbuzo drives slow when he's with me, we chatted all the way till we parked outside gogo's gate. It was almost 10pm and I expected gogo to be asleep but I was surprised cause the lights were still on

Skhu: Our bed is gonna be cold without you tonight

Ndoni: Call Sthe to come warm you up

Skhu: Am not gay Ndoniyamanzi

We laughed as he got out of the car and came to open the door for me and carried my bag. He walked me to the door then took me in for a hug.

Skhu: I'll pick you up at 7 for school

Ndoni: Good night my love

We kissed goodnight and Skhumbuzo went to his car after handing me my bag and I knocked, saw that the door wasn't locked so I walked in.

Ndoni: Hello family(shouting) Y'all should lock the doors ooh.

I walked into the living room and gogo and Veronica were drinking tea in front of the TV

Gogo: OVeronica are used to clubs where everyone just walks in, abawazi tu umsebenzi wesitixo.

I hugged both gogo and aunty Veronica and sat besides Veronica.

Veronica: Nice seeing you Ndoni, why didn't

your husband come in cause I heard his car outside

Ndoni: We thought you probably asleep and he didn't wanna disturb.

Gogo: Its always nice seeing you my daughter and now that you here am off to sleep cause Veronica here has been refusing me go to sleep like she's afraid if something

Ndoni: She is gogo and that's the reason am here.

Gogo: What's going on and what is she scared off?

Ndoni: After we done I shall explain gogo for now we need to prepare for the encounter with the after world. Aunty Veronica get me a white bowl and fi it with

water

Veronica got up and went to the kitchen then came back with the bowl and placed it on the table

Ndoni: Now get me Enhle's favourite T-shirt or anything she held dear

Again Veronica rushed upstairs

Gogo: What's happening Ndoniyamanzi and how is Enhle involved in what your about to do?

Ndoni: I will be summoning Enhle's spirit from the restless souls and leading it to rest.

Gogo: Amen! So uzobiza izipoki into my house

Ndoni: Gogo please this has to be done or her spirit will mill Veronica

Gogo: Holy ghost please intervene!

Veronica came back with a pair of gold earrings which belonged to Enhle, she handed them to Ndoni then she placed the earrings into the bowl and placed the bowl on the floor

Ndoni: The three of us are gonna hold hands, close our eyes and pray. No matter what happens, breaks or you hear do not open your eyes or let go of my hands OK

Gogo: Oooh Nkosi yam, siza?

The held hands forming a circle with the bowl I'm the middle. Everyone started praying

Ndoni: SPIRITS OF LIGHT

THE SUN, MOON AND STARS

I SUMMON YOUR PRESENCE, EMERGE AND

OPEN THE GATES TO THE LSND OF THE
DEAD

EMERGE AND CONNECT US TO ENHLE

The bowl began shaking, water spilling and Ndoni's hair blowing like it was being blown by a fan. She continued and this scary air began blowing in the room

Ndoni: Enhle! Enhle Sangweni

Come, follow the light and come!

The wind blew even stronger and Ndoni's hair lite up. Gogo and Veronica wanted to runaway but Ndoni held their hands tight. Then the lights in the room went off

Gogo: Yoooh! Sizani naku sisifa Nkosi!

Ndoni: Shsss everyone keep quiet. She's here

Curtains were blowing, cupboard doors banging open, drawers opening and dishes breaking

Veronica: Help us Lord!

Gogo: Khawuthule wena!

Ndoni: I said quiet please!

Ndoni was praying, summoning spirits and calling for Enhle's spirit

Ndoni: SPIRITS OF LIGHT, PURITY AND TRUTH

EMERGE AND SHINE UPON THE LOST SOULS

The bowl was now shaking uncontrollably, you could even hear the bowl against the tiles on the floor then Enhle's spirit began laughing

Spirit: Ha ha ha ha

Ndoni: Speak to her Veronica, ask her to leave you alone

Veronica was trembling from fear, she couldn't even speak

Veronica: I can't Ndoni, ngyasaba

Ndoni: Speak Veronica or her spirit will kill you!

Gogo: Khawukhulume maan!!

Veronica: I am sorry my daughter, please it wasn't supposed to be you. It was greed and selfishness, please my daughter forgive me

Spirit: Ha ha ha ha(evil laugh) I died because of your greed and so shall you die of your own greed. I seek justice for my restless soul. Ha ha ha ha

Ndoni continued praying, her body was now wet from sweat and things breaking the lights going on and off

Ndoni: The holy book says" All knees shall bow at the mention of his name" In the name of Jesus I summon you leave the land of the living Enhle. GO be with the dead,rest and leave your mother alone. Judgement ain't yours

Spirit: Ha ha ha ha! Veronica must die

Ndoni: I forbid! You spirit of the dead,you have no place here.We buried you Enhle now remain dead! Rest till we meet again in the after life.Follow the light Enhle and GO!

Go Enhle! Go be with peace,rest!

Ndoni dropped to the floor cause she was becoming weaker with each word she

uttered

Spirit: Veronica must die! Veronica must die

Ndoni: Go Enhle! GO!

Spirits of purity, light and forgiveness

We summon your presence, hear our voices, emerge and blow away all the evil. Lead Enhle's spirit to peace

Gates of death! Open and welcome Enhle, give her shelter

Go! Enhle GO!

Judgement is for the lord

Forgive! Be at peace and rest

Go Enhle! GO!

The lights came back on again, the wind stopped blowing and Ndoni let go of their hands

Ndoni: It is done, follow the light Veronica
you have been given a second chance

Ndoni was on the floor catching her breath
and gogo was breathing do hard due to
fear, Veronica also dropped to the floor

Gogo: Nkosi umuntu wafa namhlanje!
Ndoniyamanzi my princess,
ngiyakuvuma. Such powers

Ndoni: Now aunty you can we gogo
everything so there will be peace in the
house

Gogo sat on the couch and listened, tears
rolled down Veronica's cheeks

Veronica: I hope after all am about to say
ma, you find it in your heart to forgive me

Gogo: Stop crying and speak up!

Veronica: Greed and selfishness lead me

down a dark path and blinded by materials
of the world I followed

Gogo: I have always known that you need
salvation, awina Jesu wena

Ndoni: Gogo allow her speak

Veronica: The pills that killed my daughter
were meant for you

Gogo: Amen!

Veronica: My late husband and I lost
everything In the city, house,cars and
money after Sipho was caught embezzling
money from the bank were he used to work.

Gogo: Bonnie and Clyde, umthakathi nesela!

Veronica: We wanted that life back and I
convinced Sipho to kill you so we gain
ownership of the house

The room was now quiet and gogo's eyes were turning red as tears built up in her eyes, Veronica was also crying

Veronica: We swapped your pills with one's that Sipho got from his doctor friend. The pills were filled with lice

Gogo: See what greed does to a person
Veronica! All this death, heartbreak and pain because of money

Veronica: I am do sorry ma. Please give me a chance to mend my ways, thou I can't bring back your son I will try following the right path. Please forgive me

Gogo: Who am I to block your way to salvation besides forgiveness aint mine but the mighty God

Veronica: Ndoni I know I haven't been very

nice towards you but today you saved my life and for that I am grateful. Thank you.

Ndoni: With that said let us pray

Gogo: Hope you not inviting lost spirits again ooh! Aphelile am a glass ami phela

Ndoni: No gogo,Enhle's spirit has crossed over to the land of the dead. She is at peace

They once again held hands in prayer

Ndoni: Father Lord you said in your holy book that we should forgive each others trespasses as you forgive us,your will has been done father Lord.Now we invite you to shine light into our lives,bless us and cleanse our hearts. May we live together in peace and harmony in your holy name
Amen

Gogo: Amen

Veronica: Amen

Ndoni: My work here is done and we can all go to sleep, aunty Veronica you have nothing to be scared of anymore. Goodnight

Gogo: There is something to be scared of, fear the lord and he shall do you good

Ndoni: Amen

Gogo: And find a job then replace all my broken glasses and plates please

Ndoni: Gogo Mara! Goodnight I have school tomorrow

Gogo: Good night Mrs Zungu

Everyone went to bed and for the first time since Enhle passed away Veronica slept like a baby

Skhumbuzo got back to the house but he couldn't sleep, Terror was itching to come out. He took out his phone and called Fox again

Fox: I was just about to call you boss

Skhu: How long does it take to track a registration Fox? Am I paying you too much that you now afford a luxurious bed

Fox: No boss I was really about to call you

Skhu: Only my wife and family call me

Fox, send me an email and save the calls for your girlfriend.

Fox: OK boss

Skhumbuzo ended the call and went to his bedroom, took his laptop and got to bed. The email came through

Skhumbuzo went through the email and by

the end if it his eyes were baying for blood.

Skhu: Bongane Mvelase ooh boy do I feel sorry for you! Luckily your family won't need funeral cover cause am gonna burn you to ashes,that's after I find out why the hell you've been following my wife and who you work for. Then heads will roll

Skhu put his laptop away and went to sleep.

Bongane and Zack went back to give Nathi feedback

Nathi: Good news I hope

Bonga: The security there is pretty tight but we can get in

Nathi: That's what I wanna hear

Zack: We even managed to find out where

that girl lives, she was at the hotel with her husband and we followed them.

Nathi: Perfect now all that's left is to bait the lion?

Bonga: The what?

Nathi: If you want the lion to come to come out of its cave, you capture the cub and it comes running

Zack: Great plan

Nathi: Now go sleep we have our first mission tomorrow

The guys left and Nathi put his plan in motion

Nathi: I won't even look for you "Storm" you are gonna come running to me cause I'll have your little baby girl(laughing).

Hlengiwe got home from meeting Razor and found her husband still up

Hlengiwe: Told you not to wait up

Khumalo: So you into nkys now hlengiwe?

Hlengiwe: What?

Khumalo: I mean the person that has you so blind,he's just a boy

Hlengiwe: I do not know what you talking about Khumalo. Have you signed the papers yet I need yo send them back to my lawyer?

Khumalo: I haven't and I won't!

Hlengiwe: Khumalo please don't make this harder than it already is,sign the papers

Khumalo: And let that boy win! Never

Hlengiwe: What boy khumalo? I want you to sign the papers cause its over between us,angisakithandi?

Khumalo: Uzifunda me ukungithanda

Hlengiwe

Hlengiwe: If you wanna do this the hard way
Khumalo them fine,see you in court

Hlengiwe went past her husband,into their bedroom banging the door behind her in frustration!

Hlengiwe: Bloody hell! Why can't this mam just let me go? NX!

Guests from different kingdoms were arriving in numbers to support Nkosi as he will be saying good bye to his only son tomorrow, it was indeed a sad

moment. Nkosi was on the phone with Thobile

Thobile: Am sorry I can't be there tonight, something came up but I promise to be there tomorrow

Nkosi: Your presence will mean the world to me, I could do with something to smile about

Thobile: Hang in there my king, this too shall pass

Nkosi: Thank you, talk to you tomorrow I need to go welcome the guests

Thobile: So be it my king, I will see you tomorrow

Nkosi ended the call and went out to welcome more guests who were coming in.

Maybe! Kufa awudeli

Kufa awunamahloni,kufa awufi!

Yahamba inkosana yesizwe
sakwaNkosi,yahamba singalindelanga

Kufa awudeli,kufa awufi

Awunamahloni!

The praise singer said those words as he entered the room and everyone started crying then singing started.

Lizalis'idinga lakho

Thixo Nkosi yenyano.

Zonk'intlanga,zonke izizwe

Mazizuze usindiso.

Amadolo kweli lizwe

Makagobe phambi kwakho.

Zide zithi zonke,ilwimi ziluxelu dumo
lwakho.

Lawla,lawla Nkosi Jesu

Koza ngawe ukonwaba.

Ngeziphithiphithi zethu,yonakele imihlaba.

Bona izwe lakowethu,uxolel'izono zalo.

Ungathob'ingqumbo yakho luze lufusapho lwalo.

Yala Nkosi singadeli imfundiso zezwi lakho,uze usivuselele sive inyaniso yakho

Like & Comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:22] Mk: Insert 94

Just when things seem to be falling into place and my family finally back together, an other skeleton just had to drop out of the closet. Its true what they say" When two elephants fight,the ground suffers ",i mean what does the divorce mean for me and my baby? Will we have to move out with mom or remain here with dad.My parents are very selfish and inconsiderate for not thinking about me when they made this decision. I was alone in my room dressing up my baby girl for day care as I was going back to school.Heard mom shouting from downstairs

Hlengiwe: Palesa ngzokushiya
Mina,breakfast is ready.

I quickly finished up and took my school

bag and the baby, then made my way downstairs where mom and dad were seated silently having breakfast

Palesa: Good morning

Hlengiwe: Morning. You need to learn to manage your time, I can't afford to be late at work and I still need to drop off the baby at daycare

Khumalo: Is it work you rushing to or your toy boy?

Hlengiwe: Am in no mood for your sarcasm today please!

Khumalo: Who said I was being sarcastic, I saw you last night at the park and I must say I am disappointed I'm you Hlengiwe

Hlengiwe: Oooh! I ses congratulations are I'm order then Mr detective, you found a

new hobby

Palesa: Mom! Dad please. Its hard enough knowing that the two of you are getting a divorce, but you don't have to fight everyday

Khumalo: Tell that to your mother,she's the one acting like a 19 year old girl

Hlengiwe: Tell your father to stop trying to act all detective on me and sign the papers

Khumalo: Over my dead body Hlengiwe

Palesa: Out the window goes my appetite, can we go mom

Hlengiwe: Get Crystal's bag

I handed mom the baby and went upstairs to fetch the baby's bag.

Khumalo: Can we talk about this like grownup's please

Hlengiwe: Sign the papers like a grownup you are and stop following me around like a like a love sick puppy

I came downstairs with the bag any mom got up with the baby,I took my school bag and moms bag and we headed out leaving dad alone at the table eating.

As soon as the car drove out the yard,Khumalo took out Hus phone and made a phone call.

Khumalo: Michael my old friend, how are you?

Michael: Am sorry but who's this?

Khumalo: Its me Michael, khumalo,the Mayor

Michael: Ooh Mr Khumalo how may I be of help to you

Khumalo: Remember that favor you owe me,am afraid am gonna have to cash in on it

Michael: How do I help

Khumalo: My wife is cheating on Mr and threatening me with divorce, I need the third party eliminated

Mpihael: Well I don't operate in that field as you know am more into politics and tenders but I'll make a few calls and see how I can assist

Khumalo: I knew I can count on you

Michael: Send me details of the target and I'll do my best

Khumalo: I only have a picture of the target

Michael: That will do

Khumalo: Thanks my friend

They ended the call and Khumalo forwarded the picture, but something caught Michael's eye as he got the picture

Michael: Wait a minute, isn't this Liam's son. Bloody hell its him!

Michael dialed Liam

Liam: My main man,how are you?

Michael: All is good on the business side of things

Liam: I was about to call you and ask you to be my best man,am getting married

Michael: Wow congratulations my friend and I'd be delights to be your bestan

Liam: Fantastic let's meet around next week and go over the details

Michael: Any reason to catch up with my best friend, anyway that's not why I called

Liam: Lay it on me my friend what is it?

Michael: Someone I owe a favor from way back just called to cash in

Liam: Is it money, I could lend you some if you need

Michael: Its not money, he needs me to silence someone and for good

Liam: You know I wouldn't even hurt a fly, how can I help?

Michael: Liam the person he wants eliminated is your son

Liam:(shocked) What, are you sure?

Michael: 100% he sent me the picture, apparently your son is seeing his wife

Liam: What has this boy gotten himself into!
Jesus

Michael: Am telling you this so you can plan a counter attack or protect your son,I know how much you love that boy.

Liam: Thanks my friend

They ended the call and Liam called
Raymond

Razor: Old man what's up?

Liam: How fast can you get to my office?

Razor: In about an hour.Is everything OK?

Liam: See you in an hour and be careful
Raymond

Razor: Careful! What's going on taima,are you in some sort of trouble?

Liam: Just get here son

Razor:Ok

They ended the call and Razor continued on his journey to the Nkosi palace so the king and queen of Ngwenyama kingdom can pay their respect. By the time they got to the palace it was almost time to head to the cemetery, Mkhuseleli jumped first out of the car as soon as the guards opened the door followed by the queen then the king. Nkosi got up and went to welcome them

Nkosi: You welcome my friend and thank you for coming

Langa: Wish it was insert different circumstances

Nkosi: I wish that too, please do come through

Noma: Unfortunately we won't be staying,

you know how we royals roll. We just came to pay our respects. We are sorry about the prince

Nkosi: Thank you Noma

Langa: We have to take our leave now, we have a business meeting in the next 30min

Nkosi: Thanks for dropping by

Noma and Langa left and Nkosi went back to the tent. The queen, Nolitha, Talia and Zevile broke down as Zweli's casket was carried out to the cemetery. Zweli was to be laid to rest at the nearby graveside, cars began their slow short drive to go lay the prince to rest. They got to the cemetery and after a short prayer and a hymn, the coffin was lowered to the ground. After everything was done everyone made their way to the cars to go back to the palace, Talia and baby

Zwelakhe remained behind

Talia: We were supposed to grow old together, buy a beach house and sit by the porch watching the sun set. It is well thou, I promise I will take good care of your son and make sure he always remembers you. Am afraid I can't stay in South Africa anymore, I have to go back home. I promise to bring baby Lakhe every year during his birthday so we can visit you. Go well my love and rest in peace, I will always love you. Talia placed a single red rose on the grave then left the graveside following the others.

Sthembiso threw caution to the wind and decided to go to the hotel and have breakfast with Phindi, he got to the hotel and went in then Maurine welcomed him

Maurine: You becoming a regular here I see
my prince

Sthe: I guess you know why am here
then,table for two please

Maurine: But you alone, is the boss joining
you?

Sthe: Maurine!

Maurine: Yes my prince

Sthe: Is your boss my girlfriend, do I look
gay?

Maurine: No my prince,I just thought....

Sthe: Focus your thoughts on finding ways
to get yourself a man! Now that table and
call Phindi for me

Maurine left to go call Phindi while

Sthembiso found a table.Phindi came and

went to see why Sthembiso was here

Phindi: Sthembiso am at work!

Sthe: And am the boss,now sit and join me

Phindi: Your brother won't be happy,he pays me to work

Sthe: Come on Phindi sit and allow me deal with my brother

Phindi sat down and Sthe called for a waiter,he came and Sthe ordered

Sthe: Two full French breakfast and two grape juices

Phindi: Thanks but I already had breakfast, I'll just have the juice.

Sthe: The. You'll have the breakfast during lunch, now Mr waiter two of what I asked for please

The waiter left to go place the order in the kitchen

Phindi: You don't take no for an answer now do you

Sthe: Never.

Phindi: Also an eater I gathered

Sthe: I guess its my way of dealie with loneliness

Phindi: And you expect me to believe that you are lonely

Sthe: Trust me I am, but you'll get to see that cause am hoping you'll help me deal with my loneliness

Phindi:(smiling) So tell me about you

Sthe: What do you wanna know?

Phindi: Everything you think I should know

Sthe: That's doable, I am Sthembiso Zungu, twin to Skhumbuzo as you know. A lawyer by profession and black is my favourite colour.

Phindi: Wow that's short and to the point. Do what do you do for fun?

Sthe: Well besides eating I enjoy shooting

Phindi: Shooting what?

Sthe: Nothing important just things that annoy me

The waiter came back with the food and Sthembiso started eating while Phindi had only the juice.

Sthe: So my lady tell me about you

Phindi: There's nothing much to tell, I am Phindi and a waitress

Sthe: Come on my lady, tell me more

Phindi: That's all there's to know as I don't know much about myself either. I grew up at an orphanage and I don't know my parents. All that I have from my past is my birth certificate

Sthe: Oooh

Phindi: See why am just way below your league

Sthe: My life ain't a tournament Phindi and there are no leagues

Phindi: I won't fit in with your people
Sthembiso

Sthe: Be my people Phindi, that's all I ask.

Phindi: Sthembiso please don't

Sthe: A chance to get to know you is all I

ask

Phindi: OK then,can I get back to work so I can get paid.I have a degree to pay for

Sthe: Interesting my lady,let me also get going to work.We will talk later about that degree

Both Phindi and Sthembiso got up,it was time for work

Sthe: Dinner later at a different hotel just so you don't feel like a waitress

Phindi: There's no saying no to you,so yes

Sthe: Wonderful

Sthe was about to leave when he turned to ask something

Sthe: My lady

Phindi: Yes

Sthe: What did you say your last name was?

Phindi: I didn't say, but it's Langa. Phindile
Langa

Sthe: Noted

Sthembiso left and Phindile went back to work with smiles decorating her face.

Phindi: Could he be the one, am I finally gonna have a boyfriend? I won't know if I don't try so am going for it.

Maurine: Stop daydreaming and get back to work Phindi, table 10 is ready to order

Phindi put on her apron and began her daily job with a smile.

Noma and Langa decided to go to gogo's house as they knew Ndoni was at school

and Skhumbuzo at work,getting in was gonna be impossible.

Noma: We apologize for just dropping by without letting you know ma

Gogo: Please don't this house is as good as your own

Veronica: Can I make anyone tea?

Gogo: Please,I just hope we still have cups

Everyone made their way to the dinning room and sat down while Veronica went to make some tea

Langa: Its always good seeing you mom,how's everyone?

Gogo: Ndoni was here last night and she's glowing, married life loves her and as for Veronica only time will tell

Veronica came back with the tea and joined the rest at the table. Razor had dashed out to go see his father, he got to the office and went to Hus fathers office

Razor: Raymond Black reporting for duty sir

Liam: Sit son,we need to talk

Razor sat on the table playing with his fathers pen

Liam: Your mother would slap you if you did that in her presence

Razor: I wouldn't even dare, so what's so important that you called me here?

Liam: Some one has ordered a hut against you?

Razor: Who and why?

Liam: A one Mr Khumalo. What have you

gotten your self into Raymond?

Razor: What dad! I don't even know this Mr khuzwayo

Liam: Khumalo Raymond and don't play dumb with me,this man claims you having an affair with his wife

Razor: Dad am being honest and you know me,I am not seeing anyone whether consensual or an affair

Liam: We need to come up with a plan to make this man understand that he has his facts wrong

Razor: Stop stressing old man,I'll find this man and talk to him

Liam: This is not a joke Raymond,I don't want you dead

Razor: I promise I'll take care of thus

madness and no one is gonna die

Liam: OK then if you promise

Razor: I promise dad, focus on your wedding

Liam: OK

Razor left the office and got to his car

Razor: Khumalo! Khumalo! Khumalo! You playing a very dangerously game Mr ex Mayor and you will crash

It was already past 6 and the gang were gathered at Nathi's place going over the plan. The new members had arrived and now the gang consists of 10 members

Nathi: Let's move boys and remember, our mission is money

Bonga: We won't mess up

Nathi: Everyone armed?

Gang: Yes

Nathi: Let's move in then

They gang birded the two cars outside and off they headed to Bluewaters.

Sthembiso parked outside to pick up Phone for their date And as Always Sthe was slaying in his brothers red Ferrari and as soon as he got inside the gang parked outside

Nathi: Remember the receptionist know the safe so do not harm her

Guns in place the gang walked in as quick as lightning and put on their masks.GUns went off and warning shoots were fired

Bonga: Everybody down and hands on the ground

People were screaming and taking cover under the tables, Zack held Maurine And pointed a gun to her head.

Zack: Nice and slow,walk slowly to the safe

Sthembiso was under the table on Hus phone calling Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Ntwana

Sthe: Get yourself to Bluewaters...

A new gang member by the name Biza saw Sthembiso on the phone and he thought he was calling the police, he aimed and fired a shot at Sthe and BAM! He shot him from the back and his phone fell to the ground.The call was still connected Skhumbuzo heard the gun shot

Skhu: Sthembiso what's going on,is everything OK?

Sthe was on the ground in a pool of blood, people screaming from fear. Skhumbuzo still listening In on the phone,ran to Hus car from the hospital. He was like a mad person

Skhu: I don't know why you not answering Ntwana but am coming.

Skhu disconnected the call And drove to the hotel,more like flying.Skhumbuzo had this sharp pain on his spine and he knew Sthe was in pain

Skhu: Hold on Ntwana am coming, just hold on.And if anyone has touched you I swear I will eat them alive!

Like & Comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:22] Mk: Insert 95

I was feeling cold and my body losing strength and my eyes blurry, I couldn't see properly anymore and at the speed I was driving I was surely gonna crash. I pulled up on the side of the road and called Fox

Fox: Boss

Skhu: Get the guys and head to Bluewaters now

Fox: Is anything the matter boss?

Skhu: Stop asking silly questions and get there, am on my way

Fox: Be there in 20mins

Skhu: Make it 15mins

Fox: Am on it boss

Skhumbuzo disconnected the call and reached for his laptop from the backseat of the car and activated the Auto system lock,locking all entrance and exit points to the hotel.Then he went back on the road again driving to the hotel.

Skhu: Hang in there Ntwana,am coming.Skhumbuzo finally got to the hotel and seconds after his his gang also got there,everyone got out of the combi and began offloading the guns handing each one his.Fox was talking to Skhu

Skhu: I have activated Auto lock so the entire place is locked,activate the CCTV and

check what we dealing with and their positions

Fox: Already done that boss, they are about 10 man all armed in shotguns. Two at the entrance and the rest with Maurine second floor to your office

Skhu: Anyone hurt?

Fox: No only Sthembiso

A tear fell from Skhumbuzo's left eye, and he just let it fall. The rest of the guys were all ready waiting to attack.

Inside the hotel

Maurine had opened the safe and she was loading the money in the bag they have her. They had a gum to her head

Biza: Hurry up bitch! Move it

Maurine:.) crying) Okay! Okay!

Maurine emptied the safe into the bag and gave it to Bongane

Zack: Tie her up and let's get out of here

Sipho tied Maurine to the chair and they rushed out heading downstairs.

Bonga: We moving out guys,we have the cash

Zack: Now! Before the police get here

The gang got to the door and to their surprise the door was locked

Bonga: Who locked the bloody door?

Sipho: I don't know,push! Pull! I don't know

Biza: Bloody hell the stupid door is locked!

Zack: Move am shooting this thing open

The gang moved away from the door and

Zack fired multiple shots to the door but no luck, the door wouldn't open. They were beginning to panic

Biza: I think we locked in

Bonga; Shut up! Am trying to think. There must be a way out of here

The gang members began searching for a way out, windows, lifts and all doors were locked

Phindi could see Sthembiso just lying there and she was crying, not due to fear but worried about Sthembiso

Phindi: Please sir, am begging. Call an ambulance that guy is gonna die, he's losing too much blood

Biza: Shut up bitch! Do I look like I care if he dies or not

Outside the hotel

Skhu: We moving in. Remember I want no one dead

Fox: Positions guys, get ready to attack

Skhumbuzo reached for his laptop and disabled the Auto lock and his guys moved in. Skhumbuzo had about 20 man. As the doors opened the gang inside attempted to get out but were meet with shots being fired from all directions, they fired back.

BAM! BAM! BAM!

Two of Skhumbuzo's mam we're down and 5 down from the other gang, everye was taking cover and guests were screaming.

BAM! BAM! BAM!

Skhumbuzo got shot on the arm, Biza took cover and shouted from behind the desk

Biza: Am out

Bonga: Me too

Skhumbuzo made his way to Sthembiso in the mist of all the bullets flying around and his injured arm

Skhu: Sthembiso! I need you to wake up and stay with me.

Skhumbuzo slowly turned him around and held his hand, Sthembiso opened his eyes and smiled trying to stay strong.

Sthe: Am....not the dying type dude

Skhu: Good now stop talking and save your strength

Skhumbuzo pulled the table cloth and put pressure on Sthembiso's wound.

The gang was all out off bullets and all they

could do now was surrender

Bonga: (throwing down his gun and hands in the air) Don't shoot please!

The gang all threw their empty guns to the ground and hands to the air, they had Ak47's pointed at them from all angles

Fox: What should we do to these criminals boss

Skhu: Warehouse, am taking Sthe to the hospital

Phindi: Am coming with you

Fox: Move!

The 8 members of Nathi's gang were escorted outside, got to the combo and they drove them off to the secret warehouse. Skhumbuzo's white shirt was covered in blood, his from the bleeding arm

and She's as he now was carrying Sthembiso to his car with phindi following them.

Skhu: Can you drive?

Phindi: No sir

Skhu: Get in the backseat and put pressure on his wound

Skhumbuzo got Sthe in the backseat and went Phindi in too, Skhumbuzo started the car and speed off to hospital.

Skhu: Talk to him, don't let him fall asleep

Phindi was panicking and emotional, Sthe was weak due to the blood lost but he didn't wanna worry Phindi

Sthe: Tell... Tell me more...about

Phindi: Ssssh don't talk just hold my hand

and listen

Sthe: Yes ma'am

Phindi: You are going to stay strong and better then we are going to go on that date you promised me OK

Skhu: We've been through worse Ntwana, ustrong you can't leave me now.

Sthe: Dude... are you crying (breaking voice)

Skhu: Shut up Sthe! Phindi here's my phone, on my contacts list call Buzwe tell him to get me a team if doctors ready am bring in my brother

Phindi took the phone, searched for the number and made the call

Buzwe: Skhu my man what's up, I was told you left the hospital running. Is everything OK?

Phindi: This is Phindi, Skhumbuzo is driving.
He says I must tell you to get a team of
doctors ready,we bringing in his brother

Buzwe: Shit! What happened?

Phindi: He's shot

Buzwe: OK

Phindi ended the call and went back to
keeping Sthe awake.

Skhu was rushing to hospital,then fox called.

Skhu: Answer it Phindi

Phindi answered the phone

Phindi: Mr Zungu phone hello

Fox: Its Fox tell the boss I wanna talk to him

Phindi: (talking to Skhu) Its Fox sir he says
he wants to talk to you

Skhu: Put the phone on loud speaker

Phindi put the phone on loud speaker

Skhu: Fox can you hear me?

Fox: Yes boss we at the warehouse, what should we do

Skhu: Hang them heads down from the roof naked and flog them all night,I will be there in the morning.

Fox: Consider it done

The call disconnected and Skhumbuzo was now packing outside the hospital, Buzwe and other doctors were already on standby and Sthe was rushed into theater.

Buzwe: Dude your arm! Let me take a look at it

Skhu: This is just a flesh wound I'll take care of it myself, just save my brother for me.I trust you

Buzwe: Ok

Buzwe followed the other doctors and Skhu went to his office to clean and stitch up his wound.

Phindi: Will he be OK sir, Sthembiso I mean. Will he be OK?

Skhu: Buzwe and doctor Mathews are the best in the field, he will be OK

Phindi sat down and Skhu left to his office.

Skhumbuzo is usually back by now if not he always let's me know. I tried calling him a couple of times but his phones just rings straight to voicemail, Sthembiso's is off. Maybe there was an emergency at the hospital, let me call and check.

Hospital: Green cross hospital how may I be

of help?

Ndoni: Hi am calling to check if doctor Zungu is on duty tonight?

Hospital: Sorry ma'am but that information is confidential, I can't help

Ndoni: This is Mrs Zungu his wife, his phone is off and I need to speak to him now

Hospital: Like I said ma'am I am sorry but I can't help

Ndoni: I understand, thank you

Ndoni ended the call as she placed her husbands food in the microwave

Ndoni: Where are you my love and why ain't you answering your phone?

Ndoni was worried and she sat on the stairs waiting, something happened.

I felt dizzy and I couldn't see properly. Like I was in a dream or something then there were gunshot sounds all around the house, I covered my ears and closed my eyes then people started screaming, others shouting. The gunshots stopped and as I uncovered my ears and opened my eyes, there was blood on the floor. I nearly ran before I realised it was a vision

Ndoni: Someone is hurt, bleeding!
Skhumbuzo were in the name of Jesus are you?

I began panicking and thinking what to do, its times like these were I wished I had a drivers licence but then it hit me

Ndoni: Phindi! If she's with Sthe then he might know where Skhumbuzo is

Ndoni dialed Phindile and thank God it rang

Phindi: Hello

Ndoni: Hi Phindi its Ndoni, are you by any chance with Sthe.

Phindile started crying

Ndoni: Calm down girl, is everything OK?
Where are you?

Phindi: They had guns Ndoni,
shooting. Blood everywhere I was scare, I
thought he was gonna die

Ndoni: Calm down Phindile, where are you
and who did you think was gonna die?

Phindi: Its...its Sthembiso, he's in hospital

Ndoni: Which hospital And where is
Skhumbuzo?

Phindi: Green cross hospital, Skhumbuzo is
here too

Ndoni: OK am on my way

I ended the call as I rushed to the door and activated the alarm system and called an uber to the hospital, I was wearing Skhumbuzo's favourite white shirt, leggings and slippers and there was no time to change.

The whole family was seated together at the dinner table, though it hasn't really sunk in that Zweli is gone life had to move on.

Noli: I still can't believe that my brother is gone, just yesterday he was pinching my cheeks calling me chubby cheeks and today he's no more

Queen: As hard as this is we have to go on living

Talia: I can't! Everything just reminds me of him

King: It will get better with time

Talia: Not while am still here, I have decided to go back home

Zevi: Good riddance!

Queen: You not taking my grandson with you, are you?

Talia: Yes I am

Noli: No please,Zwelakhe is the only thing that Zweli left for us.Please don't take him away

Talia: Lakhe is my son and I can't leave him here

Noli: Then stay

Zevi: Like hell! If she wants to leave with her

baby then let her. I need to grieve for my husband in peace of without having to be reminded of his infidelity everyday

King: I forbid it! Zwelakhe is a prince and he shall grow up here at the palace

Talia: I am taking my baby with me and no culture is gonna stop me!

Talia ran upstairs to her baby leaving everyone at the table eating.

Zlove

See why royalty should never mingle with commoners, they are full of drama!

Queen: Go easy on her Zevile,we need to keep her here so we can be close to the baby

Zevi: No ways!

They continued eating till Zevile had this cramps in her stomach

Zevi: Aaaah (holding her stomach)

Queen: What is it makoti,are you OK?

Zevi: My stomach! Aaaah

The king quickly got up and got the car keys

King: Quickly maKhumalo help her to the car,we taking her to the hospital

The queen got up and she helped Zevile get up as they walked to the car

Noli: And you call others drama queens while you take the lead! Jeez

Nolitha continued eating alone.

Nkosi rushed Zevile to the hospital and as soon as they hot there, Ndoni arrived too.She stopped and looked at them then

her inner self took over her body. They walked towards her and the king greeted

Nkosi: My princess

Ndoni: My king. Soon you shall be free from the shackles of evil binding you, your palace will know peace and your new wife shall be your light

Queen: What's she on about?

Ndoni: My queen, your mask shall fall off and ghosts from your past will stare you in the face, there shall be no escape for you

Zevi: Move wena, we have no time for your nonsense

Ndoniyamanzi: Princess Zevile. The throne you so much seek shall be your doom and the baby you carrying shall be your misery

Queen: What baby?

Ndoni: Patience my queen, all shall be revealed soon

Nkosi: I don't understand my princess, please be clear

Ndoni: Nolitha shall walk but a lot shall be lost

Phindi saw Ndoni and came rushing to her

Phindi: Am so glad you here

They hugged

Ndoni: Where is he?

Phindi: Still in theater, its been four hours now

Ndoni: And Skhumbuzo?

Phindi: In his office

The Nkosi's requested for a doctor and Zevile was taken away to be examined

while they waited outside. A few minutes later the doctor came out with Zevile

Nkosi: Doctor what's wrong with her?

Doc: Nothing sir she's just dehydrated, congratulations you are gonna be a grandfather

Queen: What!

Doc: Your daughter in-law is 6 weeks pregnant

The queen was shocked,he looked at the king but the king looked away

Queen: Zevile! How? When? Who?

Nkosi: I think we should go home, this is a family matter

Queen: No my king, I want to know now!
Zevile who got you pregnant?

Zevile had her eyes on the floor and didn't say a word

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

TO BE CONTINUED

[07/28, 09:22] Mk: Insert 95(continued)

Skhumbuzo was curled up on the floor in a corner in his office when I walked in,he looked so broken, defeated and looked like an empty shell of himself. I walked in and sat next to him on the floor, his T-shirt was

covered in blood and whether it was his or
She's I couldn't tell. I didn't say anything
cause I could see he was in no mood to talk
so I just sat besides him and held his
hand, after a while he spoke

Skhu: How did you get here Nana?

Ndoni: That's not important my love, what
matters is am here

Skhu: They shot him Ndoniyamanzi, the
bloody bastards shot my brother!

Ndoni: Listen my love, Sthembiso is gonna
be fine and that I promise.

Skhu: I know he'll be fine, what angers me
the most is that those fools had the nerve
to point a gun at my own brother! Not only
that but the fool pulled the trigger and shot
him

Ndoni: Life is s very unfair rollercoaster, one that changes speed without warning.

Skhu: Am gonna kill them,I swear I will

Ndoni: I know you will.

We sat there for the longest time in silence until someone knocked on the door and opened

Buzwe: Manzini

Skhu got off the floor and helped me up

Skhu: How bad is it Buzwe

Buzwe: Sthembiso was very lucky,the bullet missed his spine by an inch.We managed to remove the bullet and stop the bleeding.

Skhu: Thanks bro,I owe you one

This Buzwe guy kept staring at me and smiling, Skhumbuzo was buzy buttoning up

his T-shirt to notice

Buzwe: So Skhu are you gonna introduce me to the angel next to you or what!

Skhumbuzo gave him a quick stare

Skhu: That angel is my wife,Ndoniyamanzi Zungu. Babe this is my colleague Buzwe Kunene

Ndoni: Pleasure to meet you Buzwe

Buzwe: Likewise angel,some man are lucky

Ndoni: Can we see him

Skhu: Let's go babe

I could see Skhumbuzo was using one hand,I noticed that and asked

Ndoni: What happened to your hand my love?

Skhu: Just a scratch Nana,nothing to worry

about.

Buzwe: I could take a look at it if you want

Skhu : Find a wife Buzwe,let's go love

Buzwe: Woah! Shot a guy for trying to help

Skhumbuzo held my hand and we left

Buzwe in his office, I could feel Buzwe's eyes follow me.Phindi saw us and got up

Phindi: They refused to tell me anything, how is he,will he be fine?

Skhu: Can we breath first Phindi please!

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo!!!

Phindi: Am sorry sir

Ndoni: Don't mind him Phindi he's just lashing out,I'll give you an update once we see him

Phindi: Thank you cc,I really didn't mean to

intrude am just worried

Ndoni: Understandably so

We left Phindi and went into a ward where
Sthe was. He was laying there so peaceful.

Skhu: Ntwana yam, you better wake up
cause I know you hungry right now.

I could feel Sthembiso's soul, his spirit. So
alive that it was waiting to jump up with joy.

Ndoni: I can heal him my love, I can wake
him up

Skhumbuzo looked at me, shocked

Skhu: I can wake him up

Skhu: Yes please

Ndoni: OK

I walked closer to his bed and held his
hand, closed my eyes and connected to

mystic land

Ndoni: MYSTIC LAND,THE LAND OF
WONDERS,LAND OF MYSTERIES. HEAR MY
VOICE YOUR QUEEN CALLS.I CALL UPON
THE element OF CREATION

SOIL!

ARISE FROM THE GROUNDS OF MYSTIC
LAND

ARISE AND COVER HIS WOUNDS,MAKE
HIM WHOLE.

SOIL OF CREATION, ARISE YOIR QUEEN
CALLS

ARISE! ARISE! ARISE!

the ground began shaking and Sthe's bed
shook too then dust and wind were blowing
in the room,so much dust that Skhumbuzo
began coughing

Skhu: What the hell!

Sthembiso coughed!

Sikh: Ntwana(excited)

I still had my eyes closed

Ndoni: May your will be done on earth as it
us done in heaven. Thank you father

The dust stopped blowing and I opened my
eyes

Skhumbuzo removed the oxygen mask
from Sthembiso's face and he coughed
again

Skhu: Ntwana,you awake

Sthe: The cleaning staff around here needs
to be sent packing, so much dust!

Skhumbuzo and I laughed

Ndoni: He's back

Skhu: And I bet he's hungry too

Sthe: Food is the last thing on my mind,am tired.like I've been running all my life

Skhu: Get some rest Ntwana yam,I'll come back later

Ndoni: Welcome back Hei,you really gave us a scare.There's someone outside whose dying to see you

Sthe: If its not the President then tell them am asleep

Ndoni: Phindi

Sthe: Let her in

Skhu: Thought you were tired

Sthe: Not too tired for Phindi

Skhumbuzo held up his hands in surrender and we walked out then I let Phindi know

that she can go through as we went back to Skhu's office

Skhu: Thank you Nana, you know sometimes I forget that I am married to one remarkable woman. Today you gave me back my brother and I promise I will live to love and protect you all my life

Ndoni: Anything for my family, I have saved me from many dire situations before and this is nothing. This is my calling and Sthembiso is family

Skhu: Still I owe you

Ndoni: Driving lessons maybe

Skhu: Done

We were walking to his office when I felt dizzy, I held onto him so I won't fall

Skhu: Nana are you OK?

I took a few breaths and I was OK

Ndoni: Am OK,just dizzy

Skhu: You almost fell,am having you checked up

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo relax I said I was OK,probably just hungry cause I didn't eat today

Skhu: OK we going to eat then,let's go

Skhumbuzo held onto my waist like I was sick.

Skhu: Careful I don't want you to fall

Ndoni: You being silly my love,am OK

Instead if the office we went to his car outside and drove out to spur.

The drive home seemed longer than usual

as the situation was very tense and awkward. King Nkosi was focused on the road and Zevile playing candy crush on her phone

Queen: Someone better say something or I swear am gonna explode!

Nkosi: What now

Queen: Don't what now me my king,ask your daughter in-law who's responsible for her pregnancy cause it hell it ain't my son cause Zweli moved out of the palace two months ago.

Nkosi; I said we will talk about it when we get home

Queen: Why hone my king,is Zevile's mouth on vacation now! And hos the hell did that little brat know about the pregnancy?

Nkosi: Are we sidekicks now maKhumalo?

The queen turned to face Zevile in the backseat

Queen. Start talking or am gonna throw that phone out the window!!!

Zevi: Am tired ma please

The queen wanted answers and she wanted them now

Queen: Tired my behind! Esakuphi leso sisu Zevile?

Zevile: This baby is a Nkosi, that much I can assure you

Queen: So you and Zweli were seeing each other outside the palace?

Zevi: Well the thing is that...aaahm

Queen: The thing is what?

Nkosi jumped in to save Zevile or rather himself by withholding the truth.

Nkosi: A baby is a blessing, how or when it was conceived doesn't matter now. We should be celebrating and Ndoni said our daughter will walk again that's also something yo celebrate

Queen: I guess you right my king, Zweli left us with not only one but two of his kids so we could always remember him

King: Yes now let's get Zevile home so she can rest, the doctor said she needs lot's of rest

Skhumbuzo forced me to eat a whole burger and fries then instead of back to the hospital he drove home

Ndoni: Thought we going to hospital

Skhu: I'll go back in the morning, you look exhausted and I can't allow you sleep alone

Ndoni: OK my love

We got home and straight to the bedroom, I was really tired it must be reviving Sthe.

Skhumbuzo went to shower while I just got into bed and dozed off, it must have been 45 minutes later when I felt Skhumbuzo's hands wrapped around me, then he began kissing my neck, I turned around and we started kissing. I moved my hand up his arm and I could feel the stitches,.

Ndoni: Does it hurt?

Skhu: As not when you touch me with those tiny hands of yours(smiling)

We kissed again and before I knew it my

clothes were flying around the room and he was now in top of me

Skhu: I love you

Ndoni: love you too

He was caressing my nipples and it felt so good I let out a moan

Ndoni: Aaaah baby

He laughed

Skhu: Someone's naughty tonight

Then he began kissing my breasts and as I was enjoying that he was in, I felt him inside me. hard as a rock he was moving in

Ndoni: Aaaah Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Yes baby

Ndoni: I love you

He smiled and began moving in and out, I

closed my eyes and took In the pleasure

Ndoni: Mmm... Mmmmm.. Aaaah. Mmm

Skhu:Yesssss baby aaaah! Damn

Ndoni: Aaaah... Mmmh.. Yes

He was going faster now and yes I was beginning to enjoy the whole deed,o dig my nails into his back ,holding him tight as my body began shaking. He kept going and it felt like I was going crazy

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo ...Aaaah.. Mmm.. Yes

He stopped and looked at me

Skhu: Are you OK?(smiling)

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo just keep going

He smiles and continues, faster and faster,I was now shaking and vibrating

Ndoni: Am...I..am

Skhu: I know just hold off for a few seconds

Ndoni: Aaaah... Aaaah.. Aaaah, yes baby

Skhu: Aaaah..... Damn yes!

I couldn't hold off anymore, I cringed my toes, closed my eyes and let my body free

Skhu: Aaaaaaaaaaaaaa shit!

Ndoni: Ooooooh yes

He dropped on the bed and looked at me

Skhu: That was explosive

Ndoni: Strange as it may be, I enjoyed it too

Skhu: (smiling) Ready for round two?

Ndoni: As Skhumbuzo, let me catch my breath first

He started tickling me so hard and we were rolling on the bed

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo stop it!

Skhu: Make me stop

Ndoni: Am gonna pee on my self if you don't stop

He finally stopped and I hit his injured shoulder

Skhu: Aouch! That hurts

Ndoni: Am sorry my love

Skhu: zkiss it better

Ndoni: Promise you won't tickle me

Skhu: Promise

I kissed his should then rested my head on his chest,moving my fingers on his AB's

Skhu: Round 2?

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo!

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

Insert 96 loading

[07/28, 09:22] Mk: Insert 96

By the time I woke up my dear wife was sleeping so peacefully and I didn't wanna wake her up,so I sneaked out of bed quietly not to wake her and went to take a shower.Thanks to the universe its Saturday and she doesn't have school, she looks tired and the dizzy spell she had yesterday

troubles me. I got out of the shower, lotioned and dressed up. I decided to go make her breakfast cause I know my wife, once she wakes up she'll be cleaning the whole house then forget to eat. I went downstairs and make her some fruit salad, some toast, eggs and some bacon. poured her some Apple juice, put everything on a tray and took the lift upstairs. She was still asleep when I got to the bedroom so I placed the food on the side drawer and got into bed and kissed her forehead. She flipped open her eyes and smiled at me, damn my wife is a beauty

Ndoni: Good morning, what time is it

Skhu: Morning sleepy head, time for me to go to work but I made you some breakfast

Ndoni: Thanks baby, I'll go shower then eat.

I got out of bed and to the bathroom, my

body was so tired yet I slept throughout the night.

Skhu: Nana

Ndoni: Yes baby

Skhu: Are you sure you OK, you look exhausted

Ndoni: Nothing a hot shower won't fix

Skhu got off the bed and walked to me and kissed me

Skhu: Stop cleaning the whole house and rest OK

Ndoni: OK

Skhu: See you in the afternoon for those driving lessons OK

Ndoni: OK you better get going before you late for work

Skhu: Love you

Ndoni: Love you too

I got into the bathroom as my husband left for work.

I still had two hours before work so I decided to drop by the supermarket and got some salt and paper, I mean we can't fry unsalted meat! After that I headed straight to the warehouse, and when I got there damn people were beaten to a pulp. Their skin was purple- green and they were still hanging down from the ceiling with their heads down, the floor was a mess with blood.

Skhu: I see y'all were having fun without me, so anyone ready to talk?

Fox: Boss the car that was following your

queen belongs to these guys

Skhu: Interesting so not only are you thieves but stalkers too! Cut them all down.

Blade climbed on a ladder and cut them down and they dropped to the floor

Sipho: Please I beg, don't kill us. Everything you wanna know I'll talk.

Skhu: I like a guy who knows when to cooperate. Start talking

Sipho: The thing is sir, we work for...

Biza: Shut up Sipho, shut the bloody hell up!

Skhu: Oooh I see we have Jesus amongst us, so you willing to die for your boss?

Biza went quiet and that had Skhumbuzo furious

Skhu: Blade get me some nails and a

hammer,let's crucify this fool

Sipho. Please I'll talk, don't kill us o beg.

Biza seeing how serious Skhumbuzo was he got on his knees and started begging too

Biza: Am sorry,we sorry. We know nothing we are just employees

Blade came back with the hammer and the nails

Skhu: Get him on the table boys

Skhumbuzo's man pulled Biza to the table and held him still, he was begging and pleading

Biza: Am telling the truth please,I know nothing I just got a call about a job a few days ago And I flew I'm yesterday

Skhu: Jesus didn't know us too,yet he died

for our sins.

Skhumbuzo positioned the nail on the centre of Biza's hand and with one strike he nailed his hand to the table with Biza screaming

Biza: Aaaaaaa no please I beg,shit

Skhu: Nail!

Blade handed Skhu another nail and he went for the other hand.He positioned on the other hand and nailed the other hand

Biza: (screaming from pain) Please have mercy my brother, I beg

Skhu: So now you calling my mother a whore?

Biza: No no no please I'd never do that! I beg don't kill me

Skhu: You called me your brother, meaning my mom lied cause the only brother I know is laying in hospital with a bullet hole in his body. Nail!

Everyone was now begging and pleading, even Fox and the other man. Siphon had peed on himself countless times.

Blade handed Skhu another nail, his stomach was turning just by watching yet another gruesome torture. Skhumbuzo went for the foot, positioned the nail and PAW!!? Nail in, Terror has surfaced and his man knew hell was about to visit earth

Skhu: Nail!

Biza: Aaaaaaaaaa, God please am sorry spare me please?

To Skhumbuzo all the begging and pleads

sounded like a song,he positioned the nail on the other foot and without even a blink, PAW!?!/* nailed him to the table

Fox: Skhu please there are just amateurs, don't waste your energy on them

Skhu: Nail Blade!

Blade knew better than to try and change his mind,he handed Skhumbuzo the nail and on Biza's forehead it was placed

Skhu: See you in hell!

With just one strike the hammer hit his forehead, sending the nail straight through his skull

Skhu: Siphonite?

Siphon had peed and threw up so Mich that the ground was a mess

Sipho: Yes sir,I mean mlungu boss. I am Siphosethu kunene from Soweto

Skhu: Who did you say you work for?

Sipho was so terrified that words were just coming out like he was drunk

Sipho: His name is Nkosi nathi and I don't know his last name, but he is Dangers younger brother and he lives at 5755,parker street in eldorado

Skhu: Good boy.Boys I want Jesus Kriste delivered to eldorado leave him at the gate with a note: Sharks don't live in a river"!

Fox: What about the rest boss?

Skhu: Have them eat all the money they stole then hang them back up. Flog them till I get back,we having a braai later

Sipho: Mlungu! Boss sir please I beg

Skhu: Have doctor khan fix up Siphso and get him some clothes,he might come in handy.

Fox: Yes boss

Skhumbuzo was wearing a plastic apron like he works at the butchery,the apron was now covered in blood he took it off and threw it in the bin and washed his hands at the outside tap then went to his car and drove off to work like nothing happened.

Phindi fell asleep on the chair next to Sthembiso's bed,Sthe woke up and found her there

Sthe: Wake up sleeping beauty

Phindi woke up and rubbed her eyes

Sthe: You slept here all night?

Phindi: I wanted to make sure you OK before I left, I must have lost track of time

Sthe: Go home and rest, you must be tired. Am good

Phindi: I need to go get ready for work, your brother would kill me if am not there by 8

Sthe: I'll talk to him now go rest

Phindi: I can't, I need the money

Sthe: Phindile Langa, go home and rest that's not a request but an order. I'll pay you

Phindi: OK OK, are you sure you don't need anything before I go

Sthe: Am fine

Phindi: Bye then

Phindi took her bag And went for the door

Phindi: Not even a kiss

Phindi: Don't push it Sthembiso Zungu

Phindile left and Sthembiso WS smiling alone

Sthe: She's a miracle that one,one to keep for that matter. And where the hell is Skhumbuzo am dying of hunger here!

Skhumbuzo got to the hospital, reported for duty then went to see his brother

Sthe: How do you visit a person I. Hospital and not bring food dude!

Skhu: I see someone is better

Sthe: Am made of iron man but on a more serious note,why am i feeling like this

Skhu: Like what?

Sthe: I feel nothing like no pain whatsoever, in fact I feel like a brand new person

Skhu: All thanks to my dear wife,she woke you up from the dead man

Sthe: Sometimes I forget that she's the beholder of mysteries. Reminde to get her a gift

Skhu: Just not with my black card

Skhu: Am in hospital dude,you supposed to spoil me

Skhu: Dream on I'd rather go to church

Sthe: And am sure that poor church would burn to the ground the day you step in it

Skhu: Go back to sleep,am going to do my rounds.I'll bring you food before I go home

Sthe: I'll be dead by then!

Skhumbuzo ignored his crazy brother and went about his daily routine

He decided to leave early to avoid her husband Khumalo and Palesa was making breakfast and Khumalo watching TV, a knock came at the door

Khumalo: People and timing! Who visits so early in the morning

Khumalo got up and went to get the door. What he found he wasn't ready for, Raymond was standing right on his door step and he looked like an angry sea. Khumalo recognized him from the picture and he almost fell but like man he maintained a straight face

Khumalo: Can I help you sir

Razor: No am here to help you

Razor took out his gun and handed it to

Khumalo who refused to take it

Razor: Knowing your financial ailing status I decided to save you the unnecessary burden of paying a hit man

Khumalo: What the hell are you talking about and who are you?

Razor: Stop playing stupid Khumalo you And I both know that you ordered a hit against me,now pull the trigger like a man And claim your wife.

Khumalo: Leave my house sir cause I have no idea what you on about

Razor: I thought as much, you not man enough Khumalo no wonder your wife wants to leave you.Lucky for you I don't want her so am gonna help you keep you wife

Khumalo: How

Razor: I am the one who put you on a wheelchair, your son Thabiso my boss killed him, your bank accounts I emptied them and you getting fired am behind that too

Khumalo: You bloody son of a bit

Razor: Hold your horses! Give your wife that info and maybe she'll stop running after me cause yes am a catch but she can't handle the man behind my smile.

Khumalo: Who are you really?

Razor: The name is Razor And one last friendly warning: If I as much as smell that someone is following me I will come back here and make your daughter, wife and grandchild watch you die

Raymond turned and walked away leaving

Khumalo still shaking

Palesa: Dad breakfast us ready, who was at the door

Khumalo: The devil!

Palesa: What?

Khumalo: Never mind let's go eat.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:22] Mk: Insert 96(continued)

The queen, king,Zevile and Nolitha were at

the table having breakfast and Talia was not down yet.

Queen: Hope you slept well makoti

Zevi: I did my queen thank you

Queen: Good cause am dying to know how you got pregnant and how long

Noli: Hold it people,don't leave me behind. Who's pregnant?

Talia walked downstairs with baby Zwelakhe and a huge bag

Talia: I'd love to know that too,cause Zweli swore he never touched you. So miss future queen who got you pregnant?

Zevi: NX! Are you still here,don't you have a place to catch

King: So you really are taking my grandson

to a foreign country?

Talia: Its better for all of us that I leave.
There's nothing left for me here

Queen: Do bring our prince back for visits,he needs to know his roots

Talia: I will

Noli: I will miss his chubby face and big eyes,he was the only thing that smiles around here

Talia: You welcome to visit anytime

Noli: I will

Queen: We have another baby on the way,so I guess we must focus on that

Talia: If miss perfect here really is pregnant then that's not Zweli's baby! Anyway let me get going, the drama in this place really isn't

good for my baby.

Noli: Can I say good bye please

Talia handed Nolitha the baby and she was kissing him

Noli: You be a good boy for mommy

OK, promise to come visit you soon young prince. I love you so much

The baby was handed back to Talia

King: Take care of him and tell him everyday that we love him

Talia: I will, y'all take care too

Talia left and a guard drove her to her apartment to get the rest of her stuff then too the airport.

Queen: Ndoni said something about doom and misery to you Zevile! And now Talia

swears that the baby you carrying ain't my son's. What going on Zevile?

Zevi: She did also mention ghosts from your psst my queen, so I guess only she can answer all those questions

King: Can we ficus on the positives, we have a baby on the way and Ndoni did say Nolitha will walk again

Noli: What! She said that, Oh my God

King: She did my daughter and we will have a wedding soon,after the cleansing

Noli: When is the cleansing father and did Ndoni say exactly when I'll walk again

King: No she did not say my princess but the cleansing is the day after tomorrow and Ndoni will be headiy the cleansing

Queen: When did that little brat become a

chief priest!

King: You and I both know that that girl possesses so much power than she let's on and she will help us cleanse all the evill surrounding this palace away

Queen:MXM!

Noli: I hate to say this but Ndoni is one humble person and I did her so much wrong

King: You can still apologize am sure she'll understand

Noli: Where do I even begin father,how do I even face her?

Queen: Can we eat already! The mention of that girls name gives me heartburn. As a matter fact I have list my appetite, excuse me

Noli: Can I also be excused I need to go

send Ndoni an SMS

The queen pushed Nolitha and they left the king and Zevile at the table eating

King: So is it mine?

Zevi: Am sorry my king, what?

King: Is the baby mine?

Zevi: I was a virgin when I slept with you my king,so of cause this baby is yours

King: I know,I had to be sure

Zevi: So what now?

King: I will have to marry you I guess

Zevi: (smiling) Thank you my king,we need to find a way to tell the queen and arrange for your people to go to my father

King: I will marry you Zevile but just not now! Thobile will be my second wife,I will marry

you after her

Zevi: What!!! My king I gave you my virginity and you wanna make me a third wife!

Third,you can't

Nkosi: I did not rape you,so deal with it

The king left the table and Zevile was fuming with anger

Zevi: Hell will freeze over before I allow another woman walk into this kingdom and claim my place! I shall be the queen of this palace come black of or fire!

Zevile stormed out of the room heading to her room to consult with her pot of darkness

Razor had tracked down Nathi and he was heading out home to tell king Langa and his

wife about it. Everyone was at the table when Razor got in

Razor: Morning good people

He made his way to the table and sat down joining the others.

Langa: You are almost invisible these days my man, what's going on?

Razor: I have been dealing with some stuff my king and helping my father with the wedding

Gogo: I hope " stuff" means wife cause I can't die without grandchildren to sing at my funeral

Noma: Grandchildren I'd live to have so I can spoil them rotten

Veronica: I have always dreamt about gabie four kids, two girls and two boys pity god

had other plans for me

Gogo: Leave God out of it please, you had one you should be grateful

Noma: And you still young enough, you can still marry again

Gogo: God forbid!

Razor: Mother!

Gogo: Don't mother me wena, am being serious. With Veronica's deadly cooking skills, the poor family will need medical aid

Veronica: Staying with you here has taught me so much ma and if given another chance to marry I will be the best wife possible

Gogo: Good

I'll go pack cause we will be visiting Ndoni

for the weekend

Veronica: Can I come,that house is to die for.

Gogo: You can't die for a house Veronica!
Watch what you say

Veronica: Sorry I meant the house is beautiful

Gogo: And no you not coming with us,you will look after my house

Gogo got up to go pack and Veronica cleared the table and went to do the dishes.

Noma: Any word on our little "Rat"?

Razor: Yes my queen,u have managed to track him.He lives in his brothers house in eldorado

Langa: Is it just him?

Razor: Word has it that he revived his brothers old gang and is using them

Noma: How many?

Razor: About ten but they have since disappeared since yesterday after he sent them on a robbery mission

Langa: So they were arrested

Razor: No! By the time the police got there,they were gone

Noma: Disloyal fools they must have ran away with the money

Razor: I doubt it! The hotel they robbed was Skhumbuzo's and my gut tells me they are dead as we speak

Noma: Skhumbuzo! Wow,I wonder if Ndoni is OK and why do you think they dead?

Razor: Just a gut feeling my queen

Langa: I guess we going to eldorado tonight

Noma: Yes if little nathi wants to join his brother then who ate we to deny him that

Razor: I could just go alone my queen,he's small fish

Noma: No! I wanna chop him to pieces myself

Langa: Then we'll package him to his parents to bury

I knew this house was big but not this big,I mean I have been cleaning since Skhumbuzo left for work and its almost lunchtime. But gogo always said a clean house is a happy home so I continued and cleaned.I have been having this persistent

headache since morning and I was looking for headache tablets or painkillers but nothing so I decided to call my husband so he can bring me some after work

Skhu: Wifey miss me already

Ndoni: Yes I do, please bring me some headache tables when you come home

Skhu: Why, to you have a headache?

Ndoni: Yeah and I can't find any tablets in the first aid box

Skhu: OK just drink lots of water and lay down, I'll be home in two hours

Ndoni: Okay thanks, love you

Skhu: Love you too

I ended the call and finished up cleaning then went to make lunch, I was dead tired

once I was done so I sat on the couch and watched some TV. Who am I kidding, I was too tired to even keep my eyes open so I guess the TV watched me.

I got to the house with flowers for my wife, things have really been awkward since the Palesa drama so I was trying to regain my wife's trust. The girls were at Saturday school so I hoped for some quality time with my wife.

Richard: Honey am home

Jillian was not in the lounge so I guess she's in the bedroom, I checked but nothing

Richard: Jillian!!!

I went from room to room but my wife was not in the house so I put the flowers on the

table then went to the bathroom and God there was Jillian in the tub. Her wrists cut and oozing blood, the water red. I rushed in and pulled her out crying

Richard: Jillian baby please no!

She was wearing her wedding dress and it was red from all the blood, I put her on my lap as I called the paramedics

Richard: Baby please stay with me, please

Her pulse was growing weaker by the seconds and the paramedics were taking for ever, after a while they arrived and tried to resuscitate her but nothing

Richard: Please save her, please

They pumped and pumped but still nothing, till o r shook his head

Paramedic: Time of death 12h37. Am sorry

sir she's gone!

Richard: Nooooo!Jillian please no

They covered her up and she was taken away to the morgue, I dropped to the floor next to the tub crying

Richard: Jillian why! Why!

I noticed a piece of paper on the toilet seat picked it and read it

My dear husband

I tried being a good wife to you but clearly I failed,you had to cheat on me with a girl young enough to be your daughter. I can't leave with the shame and the pity eyes people give me on the streets.The pain is just too Mich yo bare, hope she makes you happy.

Take care of our daughters and find peace
without me

Your wife

Jillian

Richard was crying like a little boy who had
just dropped his ice cream,guile was eating
him

Richard: Jillian am sorry,forgive me

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/28, 09:23] Mk: Insert 97

Despite the thousands we pay for medical aid, these bloody hospital beds are uncomfortable and I have to get out of here. Am sure my brother needs my help dealing with the SOB's who put me here. I got out of bed and then a nurse walked in

Nurse: Sir what are you doing out of bed

Sthe: What does it look like! Either you very slow or you inherited your stupidity somewhere

Nurse: Sir please get back to bed or the doctor will be very mad with you

Sthe: Did he get his medical degree from me? Now stop annoying me and go get my brother

The nurse walked back out and I got into the shower, removed the bandage where I was supposedly operated and there was nothing. No pain, no wound and not even a scar it was like nothing even happened

Sthe: That girl is a dream come true, how I wish she was mine

I was in the shower letting my imagination run wild with me when Skhumbuzo walked in

Skhu: Sthembiso Zungu get you behind on this bed before I call mom and dad

I laughed as I dried myself and wore the hospital gown then walked out

Sthe: Hospitals are for sick people and I ain't sick nor am I injured.

Skhu: Are you sure you fit enough to go

home?

Sthe: Am fit enough to go mountain climbing

Skhu: In that case I'll get Buzwe to sign your discharge forms

Sthe: I don't need his permission to leave, just get me clothes to wear then I'll walk out of here.

Skhu: OK then I'll call the security at your house and ask them to bring you some clothes

Sthe: Where's my phone?

Skhu: It's in my office, why

Sthe: I need to call Phindi let her know I'm leaving hospital

Skhu: Before you go all gaga about this

girl,run a thorough background check on her

Sthe: I'll leave that to you while I have some fun

Skhu: I have a wife Sthembiso! I don't have time to be running after your girlfriend

Sthe: Forget Phindi. What's the lowdown regarding the frogs that shot me?

Skhu: At the warehouse, one dead 7 left

Sthe: What do you plan on dou about them

Skhu: I have an emergency at home, my queen is sick so am gonna roast one on my way home then shoot the rest

Sthe: Emergency?

Skhu: My wife is sick and to tell you the truth am worried

Sthe: That girl is as tough as they come, she'll be fine

Skhu: She's still my wife and I worry about her. Anyway let me go make that phone call so we can get out of here

I must have really been tired cause when we woke up I had 8 missed calls on my phone and I didn't even hear it, 5 from my husband and three from my mom. I sat up straight and called hubby first

Skhu: Nana I've been calling, are you OK?

Ndoni: Am sorry I had you worried, I just fell asleep in front of the TV and I didn't hear my phone ring

Skhu: How are you feeling, how's the headache?

Ndoni: Nothing a good night sleep won't fix,when are you coming home

Skhu: I'll be home in less than an hour,am taking you to the doctor.

Ndoni: Over a headache Skhumbuzo!

Skhumbuzo: Am not taking any chances.

Ndoni: See you soon then

Skhu: Go sleep upstairs the couch ain't good for your neck

Ndoni: Love you too

I smiled as I hanged up the call then i called my mom

Noma: My princess

Ndoni: Mother how are you?

Noma: Everything is well my daughter, we are actually on our way to your house for

the weekend

Ndoni: Wow! Its gonna be so good seeing you again,are you with father?

Noma: Yes,your dad,gogo and Mkhusele

Ndoni: Perfect, I'll see y'all soon then.

I hung up and called security at the gate

Security: Is everything OK ma'am?

Ndoni: Everything is fine,my family will be here soon kindly let them in please.

Security: I'll call once they are here ma'am so you can enter the code to the gate from inside

Ndoni: Thank you

I got up from the couch and went to set the table,preparing for lunch.

Sthe: All dressed and ready to go

I said these getting g out of the change room and Skhu was waiting for me

Skhu: Finally, you take forever like a woman. Now let's go I need to pass by the warehouse and finish with the fools

Sthe: Since I am fine you could let them go you know

Skhu: Not before I find out why they have been following my wife and what their leader wants with her then maybe

Sthe: Trying to talk some sense into you is like trying to cure HIV! You are impossible

Skhu: Shut up Sthe and let's go

We walked out walking to his car and talking, he was glad I was OK and I was happy I was alive too. All thanks to his

wonderful wife,we got to the car and drove off to the warehouse and what I found there made me wanna run for the hills.Yes I can be brutal and don't mind shooting people but my brother turns into a monster when he's angry and he becomes a killer.The guys we beaten to a pulp and hanging from the ceiling Two of them weren't even moving, they were like dead

Skhu: Fox where's the one I asked be cleaned up

Fox: He's in the packaging room sir

Skhu: Good now listen up every one,am in no mood for talking today so if any of you has something to say then speak up now

Sthe: They are as good as dead

Skhumbuzo ignored Sthembiso and started

pouring salt and pepper on the floor

Skhu: Ronald cut Bongane down

Ronald climbed the ladder and dropped Bongane to the floor, he hit down so hard that he was screaming in pain when his bad beaten body hit the floor and his wounds against the salt

Bongane: Aaaaaa please I can't die,don't kill me please.I promise to leave the country and never come back

Sthe: With what money,you gonna steal again? Just shut up!

Skhumbuzo wasn't talking anymore while Bongane was screaming in pain.

Skhumbuzo walked to fox and grabbed his gun then walked to the two guys hanging and not moving

Skhu: You two must be hungry, now open your mouths

He forced the gun into one guys mouth and he starts moving but Skhumbuzo was in a hurry so he just pulled the trigger and the wall was red with blood. BAM! Like nothing happened he move the gun to the second guy and placed it on his head

Skhu: Let me put you out of your misery, I hear hell is very warm

BAM! Right across the skull there was blood everywhere and the remain we begging for their lives,Bongane was crying like a baby after an injection. Sthembiso took a sjambok and began beating Bongane and he was now rolling on the salt

Sthe: Real man pick their mission wisely but being the dummy you are you just had to

awake the sleeping fires of hell

Bonga:(crying) Please sir,PLEASE

SKHU: Blade gasoline

Bonga: I beg sir Please

Blade handed Skhumbuzo the gasoline can
and Skhu threw the can to Bongane

Skhu: Drink up!

With a gun pointed to his head, bongane
opened the can and started drinking while
begging

Bonga: I will speak, everything you wanna
know, just don't kill me please

Skhu: I will find the information I need. save
your energy for hell. Fox tie him on the
braaistand

Sthe: Jeez bro so you really gonna fry him!

Bonga was dragged to the braaistand and Skhumbuzo walked to him, took a match and played with a stick

Skhu: You are just a waste of bullets

He struck the match and held it up then let it fall on top of Bongane and Boom! The match catching the gasoline Bongane spilled on himself while drinking, flames went wild.

Bonga: Yoooooh! Help please untie me, yoh!
Aaaah

He was burning alive, kicking and screaming but I guess it was a little too late for him cause Skhumbuzo just walked away.

Skhu: Get Sipho to the car and let the others go, salt them a bit before you free them

Fox: Yes boss

Ronald went to get Siphoh and he went in the car with Skhu and Sthe. Bonga was burning to his death as the car drove off

Skhu: So what did you say your boss what's from my wife Siphoh?

Siphoh:(terrified and shaking from fear)
Mlungu sir,all I know is that Nathi is planning on avenging his brothers death

Sthe: And what's that have to do with Ndoni?

Siphoh: She is the daughter of the woman that killed danger

Sthe: Noma!

Siphoh: Yes sir. He was planning to use the girl as bait for her mother

Skhu: Stupid attempt. You Siphoh will be Sthembiso's garden boy

Sipho: Anything sir

Sthe: And I will teach you loyalty, my employees don't sing Oprah

The car drove off and Sthe and Sipho were dropped off at Sthembiso's house and Skhumbuzo drove home

Those stupid boys better not have ran off with .y money cause God help them if they did I will mess them up.I have been trying to be hold of them since yesterday to no luck and all their phone are off,even Biza! NX

I was pacing up and down the living room in frustration when the door bell rang. I walked to the door to open and it was a young boy I don't know and there was also noise outside like people were gathered around

my gate

Nathi: Yes!

Boy: Sir you need to come see this

The boy ran to the gate and I closed the door following him, as I got to the gate indeed the entire block had gathered outside my gate. I walked to the crowd and what I found there my stomach was ready for.

Nathi: Biza!

Neighbours: Do you know him sir

Nathi: Aaah yes, he's... He's a friend

Neighbour: We must call the police

I just zoned out and my intestines were turning, I could almost feel them push up my throat

Nathi: What evil monster did this!

Biza was pinned on a flat board, like a table but with its legs removed. The board was drilled on my wall outside with Biza just pinned on it, he was in his underwear and his body covered in blood. There was a note taped on his body: "SHARKS DO NOT SWIM IN A RIVER"

Nathi: What does that even mean?

I was a mess, I watched my friend crucified like Jesus right outside my gate and my stomach just could not take it, I rushed to the side and began throwing up. Who does such brutality to another human being and where are the other guys. The police finally arrived but I was in too much of a state to even hear a thing. They did what had to be done, asked me a few questions and the

forensic removed Biza's body from the board and he was taken away. I just sat there trying to make sense of what just happened and what did the note mean?

I was done setting the table when the security called, I entered the code opening the front gate and waited. Then the door bell, I smiled cause I knew they were here. As I opened the door Mkhuseleli jumped on me I almost fell down

Ndoni: Easy boy, I missed you too

Mkhuseleli began licking my feet like he always does and my family walked in

Ndoni: Please come on in

I walked to the lounge and we sat down

Gogo: Being a wife really loves you, you

glowing

Ndoni: Thanks gogo,how's auntie Veronica?

Gogo: She's fine,you know Veronica she's just Veronica

Langa: So Ndondo my princess how's school and is your husband treating you good?

Ndoni: (smiling) School is OK father and my husband is treating me well

Noma: You don't have to say it,it shows

Gogo: Speaking of husband, where is Bafana?

Ndoni: He should be here any minute from now, he was on duty today

Noma: I see

I heard a car pull up outside

Ndoni: That must be him

Skhumbuzo got the car in the garage and used the inside door leading to the kitchen

Skhu: Honey am home

I got up we t to meet him in the kitchen, he hugs and kisses me

Ndoni: We have visitors,come

I took Hus hand and lead him to the lounge

Skhu: My king, queen forgive me am late traffic was a nightmare. Gogo always nice to see you

Noma: No need to apologize, we just got here ourselves

Langa: A busy man is a powerful man my son

Ndoni: OK everyone let's go eat,I made

lunch

We went to the dinning room and Skhumbuzo helped me take the food to the table. We said grace then ate, Mkhuseleli was sleeping right behind me trust me I missed his tendencies of following me everywhere.

Skhu: Am afraid we gonna have to dash out for a while, I am taking Ndoni to the doctor

Noma: Are you OK my princess

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo is just being too much as always, I just had a little headache

Skhu: Better safe than sorry

Gogo: You are a doctor, why not check her yourself

Skhu: I would feel at ease if someone else does it, I wouldn't be able to I ject her myself

Langa: I hear you son

Skhu: Please feel at home,we will be back shortly

Ndoni: Should I help with the bags gogo

Gogo: We will manage baby its OK

Ndoni: I'll show you to your rooms then

We got up from the table and I went to show them their rooms while Skhumbuzo cleared the table,we left as soon as I got downstairs.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love.

[07/28, 09:23] Mk: Insert 98

God knows I hate hospitals,being married to Skhumbuzo I need to flush that thought cause with him everything has a medical explanation. Be it a sneeze, a cough or just a headache.

Skhu: We here,are you sure you OK? Do you need anything?

Ndoni: My love I had a headache, you could have got me pills instead of the hospital

Skhu: Like I said,I prefer being on the safe side.

Ndoni: I still think you being paranoid it was just a headache

Skhu: Too soon after you almost fainted on me and now a headache! Am not taking any

chances

Ndoni: Matrix is very demanding and probably the headache and dizziness were due to my last two upcoming papers

Skhu: You are good with maths and science, I doubt its the cause.

Ndoni: There's no winning with you is there, let's go in then

Skhu: Nope! When it comes to my family's wellbeing I don't gamble

We got out of the car and walked into the hospital. Skhumbuzo had already made an appointment for me so we went straight to the examination rooms and the doctor was already there. It was a beautiful white lady with big eyes and a smile to die for

Doc: If it isn't Mr serious himself, glad you

could make it

Skhu: And if it isn't miss "can't keep quiet"

Its nice seeing you

Doc: Can't believe you are a doctor, I always thought you'd go into politics

Skhu: Yeah...yeah, anyway this is my wife

Ndoniyamanzi my missing rib

Doc: She's even prettier in person, nice meeting you Mrs Zungu

The lady extended her hand for a handshake

Ndoni: Nice meeting you too doc, please call me Ndoni.

Doc: I'm that case call me Bella

Skhu: Bella here is my old friend from med school, she's a gynecologist.

Ndoni: Ooh! OK

Bella: Your husband here called me and asked me to come check you so I can prescribe for you the best method for birth control

Skhu: As soon as I heard she was in town I had to call,she's the best in her field

Bella: Let's get started then,please change into the hospital gown for me Mrs Zungu

I got up and went to change,she was nice and her Aura pure.I think I like her

I went back to the room after changing then climbed on the bed

Skhu: Let me leave you ladies do your thing

Ndoni: (holding onto his hand) Please stay,if its OK with the doctor

Bella: Its OK,he your husband

Skhu: As you wish my lady

Skhumbuzo held my hand during the examination.

Bella: I see you have scaring, I take it its from the shooting at your wedding. As sorry it was all over the news

Skhu: Probably and she also underwent two operations from different incidents

Bella: I see

Ndoni: What does that mean?

Bella: Nothing for now,I will take a few samples and draw some blood then send them to the lab to run a thoroughly check

Skhu: She has been having dizziness and headaches recently, could you look into that

too

Bella: I definitely will, then once the results are back we will know what to prescribe and the cause behind the headaches

Ndoni: Birth control?

Bella: After the results are back, for now use condoms and drink lots of water for the headaches

Skhu: How soon can we get the results?

Bella: I'll ask the lab technician to get on it right away so by tomorrow. All done Mrs Zungu, you can get up now

When I got off the bed, I felt a bit of pain in my abdomen and I was dizzy. Probably due to being poked during the exam

Ndoni: Aaah

Skhu: Nana! Are you OK?

Skhumbuzo was now holding me

Bella: Where's the pain Mrs Zungu?

I held my abdomen, showing doctor where the pain was

Bella: Describe the pain for me please

Ndoni: Its like a sharp object is stabbing my abdomen

Bella: Knife sharp or...

Ndoni: No its like needle sharp

Bella: OK I hear you

Skhu: What's wrong with her

Bella: I have my suspicions but let's wait for the test results, I don't wanna speculate

Skhu: Are you OK bow Nana, is the pain gone?

Ndoni: I think its gone now,let me go change

Skhu: Need any help?

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo Zungu!

Skhu: OK baby I'll be waiting

I got up from the bed and went to change back o my clothes then came back.

Ndoni: Ready to go my love

Skhu: OK sweetheart. Bella please push for those results

Bella: Call you tomorrow with the results

Ndoni: It's was nice meeting you Bella

Bella: Like wise dear,we should have drinks so you can give me tips on how to have a wedding as elegant as yours.Am getting married soon

Skhu: As long as I won't be the talk of that meeting

Ndoni: I'd like that too

I gave Bella my numbers then Skhumbuzo and I left, I was tired so as soon as we got to the car I just dozed off. I don't know when we got home but I was woken up by Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Honey we home

I rubbed my eyes and sat up straight

Skhu: Come left s go, am taking you to bed

Ndoni: I still need to make supper, gogo would kill me

Skhu: I'll cook you need to rest

Ndoni: Gogo will definitely hang me by my hair

We laughed as he opened the door for me and we walked into the house. Gogo, my mom and dad were in the lounge watching TV

Ndoni: We back family

Gogo: What did the doctor say, are you OK?

Ndoni: Nothing gogo they just ran some tests but I think its exam stress or flu

Skhu: Enough talking Nana the doctor said you should rest, so upstairs

Ndoni: OK doctor

Gogo: I guess we gonna eat pills in this house

Skhu: I'll cook gogo

Gogo: Lord come down!!!

I was on my way upstairs when Skhumbuzo

stopped me

Skhu: Nana

Ndoni: Mmh

Skhu: Lift

I turned and walked to the lift to our
bedroom

Langa: My wife and I need to quickly run
somewhere, we will be back shortly

Skhu: Call when you get back,I'll open for
you

Noma: We will bring takeaways just in case
(laughing)

Langa went to their room and came back
with a silver brief case.

Langa: After you my queen

Noma and Langa headed out leaving gogo

and Skhumbuzo

Gogo: Are you sure you won't burn down the house Bafana?

Skhu: I promise I won't gogo, I know my way around the kitchen

Gogo: OK then, I'll take a tour of the house and seeing how big it is am sure its gonna take me a while

Skhu: Feel at home gogo, the garden is through the patio

Gogo: Liam is definitely building me a house like this

Skhumbuzo put in his apron and began cooking while gogo took a tour of the house.

Finally it was time to go home, I can't wait to

hit the shower then go to sleep. It has been a long day, I tried calling Raymond during my lunch break but he didn't pick up probably he was busy. Anyway unpacked up then went to my care and drove off, I picked baby Crystal from daycare then straight home. I parked inside the yard, unstrapped the baby then walked into the house.

Khumalo was pacing up and down the passage like a mad person

Hlengiwe: It's a good thing I'm moving out because by the time you're done pacing down the hallway there'll be holes in the floor, I'm glad I won't be fixing it

Khumalo: Your devil of a boyfriend was here
Hlengiwe

Hlengiwe: Your point!?

Khumalo: That devil looked me straight in

the eyes and confessed to killing our son.

Our son Hlengiwe

Hlengiwe: Wow Khumalo, that's low even for you

Khumalo: Do you even know this bit or you just fell for his gangster charms

Hlengiwe: Are you that desperate Khumalo that you now resort to using my sons death to blackmail me into staying with you!

That's pathetic

I heard voices downstairs, mom must be back so I went down to go take my baby. And as usual they were arguing

Palesa: Can the both of you at least wait till Crystal is upstairs before you start biting each others heads off!

I took my baby then rushed to my room

locking the door behind me,tears just streamed down my face at the tension in this house.

Hlengiwe: Am not doing this with you Khumalo and stop dragging Ray's name through the mud,he is 3 times the man you are and am done with this marriage

Khumalo: You mean three times the devil!

Hlengiwe wake up this not doesn't love you

Hlengiwe: Sign the divorce papers Khumalo

I walked away from this excuse of a man and locked myself in my room the called Ray again,this time he answered

Razor: What!

Hlengiwe: Wow! Someone is in a foul mood,are you OK?

Razor: What do you want this time Hlengiwe:

No need to be rude Raymond, I was just calling to check up on you. You haven't called since I that day at the park

Razor: That's because i have nothing to say, I said all I needed to say to your husband

Hlengiwe: What do you mean by that, where and when did you see my husband

Razor: Goodbye Hlengiwe!

He hung up the phone on me! Was in dreaming, what's going on? What did Raymond mean by.....nx, no it can't be. He probably is upset by something from work I'll call him again tomorrow.

I threw my phone on the bed and went to take a long needed bath

Khumalo: In order to save my marriage I

have to find proof that Hlengiwe's gangster killed our son and how the hell did he know I ordered a hit on him? Work of the devil!

The sun wasn't up yet yet the palace was chaos with women of the community going up and down cooking. Today is the day of my lobola negotiations and the entire village was excited, my parents proud and I was nervous as hell. I was in my room getting dressed. Let me formally introduce myself: I am princess Thobile Maphumula, I am 30 years of age and I am a prosecutor. I am the remaining daughter of King Lizwe and queen Nomzamo Maphumulo. My sister Thandekile died when she was to be married to King Nkosi and today am righting that wrong.

Thobile: The day has come my sister, I will get justice for your death I promise. I will strip that woman off everything she has till she's left with nothing and out in the cold, she will pay

My mother walked in while I was deep in my thoughts

Nomzamo: Look at you my princess, so grown up and beautiful

Thobile: Thank you mother

Nomzamo: Remember to make us proud my daughter, you are royalty and you should always carry yourself as such. Respect, love and cater for your husband that way your marriage will prosper

Thobile: I will not disappoint you mother

Nomzamo: Your father and I are so proud

of you and we know you will make a good wife

As we were talking the delegates from the Nkisi kingdom arrived and started praising at the gate

Nomzamo: They are here

Thobile: Its time mother, today we rewrite the past

My mother hugged me then left calling in the other maidens to come wait with me

Delegates: Mashimane!

Zulu!

Nina bakoNonyezi

Nina bakamfazi macalacala,

Kwankomo zibangwayo.

Nina bakancama ngashisayo,abanye

bancama ngabandayo.

Nina base ngoleleni

Ababhala ngozipho abanye babhala
ngomhlanga

Gwabayi

Zikuzela!

Ngokuzukuzela abasengoleleni

Yithina oNkosi

ONdlangamandla

Omtungwa

Sizocela isihlobo esihle layekhaya.

Since the police left I got into the house and sat on the couch trying to figure out who this message was from. "Sharks don't swim in the river"? who's this shark, the one that

brutally killed Biza like that,my stomach was still turning just thinking about it.Biza is dead but where are the rest of the guys with my money and were was Biza when he got killed? So many questions yet no answer, I have been sitting on the couch for hours now and it was getting dark outside, I had my back against the door and before I knew it someone had pointed a gun right at the back of my head

Nathi: What the hell!

Langa: Correct my boy, hell is here!

Then I head heels on the floor as this fine,sexy lady walked in front of me.She was holding a 4pound hammer, I couldn't move cause the guy still had the gun against my head

Nathi: Who are you?

Noma: Funny cause you were there one looking for me,am here now

The guy removed the gun from my head and came to join the lady

Langa: A little birdie tell us you looking to avenge your brother

They mentioned my brother and I got angry, I tried to stand up from the couch but the lady placed her heel right on my manhood and I froze

Noma: Sit!

Nathi: You must be Storm. Where is my brother

Noma: Somewhere very peaceful but have no fear cause you are about to join him soon

Nathi: Try it,my boys are everywhere

outside and your wouldn't even make it
outside the gate alive

Langa:(laughing) Boys! Where? Oooh I
forgot your boys are missing after you sent
them in a mission,how loyal

Flip I was in danger, all alone and out
numbered

Noma: I am gonna made you mother scrape
through ashes just to identify your body!
Love tell Razor to pour gasoline all over the
house

Langa took out his phone and called Razor
who was waiting outside at the gate

Noma: Start praying

The bitch turned her heels,stepping and
crushing my manhood so hard I was
sweating

Langa:(singing) Amagugu alelizwe
ayosalemathuneni

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'allj

Triple love

Insert 99

They say your whole world flashes right
before your eyes,before you die and I now
believe them.I was staring death in the face
and there was nothing I can do,nowhere to

run and no one to call. I closed my eyes and said a small prayer

Nathi: So you really are gonna kill me

Langa: The world is very ruthless place my friend, either you kill or get killed

Nathi: I ask you to allow my family to bury me at least, please

Noma: Granted.

Razor walked in with a rope and another can of gasoline

Razor: I have the outside covered

Langa: Tie him up on the couch

Razor tied Nathi against the couch then poured the gasoline around him, on the curtains and the floor

Noma: If your lucky then someone might

save you,you just need to scream as loud as you can

Langa: But honey if they save him he might just talk

Noma: Not if I can help it,borrow me your knife

Langa handed his wife the pocket knife and Nathi started begging for his life,Noma opened the knife and grabbed Nathi's tongue. He tried fighting, moving his head sideways but it proved fruitless as Noma pulled the tongue and slits it to the ground.Blood sprayed like a water pipe

Razor: Jeez!

Noma: Let's hear you scream now!

Noma took a match from the table were Nathi was smoking, she played with it.She

would light a match then blow it up then light another one

Noma: So small yet so deadly!

Finally Noma walked to the curtain, light a match then set the curtain ablaze. The flames went crazy when powered by the gas

Noma: Let's go

Noma, Langa and Razor walked out leaving Nathi tied to the couch as he watched the flames cover the entire room, smoke everywhere. He was crying, screaming but not even birds came to his rescue as he was in pain and about to die the most excruciating death.

The lobola negotiations were finally done

and practically I was a royal wife. I was in the kitchen helping with the dishes when my phone rang and it was my husband, I excused myself and went to take the call outside.

Thobile: Ndabezitha(smiling)

Nkosi: If I knew just how it felt to be respected, I would have married you a long time ago. How are you feeling?

Thobile: Like your wife

Nkosi: You are my wife and by this time tomorrow I will be waking up next to you for eternity

Thobile: Tomorrow seems so far

Nkosi: I know my queen but its just a matter of time.

Nkosi: I have to go now, I have things to

prepare for tomorrow's cleansing and your arrival

Thobile: I can't wait my king.

We ended the call and I went back inside. Tomorrow I am to be accompanied to my new home and I will start a new life as a royal wife, we will not be having a white wedding, but just tradition due to financial strains but I will have my wedding soon.

Nomzamo: My princess how do you feel?

Thobile: I am happy mother, I just wish Thandekile was the one marrying Nkosi, I wish that witch didn't have to kill her. But I am here and I will get justice for sister Thandekile

Nomzamo: Her spirit shall be with you always, enjoy your marriage

Thobile: Not before that witch suffers then I shall be at peace.

Nomzamo: Time for you to go back to your room, the maidens fetching the spear from your in-laws will be leaving soon and we need to go sort the gifts.

Thobile: OK mother. Are the gifts for umembeso ready?

Nomzamo: Everything is in place, now get going

I left with my mother to my room and I was practically counting hours, I hope the ceremony goes well cause I don't want any evil disturbing my introduction tomorrow.

I need to find a way to leave this palace before tomorrow or am doomed, I can't

allow that little brat to expose my plans. I need to leave and that needs to happen tonight.

Zevi: My queen I have decided to go inform my family about the pregnancy

Queen: Why leave for the village when you can just call them, I mean you are married its not like you gonna have a child out of wedlock

Zevi: The thing is I haven't seen my mother in a while and i miss her.

The king walked in pushing Nolitha and they sat joining the others for dinner

Zevi: My king you welcome

Nkosi: Thank you Zevi, I have great news. The lobola negotiations went well and the new queen arrives tomorrow

Queen: What's so good about it! First it's the stupid ceremony were you letting that little brat walk all over us and then you new wife which i don't approve of

Nkosi: A new wife is long overdue and you knew that from the day I meet you

Queen: What happened to following tradition Nkosi,I am the first wife so i was supposed to choose your second wife

Nkosi: Well I saved you the trouble

Noli: I just can't wait for tomorrow, I need my legs back

Zevi: I was telling the queen that I think am gonna have to miss the ceremony, I am going home

Nkosi: You can leave any other day but just not tonight, everyone has to be here for the

ceremony

Zevi: But my king....

Nkosi: I have spoken and my word should be the law!

Noli: When is Ndoni arriving cause I have been calling yet she doesn't pick, she doesn't even reply to my messages

Queen: Power has gone to that girl's head, she now looks down on everyone

Noli: I guess she's still mad at me

Nkosi: She will be here by 9

Noli: OK let me go to bed I wanna wake up very early tomorrow

Queen: Am going to bed too, I have lost my appetite

The queen pushed Noli and they left the

table.

Zevi: My king am worried! what if that girl exposes the father of my child?

Nkosi: Zevile enough! The ceremony is happening and if that comes up then good!

The king also left and Zevile was going crazy trying to figure out a way she's gonna avoid the ceremony.

Zevi: That girl holds power beyond my imagination and after the things she said at the hospital, she knows everything

Zevile went to bed and the guards locked all entrances as instructed by the king. The queen was pacing up and down in her room

Queen: Is this it, my down fall? No it can't be, I will not allow it. But with Mkhovu dead who do I call? How do I keep my mask on

and that woman away from the palace and my husband. Lord come to my rescue!

Nkosi was also not at rest in his chambers, sitting on the bed in deep thoughts

Nkosi: If word about Zevile's pregnancy comes out my wife will go crazy, thou the one person am worried about is Thobile How will she take the news. God of my ancestors please do not forsake me.

"KONKE OKWENZEKA
EBUMNYAMENI, KUYAKUVELA
EKUKHANYENI NGEMINI YOKUQINA"!

Langa and Noma went back to Skhumbuzo's house and Razor went home. Only Veronica was at the house

Veronica: Oooh Raymond its you,I thought I was gonna be left all alone

Razor: Yeah well I wanted to be alone

Veronica: I didn't cook cause I thought I was alone,I can make you something quick

Razor: Thanks mother complaints about your cooking all the time so no thanks

Veronica: You do know that am trying right and that everything that happened was a mistake

Razor: The only thing that was a mistake was your daughter dying instead of my mother. So please Civics or whatever your name is,stay out of my way and I'll stay out of yours!!!

Raymond took an Apple from the kitchen table then went up to his room leaving

Veronica watching TV.

Nolitha has been bombarding me with phone calls and messages,I decided to mute her calls so she gives up.I know the only reason she's calling is because I told her parents about her walking again.I am nowhere near ready to forgive Nolitha but I shall not let my anger towards her stand in the way of doing good.I woke up and decided to go shower cause it was already late,I finished then wore my pj's and gown then slipped into my slippers then went downstairs. I was so tired like I haven't slept for weeks.My poor husband had just finished setting the table when I walked downstairs

Skhu: You are awake babe,I was just about

to come get you

Gogo: You look tired my princess as you sure you OK?

I got downstairs and sat next to gogo in the lounge

Ndoni: Am OK gogo,exams are just taking its toll on me

Gogo: Bafana finish up already,am so hungry i could eat this TV

Ndoni: Where's mom and dad?

Skhu: They dashed out a while ago,they probably on their way back

Ndoni: Oooh

Gogo: Am not waiting for them Oooh

Langa called Skhumbuzo while they were at the gate and Skhu buzzed them in.

Skhu: They are here so let's seat people, dinner is served

Gogo: Hallelujah!

Langa and his wife got in and went to join the others at the table.

Gogo: Did the petrol station explode my queen

Noma: Why do you ask ma?

Gogo: The both of you smell like petrol or is it a new perfume

Langa: Oooh that, we passed a car burning on the highway and we stopped to see what was happening, I guess the smell stuck

Gogo: Oooh!

Ndoni: Tomorrow is the Nkosi cleansing ceremony so I will be gone very early

Skhu: We have a doctors appointment at 8
remember

Ndoni: I will leave straight after that

Noma: I guess we will meet you there since
we will be coming for the wedding

Skhu: I hate that you have to go to that
place alone

Ndoni: Bab'Zondo is coming with the new
Chief priest,so I will not be alone my love.

Gogo: I don't like it too but I will come later
to see the new queen,and the look on that
evil old queen's face!

Noma: If my husband were to take a second
wife,I'd blow brain

Gogo: I wouldn't even allow it,good thing am
not royalty

Skhu: I have all the women I need in
Ndoni, am complete

Langa: You better be cause I'd make you
smoke peri-peri if you even blink at another
woman

Ndoni: Stop family let's eat

We said grace then everyone dished up and
ate, I was hungry but looking at the food I
just got full

Gogo: Ai Bafana uyalishaya ibhodo, I should
visit more often

Skhu: Thank you ma

Noma: Princess you haven't touched your
food, are you not hungry?

Ndoni: I'll eat later

Gogo: I see you and food are still enemies

Skhu: Has she always been like this, I practically have to force her to eat almost everyday.

Gogo: Always

Skhu: OK then Nana if you won't eat, have your juice then

Ndoni: I'll have some water thank you.

I pored myself a glass of water and everyone ate while we chat. We finished then I help Skhumbuzo clear the table then we went to wash the dishes while everyone retired to their bedrooms.

Skhu: Are you sure you don't want me to make you anything

Ndoni: Am sure my love, I'll have a banana before bed

Skhu: Not even my famous smoothie you

like so much

Ndoni: Not today my love

We finished with the dishes then
Skhumbuzo picked me up, carrying me to
our bedroom

Ndoni; (giggling) Skhumbuzo put me down

Skhu: Call me Ndabezitha first

Ndoni: OK OK, Ndabezitha can you please
put me down

Skhu: (smiling) kiss me first

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo maan!!

I kissed him and by the time he put me
down we were already in the bedroom.

Skhu: There you go my queen, I'll go take a
quick shower then come back so we can
have some dessert

Ndoni: Hurry ooh or you'll find me asleep
Skhumbuzo went to shower and I threw
myself on top of the bed and I just couldn't
keep my eyes open.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/30, 06:43] Ron: Insert 000

BONUS CLIP

I woke up to my husband staring at me and smiling, i rubbed my eyes then smiled as he placed a kiss on my forehead

Ndoni: Staring is rude my prince

Skhu: (smiling)Good morning my forever, how are you feeling are you still tired?

Ndoni: My always please relax am fine and I feel way better than yesterday.

Skhu: You slept throughout the night,I didn't even have dessert cause by the time I got out of the shower you were snoring

Ndoni: I don't snore Skhumbuzo!

Skhu: Trust me baby,you do. But I like you snoring its so relaxing like am listening to jazz music.

I threw s pillow at him and he threw one at me too and I got on my feet and jumped on

the bed hitting him with another pillow,he was giggling

Ndoni: Take it back Skhumbuzo, I don't snore

Skhu: OK my love am sorry, you don't snore(laughing)

I stopped jumping in the bed and got on top on him and he held me close and we started kissing,things were escalating and very fast as he had his hands under my top and squeezing my breasts.My nipples were a bit sore when he squeezer them but I didn't want him to stop,in fact I wanted to feel my husband in me,I needed him to make love to me but we had to stop

Ndoni: My love

Skhu: Mmmh

Ndoni: We have to stop

Skhu: I don't wanna stop

Ndoni: I know love, I don't too but the ceremony.

Skhu: Shit!

He fixed my top then held my waist and kissed my forehead

Skhu: I love you my beautiful, sexy, gorgeous, adorable wife

Ndoni: And I love you too my handsome horney husband, now let's go shower. I have a long day ahead

Skhu: You go ahead and shower, I'll make the bed cause I don't think junior will be able to behave seeing that sexy body of yours.

I laughed as I got off the bed and heard for the bathroom to shower, Skhumbuzo covered his face with a pillow and cursed Skhu: Stupid ceremony!

He got up and made the bed while I showered, I finished then went back to the bedroom wrapped in a towel. He was done making the bed, he kissed me before heading to shower. I lotioned then wore my white maxi dress and white sandals then brushed and tied my hair.

Ndoni: (Shouting) Am going to make breakfast, come help when you done

Skhu: (from the shower) OK honey

I left the bedroom to the kitchen and got started on breakfast before everyone wakes up. Skhumbuzo came down after a

showering and helped set the table and gogo came down followed by Mkhuseleli and my parents. Mom came to hug me

Noma: Nice to see you up and about my princess.

Noma: Skhumbuzo was just exaggerating mother am fine. Did everyone sleep OK?

Gogo: Who wouldn't sleep peaceful in this mansion, I felt like am on vacation

Skhu: Let's eat family, my queen and I have a doctors appointment in an hour

We went to sit and dished up and we were about to eat

Gogo: The devil is a liar! Let's say grace

Langa: Oooh!

Langa had already taken a bite from his

sausage, he put it back on his plate and
gogo prayed. After saying grace we dug in
and ate

Gogo: How I miss your cooking, my
stomach is even singing praise songs

Noma: By the looks of things my son in law
will be so fat he won't even fit through that
door

Skhu: My wife is a mean chef I just wish she
eats more often

Gogo: That to happen God might have to
come down himself with angel Gabriel

We had breakfast laughing at gogo's jokes
till we finished, I cleared the table and went
to wash the dishes

Langa: Leave the dishes Ndondo, daddy will
do them

Noma: Langanibalele Zulu! You and dishes

Langa: Come on Nomasonto, I do the dishes at home

Noma: You mean that ice cream bowl you washed two months ago

Skhu: OK Nana let's get going, we don't wanna miss our appointment.

I left the dishes and went upstairs to go get my hand bag and cellphone then went back downstairs

Ndoni: Bab'Zondo will be here any minute now, please tell him I'll meet him at the palace mother

Noma: OK dear

Skhu: Our outfits will also be here shortly please sign for them

Skhumbuzo and I left the house heading to the hospital

Being at home gave me time to think things through and I think Hlengiwe deserves to know why I've been acting so cold towards her. I got out of bed and showered and got dressed, I hurried downstairs hoping to avoid that woman. God knows she makes me so mad I sometimes wanna slap her but I guess today just wasn't my lucky day cause as I walked downstairs I saw her in the kitchen making breakfast

Razor: Great!

She turned to face me

Veronica: Oooh Nkanyiso you up, am making breakfast please come sit

I walked downstairs and headed for the door.

Razor: Razor! The name is Razor, only mother calls me that

Veronica: Am sorry I didn't mean to offend you

Razor: I felt offended the minute I saw your face,now excuse me I have places to be

Veronica: What about breakfast

Razor: Help yourself, you need the strength cause after my mother's wedding am sending you packing

I opened the door and straight to my car driving away.I texted Hlengiwe on my way to the cafe.She replied and said she'll be at the cafe in 45 minutes, I drove to the cafe and ordered coffee while going over how

am gonna tell her all this

We got to the hospital and Skhu parked the car and we walked in, Bella was already waiting for us

Bella: If it isn't my lovely couple, please follow me

We followed her to an office she was using and we sat

Skhu: Let's do this my beautiful wife here is in a hurry

Bella: Well the results are back and am happy, everything is fine with your wife

Ndoni: Thanks doc I told him I was fine.

Skhu: So the headaches, dizziness and fatigue?

Bella: Well that's the good news

Skhu: I don't follow

Bella: Congratulations sir, your wife is pregnant

Ndoni: What! There must be a mistake an on the pill

Skhu: Hold the pill thought my love, Isabella are you sure?

Bella: Blood tests never lie, she's 8 weeks

Skhumbuzo got up from his chair and was walking around the room, i couldn't tell if he was excited or disappointed but I for one was in shock, I just sat there holding onto my flat stomach. There must be a mistake

Ndoni: The pill doc how's this possible?

Bella: The pill is effective only when taken

correctly, meaning at the same time everyday.

I looked at Skhumbuzo and he was just staring at the wall, saying nothing. The room went quite for a while the Skhu finally spoke

Skhu: Am gonna be a father!

I don't know where the tears came from but they were just running down my face

Ndoni: Am sorry Skhumbuzo

Bella: I'll give you two a moment, but we still need to do a scan to check if mom and baby are fine

Bella walked out and Skhumbuzo walked back to me and took me in for a hug, the tears were now streaming

Skhu: Ungakhali Nana, don't cry OK

Ndoni: I know we haven't discussed having kids cause its too soon

Skhu: Look my love,discussion or not we are having a baby and am ecstatic.

Ndoni: What about varsity

Skhu: You are my wife and you will go to varsity

I was holding on tight to my husband when the doctor walked back in

Bella: OK Mrs Zungu,am gonna need you to climb on the bed for me please

I let go of my husband and went to change into tge hospital gown then came back abd got on the bed,Skhumbuzo held my hand

Bella: Now this is gonna be a bit cold,OK

A gel was poured on my stomach then she

moved the machine trying to find the
heartbeat

Bella: I know its a bit early but if you take a
closer look on the screen, that tiny black dot
is your baby.

Ndoni: That sound, is it the heartbeat?

Bella: Yes dear it is,nice and strong. Wait a
minute can you hear that?

Skhu: What? Is there anything wrong?

Bella: Hold on.....

She moved the machine like she was
looking for something

Bella: Oh my God:

Skhu: Bella you better speak now or I swear
I...

Bella: Take a closer look at the screen and

tell me what you see

Skhu And I looked at the screen and something was questionable

Skhu: Wait! You said the black dot was my baby so what are the other dots?

Bella: Skhumbuzo those are you babies

Ndoni: Twins?

Skhu: No Nana we having quintuplets.

OMG,I could kiss you right now.Hold on let me count again,just to be sure

Skhumbuzo went to the screen and started counting the dots. He was like a little kid with new shoes.

Skhu: 1..2..3..4..5 Oh my God thank you.

Nyama kayishi isha ngababhebhezeli!

Gwabini

I was just laying in bed and I didn't Even know what to say,quins as in 5 God help me

Bella: Everything seems fine Mrs Zungu, you can get off now

Skhu: Wait Nana,let me help you

Ndoni: Love am not disabled

Skhu: No you not, you just pregnant. We pregnant

I got off the bed and went to change back to my clothes and went back

Bella: Congratulations again

Skhu: Thanks doc

Bella: Am gonna have to monitor you very closely Mrs Zungu,due to your injuries you are very high risk.

Ndoni: How closely

Bella: After every two weeks to monitor if they foetuses are growing well.

Skhu: That's not a problem doc

Bella: For now am gonna prescribe some vitamins then book you for antenatal.

Ndoni: Thank you doctor

Bella gave us the proscription and we went to get my vitamins then left

Skhu: You are one amazing woman my love,thank you

Ndoni: This is still a shock, I mean...

Skhu: You mean you love me two and we gonna make best parents ever. Yes you will be carrying these babies but I'll be here with you every step of the way,from the weird craving to midnight snacks and the foot massages.

Ndoni: Thank you baby, can we please keep this between us for now just until I get over the shock

Skhu: Anything my love. Wow there's so much you do, I need to get you a maid to clean the house, a driver, we need to start on the nursery, a new wardrobe for you, some comfortable slippers

He was just going on and on like crazy

Ndoni: Slow down Skhumbuzo it's only 8 weeks

Skhu: You can't blame me for being excited I mean who wouldn't, you just made me the happiest man alive Damn am gonna be a father

He placed his hand on my stomach

Skhu: Ngyabonga maZulu

Ndoni: I love you

Skhu: Forever and always

Ndoni: Let's get going now, I have work to do

Skhu: Are you not hungry?

Ndoni: Aa

Skhu: And my babies, are you sure they not hungry?

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo Prince Zungu!

Skhu: OK OK

We got to the car and he drove, I asked he drop me by the lake cause I needed to be fortified before the ceremony.

Skhu: Do you think we should get one nanny or a nanny for each

?

Ndoni: I swear Skhumbuzo if you mention

babies one last time am gonna get off this car and walk to the lake

Skhu: Am sorry babe

He continued driving. Its not like I wasn't happy cause I am,I just had a lot on my mind to even think about myself. We got to the park and he stopped the car and kissed me goodbye

Skhu: See you later

Ndoni: Later daddy

Skhu: And am gonna make one sexy daddy

I opened the door, got out then walked towards the lake and my husband drove off.As I was walking into the lake Mkhuseleli appeared from nowhere and walked into the water with me

As I was finishing my coffee I saw Hlengiwe, she walked into the cafe and came to my table. We greeted each other then sat down

Hlengiwe: I was just about to call when you texted, how are you?

Razor: I have been better. Look Hlengiwe we need to talk

Hlengiwe: Sounds serious, what is it?

Razor: Promise you will listen with an open mind and let me finish before you say anything

Hlengiwe: You scaring me Raymond, what is it

Razor: Meeting you by that roadside wasn't by accident Hlengiwe, destiny pushed us to each other.

Hlengiwe: I believe so too

Razor: You are a very remarkable woman and deserve so much and am afraid I just ain't the man for you.

Hlengiwe: What are you saying Raymond, are you breaking up with me?

Razor: The thing is I haven't really been honest with you, am not the man you think I am. I am a very bad guy and I do really bad things

Hlengiwe: We sometimes have to do things that we don't believe in just to keep our jobs.

Razor: The thing is I believe in what I do, I am head of security systems yes but I also am into hacking. Remember when all your husband's money vanished and he got fired from work?

Hlengiwe: Yes

Razor: That was me, I emptied out his accounts

Hlengiwe: What! No! You don't even know khumalo

Razor: I was hired by someone to do that after your husband had a glitch with his enemy

Hlengiwe's mouth went dry and she couldn't say anything, she just sat there listen

Razor: Then your husband sent out a gang to go attack his enemy and that's where things really went South! Your son was part of that gang and during that shoot out a daughter of the most powerful kingdom got shot

Hlengiwe: No this can't be true, Thabiso was part of a gang! He was just a boy

Razor: Then I was tasked with giving your husband a warning to stay away. I was the one who put your husband on a wheelchair

Tears were now streaming down Hlengiwe's cheeks, eyes black from mascara

Razor: Am sorry Hlengiwe but your husband messed with the wrong people and he was too hardheaded to back down

Hlengiwe: (sniffing) How did he die, Thabiso? Did you kill him

Razor took a few deep breaths and continued

Razor: I didn't pull the trigger but I was there, am sorry

Hlengiwe just couldn't take it anymore, she got up went hysterical

Hlengiwe: You bloody murderers! You and everyone you work for, you are murderers. You killed my son, my only son Raymond!!!!

Everyone in the cafe was now watching as Hlengiwe was shouting and screaming, she ran out of the cafe to her car crying. Razor went after her

Razor: Hlengiwe wait please, at least let me take you home. Hlengiwe (shouting)

Hlengiwe got in her car and speed off, leaving Razor standing there. Raymond decided to follow her just to make sure she's safe.

Sthembiso was at the hotel to go see Phindi, he was dressed to kill as always and had a rose for the lady that stole her

heart. Phindi saw him and walked to him

Phindi: You nearly gave me a heart attack
Sthembiso, should you even be out of bed

Sthe: It would take the entire army from
Afghanistan to eliminate me my love, am
made of steel

Phindi: Please come sit

Sthe and Phindi went to sit down

Sthe: A rose for my lady

Phindi: Thank you, it's beautiful. Are you here
for breakfast or...?

Sthe: No in fact am here to see you

Phindi: OK

Sthe: Am not gonna beat around the bush
Phindile, I like you in fact kill the "like" I love
you and I want you to be my woman

Phindi: You are a prince Sthembiso and royalty associates with royalty

Sthe: Royalties also are allowed to fall in love and I have fallen for you Phindi. Not that I fall constantly cause am too handsome for that

Phindi: Trust you to be modest

Sthe: Am serious my lady, be my woman

Phindi took a deep breath and looked down

Phindi: I like you too, we can... I mean we..

Sthe: You look so cute when you blush, anyway go ahead and tell your man how you feel

Phindi: I love you too

Sthe:(smiling) Great. I'll pick you up at 11 we have a wedding to attend

Phindi: Am on duty Sthembiso, I can't just up and leave

Sthe: You can,we are royalty and we do what we please

Phindi: OK OK,now get up,I need to get back to work

Sthe: Not before I had breakfast and a kiss from my woman

Phindi: Aana Sthembiso am on duty and people are watching.

Sthe: I'll take care of that the

Sthembiso got up and clapped his hands to get attention

Sthe: Attention everyone, I am Prince Sthembiso Zungu and I'd like every to cover their eyes as I kiss my woman,she's very shy

Phindi was so embarrassed that she had her face covered with her hands.

Phindi: Sthembiso you didn't!

Sthe: Oooh I did my lady,now come her

He held Phindi's waist and planted the most passionate kiss on her lips,Phindi just froze and his prince played tunes with her lips and butterflies danced in her stomach.

Everyone in the hotel was on their feet clapping hands,Phindi wanted to run away.

Sthe: See you at 11 my lady

Phindi: (blushing) OK

Sthembiso walked out if the hotel all smiles then his phone rang, it was his twin

Sthe: Ntwana!

Skhu: (screaming) Who's the man ntwana!

Who's the man?

Sthe: Calm down ma'am or you will blow my eardrums, you know am sensitive ooh. Now who did you kill?

Skhu: Kill! What are you talking about?

Sthe: Skhumbuzo the only time you this excited is if you killed someone or it has to do with Ndoni

Skhu: OK just promise you won't breath a word about this to anyone

Sthe: Only if you borrow me your black card and borrow me your Ferrari for a week

Skhu: You and blackmail, OK then

Sthe: What did Ndoni do?

Skhu: Nothing. We pregnant

Sthe: Damn ntwana you good, congrats

man

Skhu: That's not even half of it mab,we
having quins

Sthe: Oh oh! The world is in trouble 5
minions at once. Mom and dad are gonna
slaughter the entire kraal when they hear
this

Skhu: Ntwana I wish I could just climb on
top of a mountain and scream " Am gonna
be a father"!

Sthe: And am gonna be a uncle, a very
handsome uncle

Skhu: I need to go ntwana,see you at the
wedding right

Sthe: You know I never miss an opportunity
to make my presence felt,am gonna slay

Skhumbuzo laughed and ended the call

then Sthe drove off too

Bab'Zondo arrived at Skhumbuzo's house the same time Skhu was driving in,they drove in together. Bab'Zondo was in a Royal car accompanied by four guards and another man.They got in,parked then exchange greetings

Bab'Zondo: Greetings my prince

Skhu: Great chief priest of my fathers land,I greet you

Zondo: Her majesty and their king sent their greetings, is the queen in?

Skhu: Unfortunately no,she said she'll meet you at the palace I dropped her by the lake.You know my wife

Zondo: As expected, in that case I won't come in.I better get going its gonna be a

long day.

The guards opened for Zondo and they drive off and Skhumbuzo walked into the house.

The Nkosi palace was like a bee hive with people going up and down in preparation for the new queen, the ordaining of the new chief priest and the cleansing of the kingdom. Bab'Zondo arrived at the palace and the gates were opened, king Nkosi went to welcome them as they got out the cars

Nkosi: Greetings great priest

Zondo: Greetings my king

King: Am happy you managed to grace us with your presence

Zondo: I was called to assistant and I couldn't say no to the queen of mystic land. But be warned my king no stone will be left unturned

Nkosi: Anything to restore the dignity and peace of this kingdom

Just as they were talking the sun changed and turned red, nkosi and everyone looked up

Nkosi: What's going on?

Zondo: Get your family ready, its time

Nkosi: Where's princess Ndoni, she should be here

Zondo: The queen is almost here.

Nkosi rushed inside and called everyone out to the yard, every member of the Nkosi was dressed in white and barefoot. They lined up

in front of the house waiting for the arrival of the queen of mystic land.

Ndoni and Mkhuseleli had finally emerged from underwater, fortified and more powerful than ever. Mkhuseleli had grown into this huge beast and Ndoni had him in a chain. Ndoni looked so beautiful yet fierce, she was now in a gold dress and the white portion of her had now turned red. She walked out with Mkhuseleli on a leash and the mighty Eagle of mystic land was flying above her. Finally she had stepped foot at the Nkosi palace, the guards opened the gates

Zondo: All bow for the queen of mystic land, the rainmaker and the ruler of the four elements of nature.

Everyone went down on their knees as Ndoni and Mkhuseleli stepped foot in the palace. The Eagle stopped right under the sun and the land went dark for sometime

Ndoni: You may rise

Ndoni stopped and Mkhuseleli sat up straight

Nkosi: (whispering) Lord of my ancestors please guard my secret

The queen and Zevile were sweating and shaking cause what they saw was scary and Mkhuseleli was looking right at them

Ndoni: Today marks the birth of a new era and after today this kingdom shall be known as: Empumelelweni Kingdom. Let's begin

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

[07/30, 06:43] Ron: Insert 100

SEASON FINALE

sometimes in life we find ourselves fighting battles we can never win and we end up losing ourselves in the end. King Zanokuhle stripped me of my dignity, my power and my job when he hacked my accounts and I was asked to step down as mayor because I was accused of fraud. In a fight to clear my name I lost my son, almost my legs and now my marriage is over. Maybe its time I gave Hlengiwe what she wants, freedom to

go find happiness somewhere else. I was snapped out of my thoughts by Palesa walking downstairs with baby Crystal who was crying her lungs out.

Nkosi: What's wrong, why is she crying so much?

Palesa: She refuses to sleep. Where is mother, she always knows how to calm her down.

Nkosi: I don't know

Palesa: Did you guys fight again?

Khumalo: No. Your mother just walked out of here without even a word.

Palesa: This fighting has to stop dad, the two of you need to sit down like grownup's and talk

Khumalo: Talking will not fix anything

now,your mother is broken and I am to blame

Palesa: Why are you to blame?

Khumalo: I failed at being a good father to you and your brother and your mother blames me for his death.

Palesa: You did not kill Thabiso and mother has no right to blame you for that

Khumalo: There is so much that you don't know my dear.

Palesa: So this is it,you and mother are getting a divorce?

Khumalo: Its the only way my dear,our family is broken. Now please excuse me I need some air.

I walked out of the house and began walking, I needed to clear my head and

make peace with the fact that my marriage was over. I walked for hours with no particular destination in mind till I found myself at the park, I sat down and watched the kids play and running around. All the memories of me and my family at this park came back and tears just rolled down my face I found myself talking alone

Khumalo: I am so sorry Thabiso, I failed as a father, broke your mothers heart and now our family is broken too. Forgive me

I got up and began walking back home, Hlengiwe wasn't back yet so I went to the spare room which I was now sleeping in. I sat on the bed and took out the papers from the drawer.

Khumalo: I have broken your heart Hlengiwe, hope you find love someday.

I signed the papers then put them back in the envelope, I took them to Hlengiwe's bedroom and placed them on the bed then walked out. My marriage was over and my family broken, where do I go? Who do I call and will love ever find me?

Khumalo: I took my wife for granted when I still had her and now that she's so broken I wish I was a better man.

The long awaited day was finally here and by the end of today I'll be a queen, I had finished putting on my traditional attire when my mother the queen entered the room.

Nomzamo: Do not disappoint us my child, be a good wife to your husband

Thobile: I learned from the best,I will not disappoint you.

Nomzamo: Let's go already the people are already waiting

Thobile: Is my dress ready?

Nomzamo: Already in the car

Thobile: My shoes?

Nomzamo: Aibo Thobile! Everything is already in the car,now come let's go

Thobile: Just making sure everything is in order

Nomzamo: You and order,I pity the maids at your new home.

Thobile: You taught me that cleanliness is next to godliness

Nomzamo: I swear if we don't leave

now, your husband will call off the wedding thinking that you no longer coming.

Thobile: Okay mother just a few more minutes

Nomzamo: Am going outside, if you not out by two minutes we leaving you behind

Thobile: Hawu ma! Where will you be going without the gorgeous bride

Nomzamo: Siyodla phela habe! Now finish up

Mother walked out and I finished putting on my Tommy sneakers then looked at myself in the mirror

Thobile: All hall queen Thobile Hope Nkosi the second!

I covered myself in my blanket then walked out with the maidens and woman who were

waiting for me outside my door. Singing began as I was lead outside, woman ululating and cars hooting. I kneeled in front of my father for his blessings

King: Uyiphathe kahle emendweni ndodakazi, remember your upbringing and don't let power run to your head

Thobile: I will not father

King: Rule your people with fairness, humanity and respect

Thobile: I shall remember that father

King: Rember to always humble yourself before God and your husband And it shall be well with you

Thobile: Amen

Father blessed me and we got in the cars and all roads heard to my new home, the

palace.

The people at the Nkosi palace were seated and waiting in anticipation as Ndoni and the royal family stepped inside the house to discuss some delicate matters.

Inside the house everyone was seated around the table and tensions were very high

Ndoni: This kingdom harbours a lot of restless soul and the first step to cleansing this kingdom is nothing but the truth.

Zevi: Can we please get this over and done with, I have a doctors appointment

Ndoni: Well princess Zevile since you are in such a hurry why don't you go first

Zevi: First where?

Ndoni: Let's start by you telling your dear family why you married Zweli in the first place.

Zevi: Don't play smart with me, I married Zweli because I loved her

Queen: Is this some kind of joke! So you gathered us here to ask us silly question?

Ndoni: Hold your horses my queen or perhaps you wanna go first and tell us how you killed Thandekile?

The queen quickly looked down in embarrassment

Nkosi: So its true Nokubonga, you really are behind Thandekile's death?

Queen: I have no idea what she's talking about my king

Ndoni: I sweat if y'all don't speak the truth I

will set Mkhuseleli lose and he will eat you all!

With that said Mkhuseleli liking attention like he does,he jumped on the table and gave one big roar.Everyone remained still due to fright

Noli: Please Ndoni get him off the table,mother speak up before this thing eats us up!

Queen: I ...I don't,I mean I didn't

Nkosi: I didn't know you mumbled

Nokubonga now please save everyone the time,I have a wife to marry

The queen tried acting angry as she got off the table and stood on her feet

Queen: Everything I did was for the good of this family and my kids inheritance,and I will not sit here and be judged for protecting

what's mine

Ndoni: Sit down my queen,I can see that this thing might take us the whole day. I will make this short

Noli: Please do cause am lost

Queen: I will not sit!

Ndoni: Fine then! Mkhuseleli, show our queen here her chair

Mkhuseleli roared once and landed his paw on the queens chest,tearing her top open but didn't scratch her

Queen: (screaming) OK! OK! I'll sit

The queen sat down shaking like a gun was pointed to her head.

Ndoni: Thank you,now as I was saying. You my queen with the help of your evil Chief

priest cooked a plan to have you marry the king, not only did you stop there but knowing the king was to marry Thandekile, again you and your Chief priest sent lightning to Thandekile and you killed her!

Noli:(shocked) No! Mother, why would you do such?

The queen had her eyes glued to the floor from embarrassment.

Ndoni: Feel free to stop me if am lying my queen.

Nkosi: Speak Nokubonga, such evil!

Queen: I have nothing to say

Noli: You not even denying it mother! Why did you kill the poor maiden?

Ndoni: I'll answer that just to save time. See the thing is your mother isn't royalty so she

killed Thandekile so that the king doesn't have a crowned heir to the throne

Zevi: Zweli was the first son, entitled to the throne

Ndoni: For royalty you sure are slow! I just said that the queen isn't royalty making Zweli and Nolitha half royals

Noli: Mother! Wathula nje,speak up! Are you not royalty? And what does that mean for me? Father! Did you know about this?

Nkosi: I knew your mother wasn't royalty but I didn't know she was an evil cold blooded murderer! That's why I was to marry Thandekile as my royal wife

Zevi: Wow! Mother so you convinced me to marry a commoner! Lies in this family are beyond me

Ndoni: Patience princess, your time will come. Nolitha what this means is that you can not marry into royalty!

Tears built up in Nolitha's eyes and they just rolled out freely

Nomi: So I am nothing but just a useless commoner on a wheelchair! My whole life has just been one big lie

Queen: I did all I did for you and your brother my princess, trust me I never meant to hurt anyone

The queen began crying and the mood went from intense to bitter, Nkosi was looking at his wife with so much disgust

Ndoni: I take it you didn't mean to hurt anyone when you and Mkhovu killed the other three maidens after Thandekile then

cast a spell on the king so he listens to everything you say and obeys you

Nkosi: (fuming with anger) What! So Nokubonga not only are you a murderer you are a witch too! I can't even stand looking at you let alone being with you can under the same roof! I need you to pack all you rags and leave my palace straight after the wedding

Queen: (sobbing) My king please I beg you, I did it because I love you and I didn't want any woman taking you away from me. Please I beg do not send me away

Nkosi: You parents should have named you "Dumazile"! You are a disgrace, sis!

Zevi: Wow! My queen you have been acting so high and mighty knowing very well that you sit on such evil. The evil in this palace

could kill a newborn (clapping hands)

Ndoni: The only evil that will kill a newborn is the evil you committed when you promised to sacrifice your newborn son to the darkside after your twins are born so you could be queen.

Zevile quickly looked down as the king turned his anger towards her

Zevi: I do not know what she's talk about my king

Nkosi: Shut up Zevile, let her speak

Ndoni: Our very own princess Zevile here came into the palace womb less, meaning she couldn't have children. The mission was to kill you my king so Zweli can be the king and her the queen, after failing to kill you and feed Zweli the love potion Zevile here

made a promise to the dark side that if they make her queen she shall sacrifice her child to the dark side

Nkosi: What kind of evil am I living with in this palace! Zevile (shouting)

Zevi: My king I swear she is lying

Ndoni: Is it MIT true Zevile that the oracle of darkness have you a potion to use in order to seduce the king?

Queen: What?! Seduce which king?

Ndoni: Zevile here has been sleeping with the king and as a result if that she's pregnant with twin boys, one which must be sacrificed to the dark side

Noli: What kind of animals are you people?
Zevile, your very father in-law

Queen: (shaking from anger) The me my

ears are deceiving me Nkosi, I beg you
Zanokuhle tell me this is not true!

Nkosi looked away and Zevile began
sniffing with tears running down her face

Zevi: I...I am sorr

Before Zevi could even finish her sentence,
the queen had jumped on her landing one
hot slap across the face and started pulling
Zevile's weave

Zevi: (Zevile crying and begging for help)
My king get her off me,I beg am pregnant!

Ndoni: Stop this madness my queen please!

The queen got off Zevile and stood facing
the king.

Queen: You accuse me if being evil while
you committed such a disgusting calamity,
news flesh then my king I am not going

anywhere. If anybody is leaving its gonna be this ungrateful whore right here(pointing at Zevile)

Nkosi: Sit down Nokubonga and speak to me with respect, am still your king

Queen: Respect! Where was respect when you stripped naked in front of your son's wife? RHA!

Noli: So Talia was right all along, this palace is worse than hell!

Ndoni: I believe my job here is almost done, what y'all choose to do after this is totally up to you.

The queen was crying Zevile was crying, Noli was crying. So much tears one would fill river Jordan

Queen: (sobbing) How could you

Zanokuhle? To your own son! Zwelibanzi must be turning in his grave just listening to this disgrace. Wena Zevi u need you to leave this palace before I kill you

Nkosi: Zevile going nowhere! She is carrying my child and I shall marry her as my third wife

Noli: Wow father! Just wow

Queen: Then I suggest you kill me NY king cause there's no way in hell am I living under the same roof with this cheap, chicken legs whore!

Nkosi: Then I suggest you start packing cause Zweli bile stays

Ndoni: Its time I began the cleansing, let us step outside the people are waiting.

Knees were heavy as everyone walked

outside, the maids in the house still shocked at what they heard and Nkosi so defeated. Nolitha remained at the table crying her eyes out Ndoni walked to her and touched her shoulder

Ndoni: I know its hard but such is life,just be strong and move on

Noli: They said you were evil and that you are cruel,I believed them and turned against you.I said so many horrible things to you I just hope one day you will forgive me my princess

Ndoni: Your family has hurt me so much,your brother broke me unto so many pieces and you pinned the final nail when you turned against me and labelled me evil

Noli: I am sorry my princess

Ndoni: Its OK cause in the mist off all the hurt and pain,as broken as I was love found me.So I hold no grudge against you,let's go

Ndoni pushed Nolitha out and joined the rest outside.

Ndoni: People of Empumelelweni kingdom, today marks the beginning of a new era under new leadership. After this cleansing this kingdom shall be pure and the people shall live in peace

The crowd was clapping hands as Ndoni kneeled down on the pavement and lifted her hands to the air

Ndoni: I CALL UPON THE ELEMENTS OF NATURE,HEAR MY VOICE AND ARISE!

WIND OR PURITY ARISE AND BLOW AWAY ALL THE EVIL IN THIS COMPOUND!

WAVES FROM UNDER THE SEA
IMMERGE AND SWEEP CLEAN THIS
PALACE!

SOIL OF VENGEANCE, PLIT ANF BURY ALL
EVIL SOILS ROAMING AROUND!

FIRE OF JUSTICE BURN ALL THAT
HARBOURS EVIL! BURN!

Wind began blowing so hard that everyone was covering their faces, man holding on to their hats and woman holding their skirts and dresses. The wind was so strong like a hurricane surrounding Ndoni and Mkhuseleli, Ndoni remained on her knees repeating the same words over and over again. The wind was blowing hard, trees shaking and little stones flying in all directions. Finally the wind stopped as Ndoni got up to her feet and stood, hands still lifted to the air

Ndoni was getting weak, sweating and almost out of breath but she continued

Ndoni: MIGHTY EAGLE OF MYSTIC LAND!
GUARDIAN OF MYSTERIES, SHOW ME THE
HIDDEN!

GUID ME AND SHOW ME THE HIDDEN!

The bird flapped its wings once then thunder struck! Hitting all four corners of the palace then the entrance, people were screaming out of fear but Bab'Zondo assured them that they shall not be harmed.

Ndoni: Get the guards to dig all four corners of the palace and bring me the bottles buried under.

Nkosi instructed the guards and they did as they were told, after a while they came back with four small bottles containing a liquid

substance which looked like blood

The crown was beyond shocked, they began whispering to one another. others clapping hand in disbelief.

Ndoni: My king under Zevile's bed is a black pot tied with a red cloth, I need the pot out

Zevi: Please no! I beg you!!! Do not touch that pot please

Nkosi: (shouting) Guards! Get that pot And bring it out here now!

Zevi:(crying) I Am finished Oooh please my king

A guard rushed inside and came back holding the pot and put it on the pavement alongside the bottles

Crowd: Yoh! Such witchcraft!

Ndoni: People of Empumelweni before you, I destroy all evil and declare Empumelweni cleansed and free of all evil!

FIRE OF JUSTICE HEAR MY VOICE

SEND YOUR FLAMES AND DESTROY ALL EVIL BEFORE OUR EYES!

Thunder rumbled one and lightning strike sending the bottles and the pot on fire, as soon as the pot caught fire, Zevile went crazy. She was running around laughing and trying to take off her clothes

Zevi: Ha ha ha! I am the queen and no one shall stop me! Darkness shall rule and light shall bow! Ha ha ha

Nkosi ordered the guards to tie her up and take her inside the house

Ndoni: Empumelelweni is born now please
let welcome the new chief priest of
Empumelelweni: Gob'izizwe

Bab'Zondo handed Gob'izizwe his Chief of
staff

Zondo: Lead your people to light, heal them
and save lives.

The people were happy and clapping but I
still needed to do one more thing, Nolitha.

I walked to Nolitha and placed my hand on
his head

Ndoni: By soil you were created and by soil
you shall be healed!

SOIL OF VENGEANCE

**HEAR MY VOICE, ARISE AND STABILIZE
HER!**

I was tired and I was running out of breath, but I endured the exhaustion because Nolitha needed to be given a second chance to walk again. I closed my eyes and transferred all my energy to Nolitha. I don't know what happened but I couldn't stand anymore, I felt like the ground was turning then I felt my body hit the ground and it was lights out.

Nkosi: Someone call an ambulance, Guards

Bab'Zondo: No need, let's get her to the cars I am taking her home. She's just exhausted

Ndoni was taken to the cars and the cars drove off

I felt my toes move, thought I was dreaming so I pinched myself on my leg and it hurt

Noli: (screaming) U can feel my legs!

Nkosi and the queen rushed to Nolitha

Nkosi: Are you sure sweetheart?

Noli:(laughing) I can feel my legs,this is a miracle

Queen: Can you stand baby?

I held on to my wheelchair and slowly and steadily I got up and my legs were strong! I could stand

Noli: I can stand

Everyone was clapping and I was crying tears of joy.I left the chair outside as we walked inside the house to go change and prepare for the wedding.

Queen: My king we need to talk please

Nkosi: Nokubonga don't you dare talk to me,in fact don't even look at me! Nkosi

went to his chambers to change into his royak chieftaincy attire,Zevile was locked in her room banging on the door for someone to open for her

Zevi: Who dares lock the queen of this kingdom in hear? Ha ha ha I am the queen and nobody shall stand in my way

I drove as fast as I could and got home,I could see Raymond following me but I wanted to be far away from him right now.I got home and went straight to my room as there was no one in the leaving room, the was an envelope on my bed and I opened it.It was the divorce papers signed and initialed, I smiled as pit them back into the envelope and Inside my drawer

Hlengiwe: Finally! I went to the kitchen to

drink some water then Palesa walked downstairs

Palesa: Hope you happy mom! Now you can go be with your boyfriend without dad and I breathing down your neck!

Hlengiwe: Watch your mouth Palesa!

Palesa: I was just saying mother, you are a free woman now.

Hlengiwe: I just heard that your sugar daddy lost his wife, poor woman couldn't deal with her husbands cheating! So go be with him without her wife breathing down your neck!

Palesa: What? Jully is dead

Hlengiwe: Yes and her blood is on your hands! NX

I walked back to my room and locked the door.

TO BE CONTINUED

LIKE & COMMENT

@admin®

#Love- Y'all

TRIPLE LOVE

[07/30, 06:43] Ron: Insert 100(CONTINUED)

SEASON FINALE

Nothing heals and gives one closure than telling the truth, and I admire honesty. It must have taken Raymond a lot of energy to swallow his pride and admit to all those things, I decided to call him

Razor: Hlengiwe! Thank God you OK,at the

speed you were driving I was scared you'd crash into a truck

Hlengiwe: Am sorry,I just needed the to think about everything

Razor: Look am just glad you OK and again am really sorry I turned out to be a monster instead of the prince charming you expected

Hlengiwe: One day at a time,let's take this one day at a time. You were honest with me and that is a need in a relationship

Razor: Relationship? Does this mean...are you saying what I think you saying?

Hlengiwe: I forgive you and yes I wanna make this relationship work.

Razor: Thank you Hlengiwe

Hlengiwe: Khumalo signed the papers,am

officially a free woman

Razor: So miss free woman,I know you said slow but how do you feel about going to a wedding with me?

Hlengiwe: Where?

Razor: The palace,Nkosi is getting married

Hlengiwe: That family isn't my favourite but for peace,I will come with you

Razor: Fantastic I will pick you up in 30

Hlengiwe: OK let me go get ready then

Razor: Ok

I ended the call and opened my closet,I took out suitcase and started packing. After the wedding I am not coming back here,I am starting a new life.Life without my marriage and without my kids,Palesa walked through

the door carrying her baby

Palesa: Mind looking after Crystal for me, I wanna study a bit.

Hlengiwe: Sorry I can't, I have a wedding to attend, as you can see am busy

Palesa: What's with the bags and where are you going.

Hlengiwe: I am moving out Palesa, there's nothing for me here anymore

Palesa: So you giving up on dad, me and our family mother! You are choosing your boyfriend over us?

Hlengiwe: I am choosing happiness, now please leave me to my packing

Palesa: Wow!

Palesa left and I continued throwing

everything that's mine in the bags,once done I went to take a quick shower then dressed up.I had three huge bags and there was still so much stuff left.I took the two bags to my car then came back for the remaining one,I took my luggage bag and hand bag then walked out,I meet Khumalo on my way out.

Khumalo: I see you couldn't wait to move out

Hlengiwe: No use dragging out the inevitable

Khumalo: That boy of yours is a criminal I tell you Hlengiwe, he will never bring you happiness

Hlengiwe: I know who he is,he wasan enough to trust me with the truth

Khumalo: What's that supposed to mean?

Hlengiwe: Our marriage is over because you failed to be honest with me

Khumalo: I still don't follow

Hlengiwe: How did you get my son into gangsterism, Who are the people you crossed which lead to my son's death and why were you fired from work?

Khumalo: That's all in the past, why dig up old wounds

Hlengiwe: I thought as much! That's all in the past and so is our marriage. Take care if yourself Khumalo and Palesa too

I dragged my bag and walked out to my car, loaded the bags and drove off. I waited for Raymond at the mall and texted him where I was

I woke up in the car and looking outside, the car was driving to my house.

Ndoni: Baba is the wedding over

Zondo: No. We had to bring you home cause you collapsed

I remembered the episode I had

Ndoni: Thank you but I don't want my husband to know about this.

Zondo: As you wish my princess but if you don't mind me asking, why do you wanna keep him in the dark?

Ndoni: My husband can be very dramatic and if he hears about this he might just hire a nurse for me(laughing)

We got to the house,I scanned my prints at

the gate and we drove in. We walked inside

Ndoni: Family am back (shouting)

My mom, dad and gogo were already dressed and ready to go but there was no sign of my husband

Gogo: Finally! You have been gone so long I almost thought the ghosts in that palace swallowed you

Ndoni: Am here gogo, I just need a few minutes to get ready then we can leave. Where's my husbandmen thou

Langa: Upstairs getting ready

Gogo: That one has been done for a while now, probably still bleaching his skin

Ndoni:(laughing) Skhumbuzo doesn't bleach

I went upstairs and left the family downstairs and Skhumbuzo was already dressed, putting on his tie

Ndoni: Am back

Skhu: Come here

He pulled me in for a kiss

Ndoni: And what was that for?

Skhu: I missed you,all 6 off you

Ndoni: Whatever, let me wet dressed then we can go

Skhu: Are you not tired, we could stay and cuddle if you tired.

Ndoni: Nah! Am good,let me freshen up

Skhu: You dress is in the closet

I went to the bathroom and Skhumbuzo went downstairs leaving me to freshen up

quickly.

Noma: Seems we have competition my love(looking at her husband) Looking handsome my son

Skhu: Thank you ma

Gogo: I like the red tie,nothing says:"Burn the devil " like the colour red

Zondo: My prince its time for me to head back to the kingdom, my mission here is complete.

Skhu: Farewell then,greet the king and queen for me and thanks again for coming

Zondo: It was nice seeing everyone, have fun at the wedding

Zondo and the guards took off and Sthembiso and Phindi walked in

Sthe: I knew y'all wouldn't leave without me, am here now

Sthembiso greeted everyone and Phindi went to sit

Skhu: You are so loud ntwana jeez!

Sthe: Blame it all on Phindi, she's brings out the boy in me

Skhu: Whatever now let's go check on the cars

Sthe: OK but before that I'd like to introduce formally here, Phindile Langa. My girlfriend

Phindi: (shy) Sthembiso Mara

Sthe: What sweetheart, everyone here us family so don't be shy

Skhu and Sthe went to the garage to pick cars they'll be using to the wedding

Gogo: Phindi

Phindi: Yes ma

Gogo: Do you go to church?

Phindi: Yes ma, I do

Gogo: Good

Langa kept looking at Phindi like she knew her

Langa: Your last name is Langa you say

Phindi: Yes my king, that's what my birth certificate says

Langa: You look very familiar

Noma: Familiar to who honey?

Langa: Remember Mluleki from varsity?

Noma: Aibo my love! This girl is too sweet and humble to look anything like that womaniser Mluleki

Langa: I guess ukufana kwabantu, but something about her says "Mluleki"

Gogo: Is this Mluleki a friend of yours?

Noma: Not really a friend but we went to varsity together

I walked downstairs ready to go, I was wearing a red mermaid dress with long laced sleeves and an open back

Ndoni: Ready to go family

Phindi: Wow! You look beautiful

Ndoni: Thanks, it's always nice seeing you.

Gogo: Can we go now, I don't wanna miss the drama

Sthe and Skhu were already outside in the cars so we went to the cars and drove off. I was in one car with Phindi and Sthembiso

and gogo was with my mom and dad

The Maphumulo's arrived at the palace and the maidens began singing and cars hooting, the gifts were off loaded and it was wedding o'clock

SIKHULEKILE EKHAYA

NKOSI

DLANGAMANDLA

EBUKHOSINI!

NKOSI

The singing was getting louder and finally they opened the gates and the bride and her entourage were welcomed. The family and the new Chief priest went inside the house for some traditional rituals and the

introduction of Thobile yo the Nkosi ancestors. A goat was slaughtered and it was time for the gifts ceremony. Thobile showered the Nkosi's with gifts, there was singing and dancing and everyone was merry except for queen Nokubonga who was sitting alone looking like she had just so swallowed a lemon. Finally it was time for the blessing of the rings, Thobile and the king went inside to change and singing continued outside

Nkosi: You are so beautiful my queen

Thobile: Thank you my king, let's go make this official

Thobile and her maidens were shown the guest bedroom and they used it to change, the decor was finally done and everyone went to their reserved tables in the garden.

Raymond picked up his sat from the mall and they drove to the wedding in separate cars, Ndoni and his family arrived and walked in. Langa and Noma first, followed by Skhumbuzo, Ndoni and Mkhusele then gogo Sthembiso and Phindi, all eyes were on them as they made way to their table and sat down

Sthe: Now that's what I call stealing the show, we stayed in here

Gogo: Where in the name of angel Gabriel is Nkanyiso?

Ndoni: He'll be here soon gogo, am sure. Nolitha came to greet

Noli: Am glad y'all could come its always a pleasure celebrating with royalty

Gogo: To think that I thought you were the only sane person in this palace Nolitha!

Noli: I am really sorry for everything ma, I guess I was deceived

Sthe: While apologizing can we please get something to eat and drinks please, apologies make me hungry

Noli: Once again thanks for coming and my friend Ndoni am so sorry for everything

Ndoni: Water under the bridge

Nolitha went to talk the waiter and they took some drinks and starters to Ndoni's table then Raymond and Hlengiwe Arrived.

Skhu: Ntwana why ain't you eating, I thought you were hungry

Sthe: Who, me? I was just joking I wanted to see if there's food cause rumours had it

that this palace is so broke they can't even afford paying their stuff

Skhu:_Yaphapha ntwana

Raymond walked with Hlengiwe and they joined the others at their table

Razor: Sorry am late

Sthe: No need dude,we can all see the reason why you late

Gogo: So are you gonna introduce to us your friend

Razor: Sorry mother, this is Hlengiwe my friend. Hlengiwe this is my mother.

Hlengiwe: Nice to meet you mother

Gogo:Are you a teacher, you look like one

Hlengiwe: No mother an events coordinator

Gogo: Kodwa Nkanyiso your friend here

looks my age

Sthembiso couldn't help but bust out laughing

Razor: Mother please!

Gogo: I was just saying, she better remain you friend I beg

The song started and the king walked in following the praise singer who was chanting clan names as the king walked in and went to stand by the priest then finally the bride walked in and everyone stood up

Noma: She's pretty

Ndoni: And pure

Sthe: Not bad I must say

Everyone sat down and the pastor began

Pastor: Dearly beloved, we are gathered

here to witness the blessing of new love and seal their bond till eternity. If anyone here is against this union, please speak now or forever hold your piece

No one came forward so the ceremony continued, the rings were blessed and they were married

Pastor: People of Empumelelweni kingdom, I know present to you your new queen.

Queen Thobile Hope Nkosi

Gob'izizwe: All hail the queen

Crowd: Ndlovukazi!!!

Thobile and the king went to sit and food was served, everyone ate, danced and celebrated.

Skhu: Do you need anything Nana?

Ndoni: Am still good thank you

Noma: We should go greet the new queen and say our goodbyes

Langa: You right we still have a long way home.

Queen Nokubonga was not her usual self,she was like a walking Zombie. Noma and Langa went to say good bye

Langa: Congratulations Nkosi,your wife is beautiful

Nkosi: Thank you for coming

Thobile: King Langa, I feel so honored to have such powerful people grace my wedding I look forward to our kingdoms working together

Noma: Unfortunately there's too much bad blood between our kingdom, but maybe you might just be the middle man

Langa: We have to take our leave now, congratulations

Nkosi: Thanks again

Langa and his wife went back to the table and everyone got up and left. Guests started leaving and The family went inside the house leaving others still singing and dancing outside

Thobile: What a day

They went to sit at the dining table

Nkosi: Glad it's over

Thobile: I can't believe the king and queen of Ngwenyama kingdom were here, that kingdom is powerful

Nkosi: That they are, the lady in the red dress is their daughter and she married into the Unyazi kingdom

Thobile: Tell me you joking

Nkosi: Am being real

Thobile: Wow! You know very powerful and influential people

Nkosi: Pity I burned all my body bridges before crossing

Queen: May I please be excused am off to bed

Thobile: I thought you were gonna show me around and tell me how everything works

Queen: Am tired, the maids to I'll show you around

Thobile: Very well then Nokubonga!

Queen: What did you just call me?

Thobile: Nokubonga is your name right?

Queen: Look young girl,I don't know where

you came from but as long as you live under my roof you will address me with the respect I deserve

Thobile: Point of correction Nokubonga, our house and not yours.

Nkosi: Ladies can we please not do this today

Queen: When then Nkosi, when? Is it after that crazy whore of yours has given birth or after you marry her as you third wife

Thobile: Third wife, giving birth? What is she talking about my king?

Queen: Put the little girl out of her misery Nkosi, what am I talking about?

Nkosi: Nokubonga to you room please

Quite: Mxm!

The Queen marched to her room leaving the newly weds downstairs.

Thobile: What is she talking about my husband?

Nkosi: Am sure you tired,let's go rest it has been a long day.

Thobile: OK then,after you

The king and his new queen walked upstairs to the kings chambers for some well deserved rest.Thobile was deep in her thoughts

Thobile: Nokubonga I pity you,I will strip you off everything you own and leave you with nothing,your crown,tittle, status even if our husband. You shall be a maid in your own palace.

Raymond was talking to Hlengiwe at a stop they made along the way

Razor: So where will you stay since you left your house?

Hlengiwe: I will check into a hotel while I look for an apartment

Razor: Hotels are very expensive, why not move into my mothers house till you find an apartment

Hlengiwe: I don't know Raymond, your mother seems like she doesn't like me much.

Razor: Mother is always like that,don't mind her.All you have to do is get used to her

Hlengiwe: If you say so then,but I insist in contributing towards the house expenses

Razor: If that will make you feel better then

fine by me.

Hlengiwe: Thank you. You have just saved me a lot off money

Razor: Let's go then, follow behind me

They got into their cars and drove to gogo's house.

Langa and Noma packed their bags, said their good byes and left for their kingdom. They offered to drop gogo at home.

Skhu: Let me help you with those shoes.

Ndoni: Please, my feet are killing me

I sat in the couch and my husband unstriped my heels then sat down next to messaging my feet

Skhu: I still can't believe we are pregnant

Ndoni: I can't believe it too, how am going to

be able to carry all 5.

Skhu: We will be fine baby, I will be here every step of the way.

Ndoni: By this time next year this house will be a mad house

Skhu: Am gonna enjoy all that madness, in fact I can't even wait till you tummy starts showing and I can tell everyone that we are pregnant.

Ndoni: Am sure you your brother will throw a party just to announce the pregnancy.

Skhu: Hold on while I go get your sleepers upstairs, then make you some food

Ndoni: Am not really hungry, I just wanna cuddle and watch a movie

Skhu: You might not be hungry but my babies are.

Ndoni: Am not gonna hear the end of this babies now am I

Skhu: No you not and starting from today there will be no stairs for you, you will use the lift and the lift only

Ndoni: You are very dramatic, but fine then lift it is

Skhu got up to go get my sleepers but he turned back just to kiss me

Skhu: I love you

Ndoni: I love you too

He went to fetch my sleepers then came back and started cooking. I was on the couch watching TV cause he would even allow me to help

Ndoni: Are you sure you don't want my help

Skhu: Watching your pretty face is help enough, just sit there and be beautiful and your husband will do the cooking

Ndoni: But I wanna help

Skhu: The same way I wanna help carry those babies but I can't so ,let me cook OK

I sat there watching my handsome husband play chef in the kitchen.

Raymond and Hlengiwe had already arrived and Hlengiwe was unpacking in Raymond's room.Gogo arrived too.

Gogo: (opening the front door) Veronica you better not have bought man to my house ooh!

Gogo was shouting as she made her way to the living room,Veronica was watching TV

Veronica: Welcome back mother

Gogo pit down her bag and sat down, Raymond and Hlengiwe walked downstairs.

Gogo: Why are there two cars parked outside?

Razor: That's Hlengiwe's car mother, I hope you don't mind. I asked Hlengiwe to come stay with us for a while

Gogo clapped hands

Gogo: Amen! I leave one slay queen in my house and I come back to my house turned into a refuge camp

Hlengiwe: I will move out next week, I just need to find an apartment first.

Gogo: What happened to where you were staying?

Razor: Its a long story mother,am sure you must be tired.

Hlengiwe: You can go rest mother,I will make supper

Gogo: OK then. Nkanyiso bring my bag

Razor picked up his mother's bag and followed her upstairs,Veronica got up and was going to his room too

Veronica: She will never allow her son to marry you,that woman is the devils duplicate

Hlengiwe: Am sorry what?

Veronica: Mxm

Veronica went upstairs and left Hlengiwe preparing to start cooking

Hlengiwe: What kinda drama have I gotten

myself into. God!

Gogo was talking to Nkanyiso upstairs

Gogo: Out with it Nkanyiso, who is that woman and what's your business with her?

Razor: Mother Hlengiwe is a very nice lady and I like her.

Gogo: Kodwa Nkanyiso couldn't you find someone younger, I mean that one is tired

Razor: I like her mother, give her a chance. You will like her I promise

Gogo: You are my only sin Nkanyiso and I want you to meet a young lady, get married and start a family. That one seems like she brings baggage than happiness

Razor: Get to know her first mother then I promise if you don't like her I will leave her

Gogo: Okay then but if she gives you trouble I will personally chase her to hell.

Raymond went back downstairs to help Hlengiwe with the pots

Hlengiwe: Veronica doesn't seem yo like me very much

Razor: Veronica is a nobody,dond mind her Version was fuming with anger in her room

Veronica: How dare he! How can Raymond bring another woman in this house after I made advances to show him that I like him. How dare he! NX

Sthembiso dropped Phindi at her flat and they sat in the car to talk

Sthe: Do you like living here?

Phindi: I don't like it but its affordable,
closer to work and its not like I have many
choiy

Sthe: How would you feel moving in with
me

Phindi: I don't wanna take advantage if our
love,this relationship is still new and I don't
wanna complicate it with moves.

Sthe: OK then but I want your life to be
comfortable

Phindi: Even if I had to live on the streets,as
long as you with me am comfortable

Sthe: I love you Phindi

Phindi: Love you too

Linda was in her rented bedroom planning

her move.

Linda: I am destined for greatness and I will not stay in this dump for long now. Good thing i made that sex tape between me and Skhumbuzo, I just need someone to Photoshop the dates for me and am ready to play. I will send that little girl packing and I will walk into that mansion and claim my man. She won't even see me coming

*****THE END*****